

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

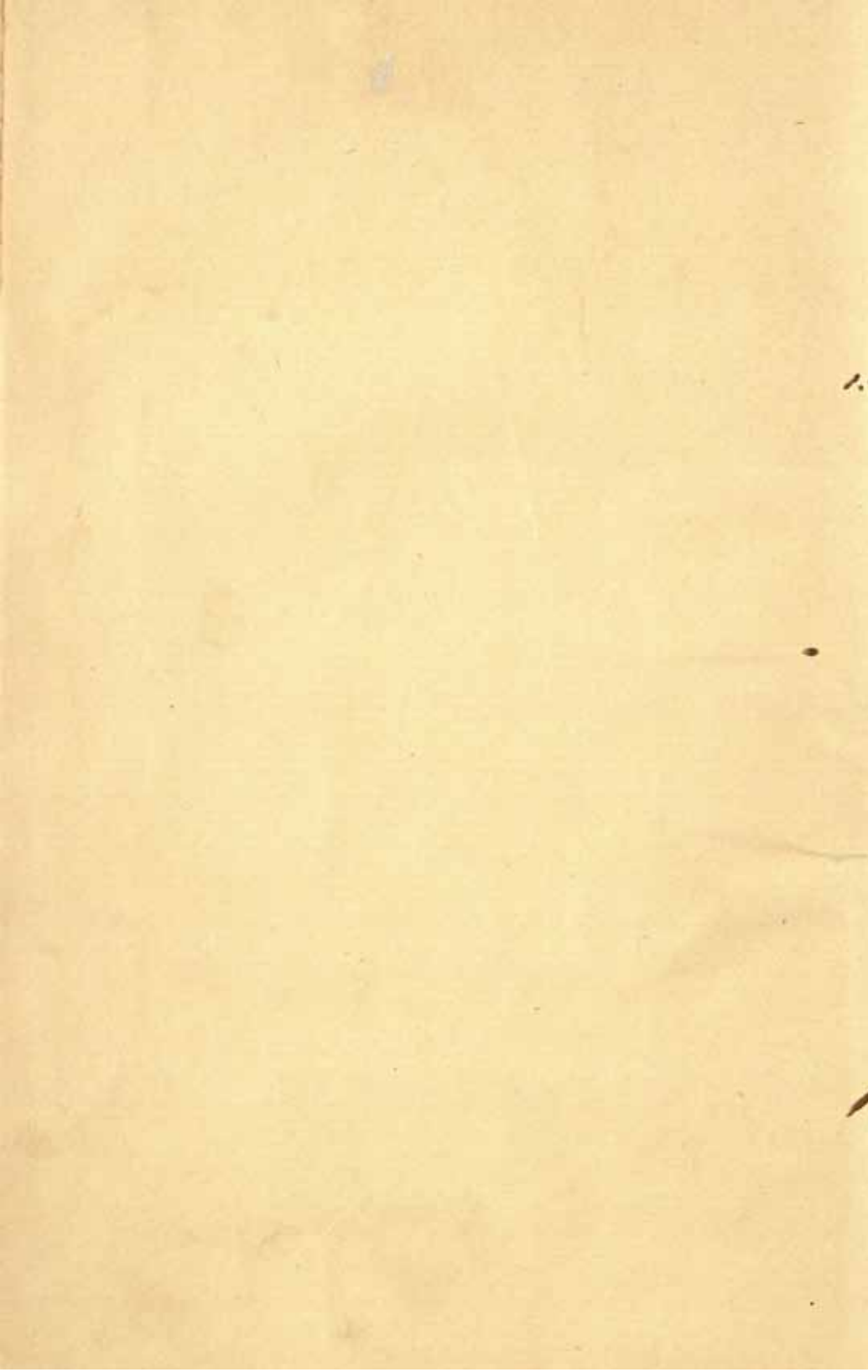
ACCESSION NO. 2699

CALL No. 491.375/Agg/smi

D.G.A. 79,







12
5

SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

XII: 1

HELMER SMITH
SADDANĪTI

I
PADAMĀLĀ



(41)

SADDANĪTĪ - Vol. I

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

I

PADAMĀLĀ
(PARICCHEDA I—XIV)



3639

491.375
Agg / Smi

Ref BPa7
Agg / Smi

LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP
LONDON, P. H. REY MILFORD
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
PARIS, ÉDOUARD CHAMPION
LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ
1928

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2699.

Date. 14. 4. 55.

Call No. 491. 375/Agg/601

LUND 1928
BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

AVANT-PROPOS

La Saddanīti est le document le plus explicite que nous possédions sur l'état des études palies au 12^{me} siècle de l'ère chrétienne, et par conséquent sur le texte du Canon et de l'Aṭṭhakathā à une époque antérieure, de quatre cents ans, aux plus vieux manuscrits palis qu'on ait signalés dans les catalogues des bibliothèques occidentales ou orientales.

L'analyse d'un chapitre de la Saddanīti (= § 865—1105) donnée en 1902 par O Franke¹, ainsi qu' un excursus sur la métrique du Buddhavacana (= § 191) cité par Childers² dans son édition du Khuddakapāṭha, et l'extrait concernant Rāhula (= J/758) chez Śrī Rāhula de Toṭagamuva³, laissaient entrevoir les traits caractéristiques d'un Cours complet de Pali, plus riche en faits que l'adaptation un peu naïve du Kātantra qui porte le nom de Kaccāyana, plus facile à interpréter et à contrôler que l'élégant *sāstra*, à l'instar du Candravyākaraṇa, où Moggallāna a consigné les résultats philologiques de son siècle. La date traditionnelle d'Aggavaṃsa⁴, d'après laquelle on le considère contemporain, à quelques lustres près, de l'école de Poḷonnaruva, permettait de considérer la fin du 12^{me} siècle et le début du 13^{me} comme un temps fertile en *ṭīkākāras* et en grammairiens, dont les doctrines auraient influé sur les générations successives de copistes et de correcteurs qui nous ont transmis la littérature du Theravāda. S'il n'est que probable que les manuscrits consultés par les éditeurs européens remontent à des originaux

¹ Gesch. und Kritik der einh. Pāligrammatik und Lexicographie p. 47—52.

² JRAS 1869 p. 320.

³ Maudgalyāyanapañcīkāpradīpaya ad Mg IV 59.

⁴ L'histoire critique de la littérature palie en Birmanie reste à faire: nous n'avons à présent que les compilations de Pañḍasāmi et de Mabel Bode, et le Piṭakat-saṃīhā³ (Piṭakatthamain).

revisés dans l'esprit d'Aggavaṃsa et de Sāriputta de Poḷonaruva, il est certain que Vaskaḍuve Subhūti, avant de donner ses *responsa* à Childers et à Fausbøll, avait l'habitude de se renseigner, de préférence, dans la Saddanīti sur l'analyse des formes grammaticales, dans la Sāratthadīpanī sur l'exégèse réelle, ouvrages qu'il cite fréquemment lui-même dans son index raisonné du Kośa Pālī¹.

C'est donc dans la conviction que notre pali est une fonction de celui du 12^{me} siècle — et que la connaissance de la philologie birmane et singalaise de ladite époque est indispensable à qui voudra remonter, à travers la recension Buddhaghosa-Dhammapāla, à un pali d'intérêt linguistique —, que j'ai entrepris l'étude de la norme pali enseignée par Aggavaṃsa dans les trois volumes qui forment la Saddanīti:

la Padamālā, qui se présente sous la forme modeste d'une *vr̥tti* de la racine *bhū sattāyaṃ*, mais qui n'est rien de moins qu'une morphologie complète du pali, étude serrée des *nayas*² du Buddhavacana et critique assez sévère des préceptes de Kaccāyana (Rūpasiddhi, Mukhamattadīpanī, Niruttipīṭaka, Culanirutti et Mahānirutti) ainsi que de certains sanscritismes qui se sont introduits dans la littérature médiévale depuis Buddhaghosa jusqu'à l'auteur du Mahābodhivaṃsa —

la Dhātumālā, *dhātupāṭha* en huit *gaṇas* [bhū, rudh, div, su, kī, gah, tan, cur] avec une *vr̥tti* faite de citations canoniques et de *kārikās* lexicographiques —

la Suttamālā, qui résume le "cours complet" sous la forme traditionnelle d'un *sūtrapāṭha*, en ajoutant un chapitre important sur les *upasargas* et les *nīpātas*.

Ma première connaissance d'une Saddanīti complète date de 1920, où la Bibliothèque d'India Office m'accorda le prêt, à Stockholm, d'un manuscrit birman (B^m) de date assez récente mais qui représente néanmoins une tradition indépendante de l'influence du Nissaya (ns). C'est après avoir copié ce manuscrit, dont les lacunes, simples homoeoteleuta, présentaient

¹ Abhidhānappadīpikā-sūci, Colombo 1893.

² Il fallait étudier à part la notion de *naya*, présente déjà dans les vers-programmes de Buddhaghosa [Sv v. 8, Sp v. 9 etc.], fondamentale pour le système de la Saddanīti [Franke Gesch. u. Kritik p. 45 n. 1].

peu de difficultés, et après avoir identifié la plupart des citations canoniques¹, que j'eus l'occasion de collationner une édition singalaise (C^e) assez correcte mais dépourvue d'appareil critique. Les sondages faits ensuite dans un manuscrit singalais (C^p) et dans un fragment birman (B^h) ont montré que le texte de la Saddanīti est resté remarquablement un, ou bien que tous nos manuscrits dérivent d'une recension peu antérieure au début du 19^{me} siècle, et que, en confrontant le groupe C^eB^m avec le Nissaya (dont dépend l'édition birmane B^e), on aura produit toute la documentation qui puisse intéresser l'établissement du texte de la Padamālā et de la Suttamālā, ouvrages dogmatiques et schématiques qui se conservent et se corrigent par eux-mêmes en vertu de la logique interne, tandis que la Dhātumālā, dont la nature lexicographique comporte bien des fautes de copiste, aurait profité d'une vérification faite sur les manuscrits de Rangoon et de Bangkok.

Le Nissaya que j'ai connu d'abord (en 1923) dans un manuscrit de la Bibliothèque Nationale (ns^p), ne se borne pas à faire le mot à mot birman, en employant souvent une glose palie comme intermédiaire; l'intérêt de cet ouvrage du 19^{me} siècle² consiste en de nombreux renvois précis aux textes cités par Aggavaṃsa d'une façon sommaire, en des parallèles empruntés parfois à la littérature postérieure à la Saddanīti, enfin en des remarques critiques où l'on ne se refuse pas à relever des inexactitudes chez Aggavaṃsa.

Si j'ai rempli mes notes de renvois à "ns", je n'ai

¹ A l'aide du Nissaya on a trouvé la source de quelques autres; toutefois j'ai dû marquer plusieurs citations de *** et ce n'est qu'au cours de l'impression que j'ai pu apporter les précisions qui suivent: p. 21 n. 2: Nidd I 456⁹; 21 n. 5: Uda 24⁵ etc.; 31 n. 22: Vin III 26⁸; 35 n. 2: J IV 494²; 44 n. 1: Vin I 312¹⁵; 52 n. 3: Dhpa III 131¹²—132¹; 54 n. 4: Abhidh-av v. 324^{ab}; 67 n. 3: Vibha 45¹¹; 68 n. 7: Yam I 3⁴; 76 n. 5: vide Kcv 279; 80 n. 1: Dhpa 96^a; 105 n. 8: Rūp 64; 118 n. 12: Mp I 149²²; 119 n. 11: cf. Sv ad D II 20⁶; 120 n. 3 après thāmasā: [J III 334²]; 124 n. 3: Ap 422²²; 150 n. 4 après Nāś nhuik: [Mmd 31]; 180 n. 10: cf. Ja IV 236²⁴; p. 223²⁻⁴ < Rūp 231; p. 224²⁸⁻³⁰ < Rūp 150; 231 n. 4: Vjb ad Sp I 189²¹ < Kaś II 3: 36; p. 240¹⁸: cf. dhīyutaṃ Sacc 125^d; p. 259²⁻³: D I 2¹⁰, D III 211¹⁵—271¹⁰.

² Sakkaraj 1194 (Padamālānissaya) — 1196 (Dhātumālā) — 1203 (Suttamālā, "en 90 jours seulement").

pourtant pas reconnu tout ce que je dois à l'érudit et exact Nissayakāra et à la tradition birmane en général. Je ne puis finir sans remercier bien sincèrement MM Maung Tin et G H Luce qui ont tout fait pour me faciliter l'accès aux sources birmanes, et Madame Rhys Davids qui, dès le début, a suivi avec tant de sympathie mes essais de philologie traditionnelle.

La libéralité de notre Université et la confiance de la Société Royale des Lettres de Lund, que je remercie bien respectueusement dans les personnes de MM Axel Moberg et Martin P Nilsson, m'ont permis de publier au cours des années 1928—31 les trois volumes de la Saddaniti. C'est à la fin de l'ouvrage — après l'*index locorum* et l'exposé des principes de critique verbale qui résultent de l'étude de notre texte —, que j'entends rendre compte de mes dettes de reconnaissance envers les savants et les institutions qui m'ont aidé généreusement, en Scandinavie et ailleurs. Qu'il suffise de nommer ici mes chers maîtres MM Dines Andersen, Sylvain Lévi et A Foucher, et parmi les plus jeunes, ceux de mon âge mais mes maîtres tout de même, Poul Tuxen, Jules Bloch et Jean Przyluski.

Kummelnäs, Bo Stockholms län, le 25 août 1928.

Helmer Smith

REMARQUES TECHNIQUES

Sd: Saddanīti [115¹⁰ = renvoi (page et ligne) à cette édition de la Padamālā; V1099 = renvoi à la vṛtti de la racine 1099 (*sumbha pahāre*) dans la Dhātumālā; § 194 = renvoi au sūtra 194 (*avisadam itthiliṅgam*; numérotation de l'édition C^e) et à sa vṛtti dans la Suttamālā]¹.

Kc(v): Kaccāyana(vutti), numéros des sūtras de 1 jusqu'à 675; pour concordance avec l'éd. Senart; v. CPD (A critical Pali Dictionary, Copenh. 1926 p. XX); notez les *pakkhepakas* (de Mmd): 317^{a-z}, ^{aa-dd}.

Mg(v): Moggallāna(vutti), numéros des sūtras selon Maudgalayānaapañcikaṇḍīpikaya, ed. Dharmārāma, Colombo 1896. On comptera comme VII^{me} kaṇḍa le Nvādimoggallāna, traité des uṇādi, prévu par Mg (V 69), sinon formulé par lui, commenté par Saṃgharakkhita (cf. Piṭakat-samuiṇ³ § 389), Bibl. Nat. Fonds Pali 702. On se propose de donner en appendice à l'édition de la Suttamālā (Sd III) les sūtrapāṭhas de Kc et de Mg suivis des concordances de leurs "kaumudis" (Rūpasiddhi, Bālāvatāra; Payoga-siddhi, Padasādhana).

Je n'ai d'ailleurs dévié du système du CPD qu'en appliquant, pour les quatre nikāyas (Dīgha, Majjhima, Saṃyutta, Aṅguttara), les abréviations du PED (Pali English Dictionary de PTS), à savoir D, M, S, A, et en écrivant Vm (= Visuddhimagga) au lieu de Vism.

En transcrivant le birman littéraire on se conformera à la méthode d'Epigraphia Birmanica (EB I p. 8—15), malgré

¹ On citera aussi la Dhātumālā et la Suttamālā en renvoyant à la page (et à la ligne) de l'édition singalaise ("C^e 750¹⁶⁰"), dont les pages seront marquées dans notre édition de la Saddanīti (II) III.

les réserves qu'on pourrait faire; et on écrira le pali à la manière qui est conventionnelle depuis Fausbøll, en employant ainsi, pour des raisons d'uniformité lexicographique, certaines graphies néo-singalaises comme *vy* au lieu de *by* (v. Trenckner Milinda p. VI + 119 n. c, 120, n. 8). La ponctuation à l'européenne n'est pas une conséquence nécessaire de l'emploi de l'alphabet latin; on se demande si nos éditeurs de textes canoniques n'auraient pas dû suivre l'exemple de Léon Féer qui a conservé dans son *Samyutta* le système logique et précis des *danḍas* birmans, et l'on déplore vivement qu'aucun des spécialistes en pali indo-chinois n'ait consenti à renseigner ses confrères moins heureux sur la valeur exacte de la colométrie des manuscrits en *mul*¹ dans ses rapports avec la récitation vivante²; toutefois en préparant les périodes d'Aggavaṃsa pour la lecture rapide et visuelle des occidentaux on ne saurait renoncer à l'habitude de séparer les unités syntactiques par virgules, et on a même renchéri par une innovation: le point en haut marquant surtout les incidentes ajoutées en fin de phrase ("Schleppen" dans la terminologie de Delbrück), notamment les *hetu* à l'ablatif avec les mots qui en dépendent. Le lecteur est prié d'excuser l'usage de quelques signes conventionnels et de quelques expédients typographiques:

- [ca] élément de texte considéré superflu par l'éditeur
- (ca) » » » ajouté » »
- (ca) » » » qui ne se trouve pas dans les meilleures sources, mais qui semble nécessaire (c: bonne conjecture d'âge récent)
- ... (dans une citation) coupure faite par Aggavaṃsa; l'éditeur ne se permet aucun raccourcissement
- Tattha dhātū ti: pratika (ou mot important)
- dhātusaddo: le mot "dhātu"
- dhātum, dhātuyo: paradigme (ou exemple formé par les grammairiens)
- || Yajj evaṃ .. début d'un pūrvapakṣa
- | Saccam .. » » uttarapakṣa.

¹ Usage analogue de l'espace: Lüders, *Kalpanāmaṇḍitikā* p. 15—16.

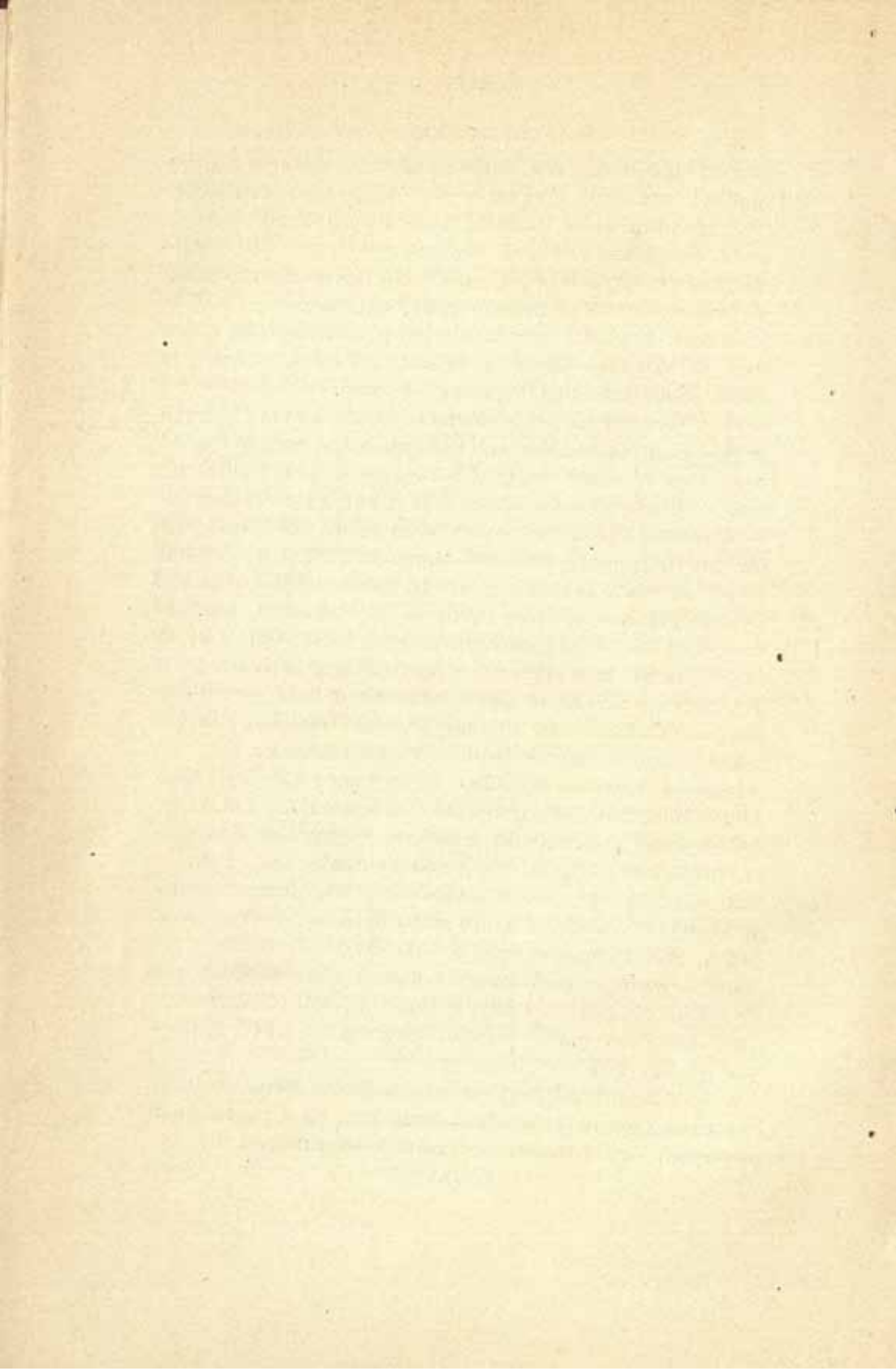
² M. Poul Tuxen vient de publier (*Festschrift Jacobi* p. 98—102) de belles remarques générales qui laissent espérer une étude des détails.

SOURCES DU TEXTE

- C^e: édition singalaise: *The Mahāsaddanīti, an advanced grammar of the Pāli language by Aggavaṇṣa mahāthera (Aggapaṇḍita III of Burma), revised and edited by Arugogoḍa Seelānanda Thera, Colombo 1909; pp. CIII (introduction en anglais et en pali, table des matières, index des racines et des sūtras) + pp. 814 (texte).*
- C^p: manuscrit singalais; Paris, Bibliothèque Nationale, Fonds Pāli 537; manuscrit assez récent, qui est sans doute la copie immédiate d'un manuscrit birman.
- B^e: édition birmane en trois volumes: n:o 220 sqq des Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press series; vol I: *Arimaddana mañ so Pugam prañ Kyacvā mañ³ lak thak nikāyaṇṇavapāragū phrac to² mū so Aggavaṃsamahāther prū cī rañ ap so Saddanīti-padamālāpāṭh pālīcharā charā Nvan¹ charā Bho² charā Sin³ tui¹ kri³ krap prañ chañ sañ. Rangoon 1281 (1919). [vol II ajoute un index des racines, vol III un sūtrapāṭha détaché].*
- B^h: fragment contenant une partie de la Padamālā (foll. ka-khai, khau-gī, gaṃ-ghau, ghaḥ-ña), 5 × 50,5 cm, 9 ll. 96 akṣ; comme le manuscrit appartient aux héritiers de B St Hilaire, qui n'ont pas voulu s'en défaire, je ne cite que les variantes du 1^{er} chapitre pour indiquer l'importance probable de ces feuilles d'aspect ancien.
- B^m: manuscrit birman; Londres, India Office Library (Mandalay Collection), Sakkarāj 1240 (1878), complet: foll. ka-hi, 6 × 49,9 cm, 11 ll. 100 akṣ; étiquette (écriture de Fausbøll, cf. JPTS 1896): Gram. 159 || Saddanītipakaraṇa || Pāli.
- ns: Saddanītinis(sa)ya par Cakkindābhisiri-Saddhammadhaja-mahādhammarājādhirājaguru-mahāthera (cf. ci-dessous p. 314 n. c et Piṭakat-samuiṇ³ § 937—939):

ns^p = manuscrit en quatre volumes, Paris Bibliothèque Nationale: Fonds Pāli 691 (Padamālā), 693 (Dhātumālā), 690 + 694 (Suttamālā); consulté pour Sd 1¹—114²⁸, 208¹⁸—314⁶ et V1—200.

ns^e = édition de Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press, Rangoon 1923, consultée pour le reste de la Saddanīti; on a adopté pour le birman l'orthographe de l'édition imprimée.



Dhīrehi^a magganāyena yena Buddhena desitaṃ
 sitaṃ dhammam idh' aññāya^b ñāyate amataṃ padaṃ, 1
 taṃ namitvā mahāvīraṃ sabbaññuṃ lokanāyakaṃ
 mahākāruṇikaṃ seṭṭhaṃ visuddhaṃ suddhidāyakaṃ, 2 5
 Saddhammañ c'assa pūjetvā suddhaṃ santam asaṃkhatam
 atakkāvacaraṃ suṭṭhu vibhattaṃ madhuraṃ sivaṃ, 3
 Saṃghassa c'añjaliṃ katvā puññakkhattassa tādino
 silasamādhīpaññādivisuddhaguṇajotino^c 4
 namassanādīpuññassa katassa ratanattaye 10
 tejasāhaṃ pahantvāna antarāye asesato 5
 lokanītiyattassa satthu saddhammanītino
 sāsanaṭṭhaṃ pavakkhāmi saddanītim anākulaṃ. 6
 Āsavakkhayalābhena hoti sāsanasampadā,
 āsavakkhayalābho ca saccādhigamahetuko, 7 15
 saccādhigamaṇaṃ tañ ca paṭipattissitaṃ mataṃ,
 paṭipatti ca sā kāmam pariyattiparāyaṇā^d, 8
 pariyattābhiyuttānaṃ viditvā saddalakkhaṇam
 yasmā na hoti sammoho akkharesu padesu ca, 9
 yasmā cāmohabhāvena akkharesu padesu ca 20
 pāliyatthaṃ vijānanti viññū sugatasāsane, 10
 pāliyatthāvabodhena yoniso satthu sāsane
 sappaññā^e paṭipajjanti paṭipattim atanditā^f, 11
 yoniso paṭipajjitvā dhammaṃ lokuttaraṃ varaṃ
 pāpuṇanti visuddhāya silādīpaṭipattiyā, 12 25
 tasmā tadatthikā suddhaṃ nayaṃ^g nissāya viññunaṃ
 bhaññamānaṃ mayā^h saddanītim gaṇhantu sādhuṇaṃ. 13

¹Dhātū dhātūhi nipphannarūpāni ca, ²salakkhaṇo
 sandhi, ³nāmādhībhedo ca, ⁴padānaṃ tu vibhatti ca, 14

¹ (2⁵—C^e 530¹²). ² (§ 1—191). ³ (§ 192—1347). ⁴ (C^e 771²⁰—795²¹).

^a C^e p vīrehi. ^b C^p dhammavidhiṃ ñāya. ^c C^p opaññābhi visuddha^o.

^d B^m oparāyaṇam. ^e C^e p sādhaṇo. ^f ita C^e; B^h (ns) atandikā (B^m oiko).

^g C^p suddhanayaṃ, B^h suddhinayaṃ. ^h C^e Mahā.

¹pālinayādayo ce evam ettha nānappakārato
sāsanassōpakārāya bhavissati vibhāvanā.

15

(PADAMĀLĀ)

I.

- 5 Tattha dhātū ti ken' atthena dhātu: sakattham pi dhāreti
ti dhātu, ²atthātisayayogato parattham pi dhāreti ti dhātu,
³visatiyā upasaggesu yena kenaci upasaggena^a atthavisesakā-
raṇena paṭibaddhā^b atthavisesam pi dhāreti ti dhātu, 'ayam
imissā attho, ayam ito paccayo paro' ti ādinā anekappakārena
10 paṇḍitehi dhārīyati esā ti pi dhātu, vidahanti viduno etāya
saddanipphattiṃ ayalohādimayaṃ^c ayalohādidhātūhi viyā^d ti^d
pi dhātu; evaṃ tāva *dhātusaddass'* attho veditabbo.

⁴*Dhātusaddo* jīnamate itthiliṅgattane mato,

satthe pulliṅgabhāvasmiṃ, Kaccāyanamate dvisu; 16

- 15 atha vā jīnamate ⁵"tato Gotamidhātūni" ti ettha *dhātusaddo*
liṅgavipallāse vattati ⁶"pabbatāni vanāni cā" ti ettha *pab-*
batasaddo viya; na pan' ettha vattabbaṃ 'atthivācakattā na-
pumsakaniddeso' ti · atthivācakatte pi ⁷"dhātuyo" ti itthiliṅga-
dassanato.

- 20 *Bhuvādayo*^c saddā dhātavo, seyyathidaṃ: ⁸*bhū i ku ke*
phakka' *taka taki suka* icc ādayo. Gaṇato te atthavidhā:
bhuvādigāṇo rudhādigāṇo divādigāṇo svādigāṇo kīyādigāṇo
gahādigāṇo tanādigāṇo curādigāṇo cā ti. Idāni tesam vika-
raṇasaññite paccaye dassessāma. Anekavidhā hi paccayā
25 nānappakāresu nāmanāma-kitanāma-samāsanāma-taddhitanām'-
ākhyātesu pavattanato, saṃkhepato pana duvidhā va: nāma-
paccayo ākhyātapaccayo cā ti. Tatrā pi ākhyātapaccayā
duvidhā⁹ vikaraṇapaccaya-novikaraṇapaccayavasena. Tattha

¹ (C^e 795²²—813⁶). ² (45¹). ³ (C^e 773—778). ⁴ cf. Pariccheda 8 s. v. yāgu, etc. ⁵ Ap 542²³ (Thīa 156¹³). ⁶ Dhṛ 188^b. ⁷ Pj II 194¹. ⁸ (V1—8).

^a C^ep om. ^b C^ep paṭibaddham. ^c (C^e om). ^d B^m om. ^e Edd. et codices fere ubique bhuvādayo (cf. Pāṇ I 3, 1, Mmd 459 etc.); sed vide 9². ^f vide V5; B^h thakka; C^eFB^mns takka, B^c kakka, (C^p bhū i ku ke taṇa taṇa dhā ti suṇa icc ādayo). ^g C^pB^h ^opaccayo duvidho.

vikaraṇapaccayo akārādisattarasavidho, agahitagahaṇena pan-
narasavidho ca; novikaraṇapaccayo pana ¹*kha-cha-sādineka-*
vidho. Ye rūpanipphattiyā upakārakā atthavisesassa jotakā vā
ajotakā vā lopaniyā vā alopaniyā vā, te saddā paccayā.

Paṭicca kārāṇaṃ taṃ taṃ ²enti ti paccayātha vā ⁵
paṭicca saddanipphatti ito eti ti paccayā. ¹⁷

Nāmikappaccayānaṃ yo vibhāgo āvihessati

Nāmakappe yato, tasmā na taṃ vitthārayāmase; ¹⁸
yo novikaraṇānaṃ tu paccayānaṃ vibhāgato^a,

so pan' ākhyātakappasmim^b vitthārenāgamissati ti. ^{19 10}

Icc anekavidhesu paccayesu vikaraṇapaccayā nāma ime ti
sallakkhetabbā kathaṃ: ³*bhuvādigaṇato appaccayo* hoti kattari,
rudhādigaṇato akār'- ivaṇṇ'- ekār'- okārappaccayā honti kattari
pubbe^c majjhātthāne niggahitāgamo ca, *divādigaṇato yappaccayo*
hoti kattari, *svādigaṇato ṇu-ṇā-uṇāpaccayā* honti kattari, *kiyādi-* ¹⁵
gaṇato nāpaccayo hoti kattari, *gahādigaṇato ppa-ṇhāpaccayā*
honti kattari, *tanādigaṇato o-yirappaccayā* honti kattari, *curādi-*
gaṇato ṇe-ṇayappaccayā honti^d kattari:

akāro ca, ivaṇṇo ca, e-okārā ca, yo tathā,

^e *ṇu ṇā uṇā* ca, *nā, ppa-ṇh'*, *o-yirā, ṇe-ṇayapaccayā* ^{20 20}
agahitagahaṇena evaṃ pannarasēritā

vikaraṇavhaya e te paccayā ti vibhāvaye. ²¹

Ye evaṃ niddiṭṭhehi vikaraṇappaccayehi tadanñhehi ca sap-
paccayā atthavidhā dhātugaṇā suttantesu bahūpakārā, tesv
āyaṃ^e *bhuvādigaṇo*: ²⁵

1. **Bhū sattāyaṃ.** *Bhūdhātu* vijjānātāyaṃ vattati. Sakam-
mikākammikāsu^f dhātusu ayaṃ akammikā^g dhātu, na pana
“dhammabhūto” ti ādisu ^hpattiatthavācikā^h aparā *bhūdhātu*
viya sakammikā; esā ^hhi *pari-abhi*ādihi upasaggehi yuttā yeva
sakammikā bhavati, na *u-pa-parā-pātu*ādihi upasagga-nipātehi ³⁰
yuttā pi; ato imissā siddhāni rūpāni dvidhā ñeyyāni: akamma-
kapadāni sakammakapadāni cā ti. Tatra *bhavati ubbhavati*

¹ § 905—910, Kc 435. ² (cf. Vm 526²⁷). ³ Kcv 447—454. ⁴ MI 111¹².

⁵ V1555. ⁶ hi = viseso, ns.

^a ita CepBehms (ns: to-paccañ³ kñ² paccatta nhuik sak); leg. vibhāgako?
^b CepBehms ³okappamhi. ^c Bm pubba- (vide Kcv 448). ^d Bm curādigaṇato
yappaccayo hoti. ^e Cep tesv ayaṃ. ^f Bm sakammikāsu. ^g Bm ayaṃ vākam-
mikā. ^h Bm pattivācika.

samubbhavati pabhavati parābhavati sambhavati vibhavati · bhoti sambhoti^a vibhoti, pātubhavati pātubbhavati^b · pātubhoti imāni akammakapadāni. Ettha pātu iti nipāto, so avibhavati tirobhavati ti ādisu āvi-tironipātā viya bhūdhātuto nipphan-
5 nākhyātasaddassa n'eva visesakaro na ca^c sakammakattasādhako; u icc ādayo upasaggā, te pana visesakarā na sakammakattasādhakā^d. Yesam attho kammena sambandhaniyo na hoti, tāni padāni akammakāni. Akammakapadānaṃ yathā-
10 paribhavati abhibhoti abhibhavati adhibhoti adhibhavati atibhoti. atibhavati anubhoti anubhavati samanubhoti samanubhavati abhi-
sambhoti abhisambhavati imāni sakammakapadāni. Ettha pari icc ādayo upasaggā, te bhūdhātuto nipphannākhyātasaddassa visesakarā c'eva sakammakattasādhakā ca. Yesam attho kam-
15 mena sambandhaniyo, tāni padāni sakammakāni^e. Sakam-
makapadānaṃ^f sakammakavasena attho kathetabbo, kvaci cākammakavasena^g pi. Evaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadāni bha-
vanti. Uddeso 'yaṃ.

Tatra bhavati ti hoti^h vijjati paññāyati sarūpaṃ labhati;
20 ubbhavati ti uppajjati sarūpaṃ labhati; samubbhavati ti
samuppajjati sarūpaṃ labhati; pabhavati ti hoti sambhavati,
atha vā pabhavati ti yato kutoci sandatiⁱ na vicchijjati
avicchinnam hoti taṃ taṃ thānaṃ visarati; parābhavati ti
parābhavo hoti vyasanam āpajjati avuddhiṃ^j pāpuṇāti; sam-
25 bhavati ti suṭṭhu^k bhavati vuddhiṃ virūlhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjati;
vibhavati ti ucchijjati vinassati vipajjati, visesato vā bhavati
sampajjati; bhoti sambhoti vibhoti ti imāni bhavati sam-
bhavati vibhavati ti imehi yathākkamaṃ samānaniddesāni;
pātubhavati ti pakāsati dissati paññāyati pākataṃ hoti, pā-
30 tubbhavati pātubhoti ti imāni pātubhavati ti iminā sa-
mānaniddesāni. Evaṃ akammakapadānaṃ yathārahaṃ^l sa-
kammakākkammakavasena atthakathanam dātṭhabbam, evaṃ
uttaratrā pi aññesam pi^m akammakapadānaṃ. Paribhotidukā-
disu pana sattasu dukesu yathākkamaṃ dve dve padāni samā-

^a Bm om. ^b CP om. ^c CP n'eva. ^d CP sakammakattasādhakā. ^e Bh sakammakavasenāttho. ^f CP sakammakapadāni. ^g CP om., Ce tesam. ^h CeBeh kvaci akamm°. ⁱ CeBm bhoti. ^j Ce sam sandati. ^k (CP avadḍham). ^l (Bm suṭṭhum). ^m CP Bh om.

natthāni, tasmā dve dve padāni^a yeva^b gahetvā niddisissāma. Tatra paribhoti paribhavatī ti paraṃ hiṃsati piḷeti, atha vā hiḷeti avajānāti; abhibhoti abhibhavatī ti paraṃ ajjhottharati maddati; adhibhoti adhibhavatī ti paraṃ abhimad-ditvā bhavati attano vasaṃ vattāpeti; atibhoti atibhavatī 5 ti paraṃ atikkamitvā bhavati; anubhoti anubhavatī ti sukha-dukkhaṃ vedeti paribhuñjati sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī hoti; samanubhoti samanubhavatī ti sukhadukkhāṃ suṭṭhu vedeti suṭṭhu paribhuñjati suṭṭhu sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī hoti; abhi-sambhoti abhisambhavatī ti paraṃ ajjhottharati maddati. 10 Evaṃ sakammakapadānaṃ sakammakavasena atthakathanāṃ datṭhabbaṃ, katthaci pana 'gacchati' ti 'pavattati' ti evaṃ akammakavasena pi; evaṃ uttaratrā pi aññesaṃ sakamma-kapadānaṃ

appaccayo paro hoti bhuvādigaṇato sati

15

suddhakattukiriyākhyāne sabbadhātukanissite,

22

Ayaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadānaṃ niddeso.

Bhāveti vibhāveti sambhāveti paribhāveti evaṃ hetukattu-kiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Ekakammavasena^c esaṃ^c attho gahe-tabbo, pacchimassa pana dvikammakavasena pi. *Paribhāvāpeti* 20 *abhibhāvāpeti* *anubhāvāpeti* evaṃ pi hetukattukiriyāpadāni bha-vanti. Dvikammakavasena^c esaṃ attho gahetabbo. Icc evaṃ dvidhā hetukattukiriyāpadāni ñeyyāni, aññāni pi gahetabbāni. Tatra bhāveti ti puggalo bhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci bhāveti āsevati bahulikaroti, atha vā bhāveti ti vaḍḍheti; vibhāveti 25 ti vibhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci vibhāveti visesena bhāveti, vi-vidhena vā ākārena bhāveti bhāvayati vaḍḍheti, atha vā vibhāveti ti abhāveti antaradhāpeti; sambhāveti ti yassa kassaci guṇaṃ sambhāveti sambhāvayati suṭṭhu pakāseti uk-kamseti; paribhāveti ti paribhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci paribhā- 30 veti paribhāvayati samantato vaḍḍheti, evaṃ ekakammaka-vasena attho gahetabbo, atha vā paribhāveti ti vāsetabbaṃ vatthum paribhāveti paribhāvayati vāseti gandhaṃ gāhāpeti, evaṃ dvikammakavasena pi attho gahetabbo; paribhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalena sapattaṃ paribhāvāpeti hiṃsāpeti, atha 33 vā paribhāvāpeti ti hiḷāpeti avajānāpeti; abhibhāvāpeti

^a Bm om. samānatthāni tasmā dve dve padāni. ^b Cp om. ^c CPBc eka-kammakavasena^c esaṃ.

ti puggalo puggalena sapattam abhikhāvāpeti ajjhottharāpeti; anubhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalena sampattim anubhāvāpeti paribhojeti.

- Payutto kattunā yoge^a ṭhito yevāppadhāniye
 5 kriyam sādheti, etassa dipakam sāsane padaṃ 23
 karaṇavacanam yeva yebhuyyena padissati;
 ākhyāte kāritaṭṭhānam sandhāya kathitam idaṃ, 24
 na nāme kāritaṭṭhānam ¹"bodhetā" iti ādikam;
²"sunakhehi pi khādāpenti" icc ādini padāni ca
 10 āharitvāna dipeyya payogakusalo budho. 25

Tatr' idaṃ^b karaṇavacanam kammattadipakam. Upayoga-
 sāmivacanāni pi taddipakāni yojetabbāni, katham: paribhāvāpeti
 ti puggalo puggalam sapattam paribhāvāpeti; tathā paribhā-
 vāpeti ti puggalo puggalassa sapattam paribhāvāpeti, sesāni
 15 nayānusārena niddisatabbāni. Evaṃ sabbān' etāni karanōpayoga-
 sāmivacanāni kammattadipakāni^c yeva honti, tasmā dvikam-
 makavasen' attho gahetabbo. Ayaṃ hetukattukiriyāpadānam
 niddeso.

- Bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate * paribhāvīyate abhikhāvīyate anu-*
 20 *bhāvīyate * paribhūyate abhikhūyate anubhūyate* evaṃ kammūno
 kiriyāpadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca *bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate * pari-*
*bhāvīyate abhikhāvīyate anubhāvīyate * paribhūyate abhikhū-*
yate anubhūyate ti. Ettha kammūno kiriyāpadāni yeva kamma-
 kattuno kiriyāpadāni katvā yojetabbāni, visuṃ hi kammakattuno
 25 kiriyāpadāni na labbhanti. Tatra bhāvīyate ti bhāvetabbaṃ
 yaṃ kiñci puggalena bhāvīyate āsevīyate bahulikariyate, atha
 vā bhāvīyate ti vaḍḍhiyate; vibhāvīyate ti vibhāvetabbaṃ
 yaṃ kiñci puggalena vibhāvīyate visesena bhāvīyate vividhena
 vā ākārena bhāvīyate vaḍḍhiyate, atha vā vibhāvīyate ti abhā-
 30 vīyate antaradhāpiyate; paribhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena
 paribhāvīyate himsiyate^d, atha vā paribhāvīyate ti hīṇīyate
 avajāṇīyate; abhikhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena abhikhāvīyate
 ajjhotthariyate abhimaddīyate; anubhāvīyate ti sampatti pug-
 galena anubhāvīyate paribhuñjīyate; paribhūyate ti ādini tiṇi

¹ Nidd I 457²¹. ² A I 48⁹, Mp.

^a CPBh yo ve. ^b Bh Tatra, CP Yatra (om. idaṃ). ^c CP kammadipa-
 kāni, Bh kammakadipakāni. ^d CP hīṇīyate (cf. 5³).

paribhaviyate ti ādihi tihi samānaniddesāni, sesāni pana yathā-vuttehi. Yaṃ kammam eva padhānato gahetvā niddisiyati padaṃ, taṃ kammattadipakaṃ. Tasmā kattari ekavacanena niddiṭṭhe pi, yadi kammaṃ bahuvacanavasena vattabbaṃ, bahuvacanantañ ñeva kammuno kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, yadi pan' ⁵ ekavacanavasena vattabbaṃ, ekavacanantañ ñeva; tathā kattari bahuvacanena niddiṭṭhe pi, yadi kammaṃ ekavacanavasena vattabbaṃ, ekavacanantañ ñeva kammuno kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, yadi pana bahuvacanavasena vattabbaṃ, bahuvacanantañ ñeva, kathaṃ: *bhikkhunā dhammo bhāviyate · bhikkhunā dhammā* ¹⁰ *bhāviyante · bhikkhūhi dhammo bhāviyate · bhikkhūhi dhammā bhāviyante* ti. Iminā nayena sabbattha kammuno kiriyāpadesu vohāro kātabbo. Yasmiṃ pana kammuno kiriyāpade kammattadipake kammabhūtaṃ^a ev' atthassa kattubhāvaparikkappo hoti, taṃ kammakattutthadipakaṃ^a; taṃ kammuno kiriyāpadato ¹⁵ viṣuṃ na labbhati; ayaṃ pan' ettha atthaviññāpane payogaranā: *sayam eva paribhaviyate* ¹ *dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ bālo · tappaccayā aññehi paribhūto pi, sayam eva abhibhaviyate pāpākārī · niraye* ^b *nirayapālehi abhibhūto pi tathārūpassa kammaṃ sayam katattū* ti. Ettha hi ² *sayam eva piyate pāniyaṃ · sayam* ²⁰ *eva kaḷo kariyate* ti ādisu viya sukhābhisaṃkharāṇiyatā labbhat' eva, tato kammakattutū ca. Ayaṃ kammuno kiriyāpadānaṃ niddeso.

Bhūyate bhaviyate ubbhaviyate evaṃ bhāvassa kiriyāpadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca *bhuyyate bhaviyyate ubbhaviyyate* ti. ²⁵ Tatra, yathā^c *ṭhiyate* ti^d padassa *ṭhāna* ti bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchanti, evaṃ *bhūyate* ti ādinam pi *bhavanan* ti ādinā bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchitabbaṃ. Yathā ca *ṭhānaṃ ṭhiti bhavanan* ti ādihi bhāvavācakakitantanāmapadehi saddhiṃ sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanam icchanti, na tathā *ṭhiyate* ³⁰ *bhūyate* ti ādihi bhāvavācakākhyātapadehi saddhiṃ sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanā icchitabbā · sambandhe pavattachaṭṭhiyantasadehi asambandhanīyattā ākhyātikapadānaṃ. Yasmiṃ payoge yaṃ kammuno kiriyāpadena samānagatikam katvā vinā kammena niddisiyati kiriyāya padaṃ^e, kattuvācakapadaṃ pana ³⁵

¹ (Sn 657d). ² (cf. V162).

^a (Bh kammakattatthadipakaṃ). ^b (Bh niraye). ^c Cp om. ^d Be om.
^e CeBe kiriyāpadaṃ.

paccattavacanena vā karaṇavacanena vā niddisiyati, tam
 tattha bhāvatthadīpakam, na hi sabbathā kattāram anissāya
 bhāvo pavattati. Evaṃ sante pi bhāvo nāma kevalo bhavana-
 lavana-pacanādiko dhātuattho^a yeva. Akkharacintakā pana
 5 *thūyate^b bhūyate* ti ādisu bhāvavisayesu karaṇavacanam eva
 payuñjanti ¹"nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena bhavitabbam
 supārutena^c ākappasampannenā" ti ādisu viya; tasmā tesam
 mate *lena ubbhaviyate* ti karaṇavacanena yojetabbam, jīnamate
 pana ²"so bhūyate" ti ādinā paccattavacanen' eva. Sacca-
 10 samkhepappakarāṇe hi Dhammapālācariyena, Niddesapāliyaṃ
 pana Dhammasenāpatinā, Dhajaggasutte Bhagavatā ca bhāva-
 padaṃ paccattavacanāpekkhavasen' uccāritam^d.

- Kathito Saccasamkhepe paccattavacanena ve
³"bhūyate" iti saddassa sambandho bhāvadīpano, 26
 15 Niddesapāliyaṃ ³"rūpaṃ vibhoti vibhaviyati"
 iti dassanato vā pi paccattavacanam thiraṃ^e, 27
 tathā Dhajaggasuttante munināhacca bhāsīte
⁴"so pahiyissati" iti pāḍidassanato pi ca. 28
 Pāramitānubhāvena mahesīnaṃ va dehato^f
 20 santi nipphādanā, n'eva sakkaṭṭādivaco^g viya. ⁶ 29
 Paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanaṃ
 ekavacanikaṃ^h c' eva^h bahuvacanikam pi ca
 kātabbam iti no khanti parassapadaādike. 30
 Tasmā rūpaṃ vibhaviyati · rūpāni vibhaviyanti, tvaṃ vibhavi-
 25 yasi · tumhe vibhaviyatha, ahaṃ vibhaviyāmi · mayaṃ vibha-
 viyāma, rūpaṃ vibhaviyate · rūpāni vibhaviyante icc evamādi
 jīnavacanānurūpato yojetabbam. Atrāyaṃⁱ padasodhanā:
Vibhaviyati ti idaṃ kamma padasamānakam^j
 na ca kamma padaṃ nā pi kammakattupadādikaṃ. 31
 30 Yadi kamma padaṃ etaṃ, paccattavacanam pana
 kammaṃ dīpeyya karaṇavacanam^k kattudīpakam; 32
 yadi kammakattupadaṃ, ⁶*piyate* ti padaṃ viya
 siyā sakammakam, n'etaṃ tathā hoti ti dīpaye; 33

¹ ***. ² Saccas 63d. ³ Nidd I 279¹. ⁴ S I 219⁴. ⁵ (7²⁰).

^a C^eP dhātuvattho. ^b (C^eP bhaviyate). ^c (C^eP supārutipitena). ^d B^m ucchāro,
 B^e uddhāro. ^e C^eP varam. ^f B^m mahesīnaṃ dha gehato, B^h mahesīnaṃ vaco
 gato, C^eP mahesīnaṃ va sandhīni. ^g C^eP sakkaṭṭādivo. ^h C^ePBeh cā pi. ⁱ C^eP
 tatrāyaṃ. ^j (B^m kamma padasādhakam). ^k B^m karaṇam vacanam.

- yadi kattupadaṃ etaṃ, *vibhavatī* padaṃ^a viya
 vinā yappaccayaṃ tiṭṭhe, na tathā tiṭṭhate idaṃ 34
 — na kattari *bhuvādinā* gaṇe yappaccayo ruto,
divādinā gaṇe yeva kattari samudirito, 35
 na *bhūdhātu divādinā* dhātūnaṃ dissate gaṇe, 5
bhuvādika-curādinā gaṇesu yeva dissati^b: 36
vibhaviyati icc ādo tasmā yappaccayo pana
 bhāve yevā ti viññeyyaṃ^c viññunā samayaññunā. 37
 Ettha hi pākaṭaṃ katvā bhāvakārakalakkaṇaṃ
 dassayissāṃ' ahaṃ^d dāni, sakkaccaṃ me nibodhatha: 38 10
Tisso gacchati icc atra kattāraṃ kattuno padaṃ,
dhammo desiyati cc atra kamman tu kammuno padaṃ 39
 sarūpato pakāseti, tasmā te pākaṭā ubho;
 tathā *vibhaviyati* ti ādi bhāvapadaṃ pana 40
 sarūpato na dīpeti kārakaṃ bhāvanāmakam, 15
 dabbabhūtan tu kattāraṃ pakāseti sarūpato; 41
 kattāraṃ pana dipentaṃ kattusannissitam pi taṃ
 bhāvaṃ dīpeti, ¹sv ākāro paccayena vibhāvito 42
 — yasmā ca kattubhāvena bhāvo nāma na tiṭṭhati,
 * kattā va kattubhāvena bhāvaṭṭhāne ṭhito tato. 43 20
 || 'Yajj evaṃ, *kattuvohāro* bhāvassa ²tu kathaṃ siyā
³"sāvakānaṃ sannipāto ahoṣi" iti ādisu' 44
 iti ce, | nissayānaṃ tu^e vasā nissitasambhavā
 kattutṭhāne pi bhāvassa *kattupaññatti* sijjhati; 45
 kārake kattukammavhe kriyāsannissaye yathā 25
 dhārenti ⁴āsana-thāli 'kriyādhāro' ti kappitā,
 tathā *bhāvapadaṃ* dhirā kattāraṃ bhāvanissayaṃ 46
 dipayantaṃ pi kappenti^f bhāvassa vācakaṃ' iti. 47
 || Keci adabbabhūtaṃ^g bhāvass' ⁵ekatthito bravuṃ:
 bhāve-d-ekavaco v' ādīpurissass' eva hoti ti, 30
 | pāliṃ patvāna tesan tu^h vacanaṃ appamāṇakaṃ, 48
⁶"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahiyissanti" iti hi

¹ = tassa vibhaviyati ti bhāvapadassa sv ākāro, ns. ² tu = codemi, ns. ³ D II 5⁶. ⁴ ns: āsane nisinno saṃgho thāliyaṃ odanaṃ pacati cc ādisu. ⁵ = ta khu tañ⁷ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁶ D I 195³².

^a CP vibhavi ti padaṃ. ^b (CP nissite). ^c Ce viññeyyo. ^d CP dassayis-sam ahaṃ. ^e CPB^h ti. ^f CPB^h dipayantaṃ pakappenti. ^g B^m addabba^o. ^h GP taṃ.

- pāṭho pāvācane diṭṭho, tasmā evaṃ vademase^a: 49
 'paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam
 vacanehi yutam dvihi icchitabban ti no ruci. 50
 Bhāve kriyāpadam nāma pāliyam atiduddasam,
 5 tasmā taggahaṇūpāyo vutto ettāvataṃ mayā ti. 51
 Ayam bhāvassa kiriyāpadānam niddeso.
 Evaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadāni hetukattukiriyāpadāni kam-
 muno kiriyāpadāni bhāvassa kriyāpadāni cā ti catudhā, kam-
 makattukiriyāpadehi vā pañcadhā *bhūdhātuto nipphannāni*^b
 10 kiriyāpadāni nānappakārena niddiṭṭhāni. Etāni 'lokiyānam
 bhāvabhedavasena vohārabhedo hoti' ti dassanattham visum
 visum vuttāni; atthato pana kamma-kattu-bhāvakārakattaya-
 vasena tividhān' eva. Hetukattā hi suddhakattusamkhāte
 kārake tass' aṅgabhāvato saṅgham upagacchati, tathā kam-
 15 makattā kammakārake; bhāvo pana^c kevalo, so hi gamana-
 pacana-lavanādivasenānekavidho pi kiriyāsabhāvattā bhedarahito
 kārakantaro. Evaṃ sante pi dabbasannissittatā dabbabhedena
 bhijjati, tena pāvācane bhāvavācakaṃ padam bahuvacanantam
 pi dissati. Ākhyātikapade *bhāvakārakavohāro* Niruttinayam
 20 nissāya gato^d, atthato pana bhāvassa kārakatā nūpapajjati,^e so
 hi na kiñci janeti na ca kiriyāya nimittam, kiriyānimittabhāvo
 yeva hi kārakalakkhaṇam; iti mukhyato vā hetuto^e vā bhāvassa
 kārakatā na labbhati. Evaṃ sante pi so 'karaṇamattattā kāraka-
 25 m; tathā hi 'karaṇam kāro kiriyā, tad eva kāraṇa' ti bhāvassa
 kārakatā dāṭṭhabbā. Yasmā pana kiriyānimittabhāvo yeva
 kārakalakkhaṇam, tasmā nāmikapade kārakalakkhaṇe *bhāva-*
kāraṇa ti vohāram pahāya kattu-kamma-karaṇa-sampadānā-
 pādānādhikaraṇānam channaṃ vatthūnaṃ *kattukāraṇaṃ kamma-*
kāraṇa ti ādivohāro kariyati veyyākaraṇehi. Evaṃ Niruttinayam
 30 nissāya vuttam bhāvakāraṇaṃ ca dve ca kamma-kattukāraṇāni
 ti kārakattayam bhavati taddipakaṃ cākhyātikapadam tikāraṇam,
 imam attham hi sandhāya vuttam ācariyehi pi
 mahāveyyākaraṇehi niruttinayadassibhi: 52
 'yam tikālam tipurisaṃ kriyāvāci tikāraṇam
 35 attiliṅgaṃ^f dvivacanam, tad ākhyātan ti vuccati' ti. 53

¹ (8²¹). ² (59 n. 2). ³ Mmd 416 (Chap Rūp ad Kc 407; vide infra 50³⁰ etc.).

^a Cp vadamase. ^b C^eB^h nipphanna-. ^c Cp va. ^d C^e kato. ^e B^m hetuso.
 CpB^{em} attiliṅgaṃ.

Idha bhāva-kammesu attanopadappattiṃ^a keci akkhara-cintakā avassam icchanti ti tesamativibhāvanattham amhehi bhāva-kammānaṃ kiriyāpadāni attanopadavasena uddiṭṭhāni c' eva niddiṭṭhāni ca; sabbāni pi pan' etāni tikārakāni kiriyāpadāni kiriyāpadamālam icchatā parassapad'-attanopadavasena⁵ yojetabbāni. Pāliadisū hi tikārakāni kiriyāpadāni parassapad'-attanopadavasena dvidhā ṭhitāni, seyyathidaṃ: ¹"Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati; ²samādhijjhānakusalo vandati lokanāyakaṃ; ³monaṃ vuccati nāṇaṃ; ⁴atthābhisamayā dhiro paṇḍito ti pavuccati; ⁵kathaṃ paṭipannassa puggalassa rūpaṃ vibhoti¹⁰ vibhaviyyati; ⁶so pahīyissati; ⁷paṇḍukambale nikkhittaṃ bhāsate ca^b tapate ca^b; ⁸pūjako labhate pūjaṃ; ⁹puttakāmā thiyo yācaṃ labhante^c tādisaṃ sutāṃ; ¹⁰asito tādi pavuccate^d sa brahmā; ¹¹aggijādi pubbe va bhūyate; ¹²so^e pahīyethā pi no pi^e pahīyethā" ti evaṃ dvidhā ṭhitāni. Atr' idaṃ pāḷivavatthānaṃ: ¹⁵

tikārakāni sabbāni kiriyāpadāni pāyato
parassapadayogena dissanti piṭakattaye; 54

attanopadayuttāni cuṇṇiyesu padesu hi
ativ' appāni, gāthāsu padāni 'tibahūni tu, 55

gāthāsu c' ev' itarāni cuṇṇiyesu padesu ca 20
subahūn' eva hutvāna dissanti ti pakāsaye. 56

Padānaṃ niddeso pana *ti-anti*ādīnaṃ tesam tesam vacanānam anurūpena yojetabbo. Evaṃ tikārakakiriyāpadāni sarūpato vavatthānato niddesato ca veditabbāni.

Idāni nopaṣaggākammikādivasena *bhavatissa* dhātussa²⁵ vinicchayaṃ vadāma:

Nopaṣaggā akammā ca, sopaṣaggā akammikā,
sopaṣaggā sakammā ca iti *bhū* ti vibhāvitā; 57

— idan tu vacanaṃ ¹³"dhammabhūto, ¹⁴bhutvā" ti ādisu
pattānubhavanattham me vivajjetvā udīritaṃ, 58 30

etena pana atthena nopaṣaggasakammikaṃ
gahetvā catudhā hoti iti ñeyyaṃ visesato. 59

Nopaṣaggā akammā ca sopaṣaggā akammikā

¹ A I 1⁵. ² Bv 1: 57^{cd}. ³ Nidd I 57⁷. ⁴ S I 87⁸. ⁵ Nidd I 278²⁹—279¹. ⁶ S I 219⁴. ⁷ A I 181¹⁷. ⁸ J VI 14¹⁶. ⁹ Ap 532⁸ (Tha 146^{1a}).
¹⁰ Sn 519^d. ¹¹ Saccas 63^d. ¹² S I 219²³. ¹³ (3²⁸). ¹⁴ J III 53¹⁷.

a Beh attanopaduppattiṃ. b Behm om. c ita B^{ms}, CepB^h labhantaṃ; B^e labhanti (= Tha). d CPB^h sa vuccate, B^e om. pa^e. e B^h om.

- bhūdhātū kārīte sante ekakammā bhavanti hi^a, 60
 "bhāveti kusalaṃ dhammaṃ", vibhāveti t' imān' idha^b
 dassetabbāni viññūhi sāsanaññūhi sāsane. 61
 Sopasaggā sakammā bhū^c kārītappaccaye sati
 5 dvikammā yeva hoti^d ti nātappaṃ^e viññunā, kathaṃ: 62
 abhibhāventi purisā purise pāṇajālīkaṃ
 anubhāveti puriso sampattiṃ purisaṃ iti. 63
 || 'Idaṃ sakammakaṃ nāma, akammakaṃ idaṃ' iti
 kathaṃ amhehi nātappaṃ vitthārena vadetha no. 64
 10 | Vitthāren' eva kiṃ vattaṃ sakkomi; ekadesato
 kathayissāmi, sakkaccaṃ vadato me nibodhatha:
 Akhyātikapadaṃ nāma duvidhaṃ samudiritaṃ
 sakammakaṃ akammañ ca iti viññū^f vibhāvaye. 66
 Tatra yassa payogamhi padassa^g kattuno kriyā
 15 nipphādītā vinā kammaṃ na hoti, taṃ sakammakaṃ; 67
 "pacati" ti hi vutte tu yena kenaci jantunā
 odanaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ vā kiñci vatthun ti nāyati. 68
 Yassa pana payogamhi kammena rahitā kriyā
 padassa^g nāyate, etaṃ [†]akammakan ti-tīraye^h; 69
 20 "tiṭṭhati Devadatto" ti vutte kenaci jantunā
 thānaṃ va buddhivisaṃ, kammabhūtaṃ na kiñci pi. 70
 Sakammakapadaṃ tattha kattāraṃ kammaṃ eva ca
 pakāseti yathāyogaṃ iti viññū vibhāvaye; 71
 odanaṃ pacati poso * odano paccale sayāṃ
 25 icc udāharaṇā ñeyyā, avutte pi ayaṃ nayo. 72
 Akammakapadaṃ nāma kattāraṃ bhāvaṃ eva ca
 yathārahaṃ pakāseti iti dhiro 'palakkhaye; 73
 kattāraṃ "tiṭṭhati" cc atra sūceti, bhāvanāmakam
 "upaṭṭhiyati" icc atra, avutte pi ayaṃ nayo. 74
 30 Evaṃ sakammakākammaṃ nātvā yoṇeyya buddhimā,
 tikammakañ ca jāneyya karādo kārīte sati: 75
 suvaṇṇaṃ kaṭakaṃ poso kārēti purisaṃ ti ca
 puriso purise gāmaṃ rathaṃ vāheti icc api. 76

^a cf. A IV 109¹².

^a Bc ti. ^b Cp t'imāni tu. ^c CcBm tu. ^d CcBm honti. ^e Cp nātappa. ^f Bh vidvā. ^g (Bh parassa). ^h sic vel tirare CPBehmns (ns: tirare nhuik ta kā² agum); Cc akammakaṃ it' īraye.

Ettha <i>bhavatidhātumhi</i> nayo eso na labbhati, tasmā dvikammakañ ñeva padam ettha vibhāvitam.	77
Ediso ca nayo nāma pāḷiyam tu ^a na dissati, ekaccānaṃ maten' eva mayā evaṃ pakāsito,	78
ettha ¹ "tam enaṃ ^b rājāno vividhā kammakāraṇā ^c kārapenti" ti ^d yo pāṭho Niddese, tam suniddise	79
'manussehi' ti āhatvā ^e pāṭhasesaṃ sumedhaso ^f ² "sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" iti pāṭhassa dassanā.	80
Etam ¹ nayaṃ vidū ṇatvā yoje pāṭhanurūpato: <i>suvaṇṇaṃ kaṭakaṃ^g poṣo kareti purisen'</i> iti.	81 10
Vikaraṇappaccayā yāva vuttā ettha sarūpato, sagaṇe sagaṇe tesam vuttiṃ ^h dipetum eva ca	82
'asmiṃ gaṇe ayaṃ dhātu hoti' ti tehi viññuno viññāpetuñ ca, aññehi ṇāpanā-paccayehi na.	83
Tathā hi ³ bhāvakammesu vihito paccayo tu yo aṭṭhavidhe pi ⁱ dhātūnaṃ gaṇasmim ^j sampavattati ti.	84 15
<i>Bhūdhātujesu rūpesu asammohāya sotunaṃ</i> nānāvidho nayo evaṃ mayā ettha pakāsito.	85
Ye loke appayuttā vividhavikaraṇākhyātasaddesv achekā, te ⁴ patvākhyātasadde avigatavimati honti ñāṇi pi, tasmā	86 20
accantañ ñeva dhiro sapaṇahitarato sāsane daḥhapemo yogaṃ tesam payoge paṭutaramatitaṃ patthayaṇo kareyya.	86

Iti navaṇge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe savikaraṇākhyā-
tavibhāgo nāma paṭhamo paricchedo. 25

II.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sotūnaṃ mativaḍḍhanaṃ
kriyāpadakkamaṃ nāma vibhattādīni dipayaṃ. 1
Tatra ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkaṇattasūcikaṃ tyādayo vibhattiyo.
Tā cātṭhavidhā^k vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamī-parokkhā-hiyyat- 30

¹ Nidd I 154^e. ² A I 48^o (Mp). ³ (Kc 442).

^a Cp tam. ^b Bh eva, Cp ena. ^c Cp okāraṇaṃ, (Bc okārakam).
^d CpBhm rājā .. kārapeti ti. ^e ita Bh (Cp āhatvā); CpBhmns āharitvā.
^f Cp ettha, Bc evaṃ, ^g Cp suvaṇṇaṃ kaṭakam. ^h Bcns vutte. ⁱ CpBh hi.
^j (Cp gaṇasi). ^k CpBcns tā aṭṭhavidhā.

- tani-¹jatani^a-bhavissanti-kālātipattivasena. ¹Tattha *ti anti, si tha, mi ma; te ante, se vhe, e mhe* icc etā vattamānāvibhattiyo nāma; *tu antu, hi tha, mi ma; taṃ antaṃ, su vho, e āmase* icc etā pañcamīvibhattiyo nāma; *eyya eyyūṃ, eyyāsi eyyātha,*
⁵ *eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eraṃ, etho eyyavho^b, eyyaṃ eyyāmhe* icc etā sattamīvibhattiyo nāma; *a u, e ltha, a mha; ltha re, ltho vho, i^c mhe* icc etā parokkhāvibhattiyo nāma; *ā ū, o ltha, a^d mha^e; ltha lthuṃ, se vhaṃ, iṃ mhase* icc etā hiyyattanīvibhattiyo nāma; *ī uṃ, o ltha, a mha^e; ā ū, se vhaṃ, a mhe* icc etā
¹⁰ ajjatanīvibhattiyo nāma; *ssali ssanti, ssasi ssatha, ssāmi ssāma; ssale ssante, ssase ssavhe, ssaṃ ssāmhe* icc etā bhavissantīvibhattiyo nāma; *ssā ssamsu, sse ssatha, ssaṃ ssamha^f; ssatha ssimsu, ssase ssavhe, ssaṃ ssamhase^g* icc etā kālātipattivibhattiyo nāma. Sabbāsam etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ ²yāni yāni pubbakāni cha padāni,
¹⁵ tāni tāni parassapadāni nāma, yāni yāni pana parāni cha padāni, tāni tāni attanopadāni nāma. Tattha parassapadāni vattamānā cha pañcamiyo cha sattamiyo cha parokkhā cha hiyyattaniyo cha ajjataniyo cha bhavissantiyo cha kālātipattiyo chā ti aṭṭha-cattālīsavidhāni^h honti, tathā itarāni, sabbāni tāni piṇḍitāni
²⁰ channavutividhāni. Parassapadānaṃ attanopadānaṃ ca ³dve dve padāni paṭhama-majjhim'-uttamapurisā nāma. Te vattamānādisu cattāro cattāro aṭṭhannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena dvattimsa, piṇḍitāni parimāṇān' eva^b. ⁴Dvīsu dvīsu padesu paṭhamam paṭhamam ekavacanaṃ, dutiyam dutiyam bahuvacanaṃ. Tatra
²⁵ vattamānavibhattinaṃ *ti anti, si tha, mi ma* icc etāni parassapadāni, *te ante, se vhe, e mhe* icc etāni attanopadāni. Parassapad'-attanopadesu pi *ti anti* iti paṭhamapurisā, *si tha* iti majjhimapurisā, *mi ma* iti uttamapurisā, *te ante* iti paṭhamapurisā, *se vhe* iti majjhimapurisā, *e mhe* iti uttamapurisā. Paṭhama-majjhim'-
³⁰ uttamapurisesu pi *ti* iti ekavacanaṃ, *anti* iti bahuvacanaṃ ti evam ekavacana-bahuvacanāni kamato ñeyyāni. Evam sesāsu vibhattisu parassapadattanopada-paṭhamamajjhimuttarapuris'-ekavacanabahuvacanāni ñeyyāni.

¹ § 896—903 (Kc 425—432). ² (Kc 408, 409), *infra* 16²⁻²⁰. *V12 V33 sq.*

³ (Kc 410) *infra* 16²¹⁻²³. ⁴ *infra* 16²⁴—20²¹.

^a Ce °nī-ajjō, Be °n'-ajjō. ^b Be eyyāvho. ^c (Be iṃ). ^d Be aṃ. ^e CeBem *ubique* mhā. ^f CeBem ssāmha (*et* ssāmhase) *non raro*. ^g Ce °cattā]isa°. ^h *sic* CeBemns; *leg.* tap-parimāṇān' eva?

Tattha vibhattī ti ken' aṭṭhena vibhatti: kālādivasena dhātuvattham vibhajati ti vibhatti, syādihi nāmikavibhattiḥ saha sabbasaṅgāhakavasena^a pana sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe vibhajati ti vibhatti, kammādayo vā kārake ekavacana-bhuvacanavasena vibhajati ti vibhatti; vibhajitabbā nāṇenā ti pi⁵ vibhatti, vibhajanti atthe¹ etāyā ti pi vibhatti; atha vā sati pi jīnasāsane avibhattikaniddese sabbena sabbam vibhattiḥ vinā atthassāniddisitabbato visesena vividhena vā ākārena bhajanti sevanti nam paṇḍitā ti vibhatti. Tattha² avibhattikaniddesa-lakkhaṇam vadāma saha payoganidassanādiḥ: 10

Avibhattikaniddeso nāmikesūpalabbhati,
nākhyātesū ti viññeyyam; idam ettha nidassanam: 2
³"nigrodho va mahārukkho therā vādānam uttamo
anūnam^b anadhikañ ca^c kevalam jīnasāsanam". 2^b

Tatra therā iti avibhattiko niddeso, therānam ayan ti therō, 15
ko so: vādo, theravādo aññesaṃ vādānam uttamo ti ayam
attho veditabbo.

⁴"Kāyo te sabba sovaṇṇo" icc ādimhi pi nāmike
avibhattikaniddeso gahetabbo nayaññunā. 3

|| 'Avibhattikaniddeso nanv ākhyāte pi dissati 20

⁵"bho khāda piva" icc atra' vade yo koci codako. 4

| Yadi evam, maten' assa bhavēyya avibhattikam

bhikkhu, bho puris' icc ādi padam pi, na hi tam^d tathā; 5

bhikkhu, bho puris' icc ādi sī-galopena vuccati,

tathā khāda ti ādini⁶ hīlopena pavuccare. 6 25

Evam avibhattikaniddeso ākhyātesu na labbhati, nāmesu yeva labbhati. Tatrā pi⁷ aṭṭha ca puggala dhammasā te" ti ettha⁸ chandavasena puggala iti rassakaraṇam datṭhabbam, na⁹ "Kakusandha Koṇāgamano ca Kassapo" ti ettha Kakusandha iti avibhattikaniddeso viya avibhattikaniddeso datṭhabbo; 30
¹⁰"bhikkhu nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno

¹ = etāya saddajātiyā, ns. ² (Kās I 4: 3). ³ Dīp 5: 52^b, Kva 5^{b-c}.

⁴ Pv 4^a (Pva 11¹⁴). ⁵ ***. ⁶ (Kc 481). ⁷ Vv 617^c. ⁸ (Vva 233⁵). ⁹ [S II 11¹⁶] Th 490^c (ns: tam ariyasamgham nhuik ta-akkharā lvan sa kai' sui' Kakusandha nhuik ka-akkharā lañ⁵ gāthāpāda mha lvan eñ¹). ¹⁰ Vin III 189⁶ (Sp).

^a (Bm oṣaṅgāhavasena). ^b (ns anūnañ ca). ^c ita CeBemns Kva; Dīp: anūnam anadhikañ c'eva [metr: ~ - - ~ ~ - ~]. ^d (Bc na h'idam).

vā" ti ettha pana *bhikkhū* ti idaṃ 'bhikkhumhi' ti vattabbattā bhumme paccattan ti pi, adiṭṭhavibhattikaniddeso^a ti pi vattum yujjati^b; 'chandavasena katarassattā tāni padāni avibhattikaniddesapakkham pi bhajanti' ti vattum na yujjati.

- 5 Tattha parassapadāni ti parassa-atthabhūtāni padāni parassapadāni. Etth' uttamapurisesu attano-atthesu pi *attano-padavohāro* na kariyati;

¹kiñcāpi attano-atthā purisā uttamavhayā,
tathā pi itaresānaṃ ussannattā va tabbasā
10 tabbohāro imesānaṃ porāṇehi niropito. 7

Attanopadāni ti attano-atthabhūtāni padāni attanopadāni. Ettha pana ¹paṭhama-majjhimapurisesu parass'-atthesu pi *parasapadavohāro* na kariyati;

paṭhama-majjhimā ²c'ete parassatthā, tathā pi ca
15 itaresaṃ nirūḥhattā tabbohārassa saccato, 8
imassa pan' imesānaṃ pubbavohāratāya ca
tathā saṅkaradosassa haraṇatthāya so ayaṃ
attanopadavohāro esam ūropito dhuvam. 9

— *Parassapadasaññādisaññāyo* bahukā idha
20 porāṇehi katattā tā sa[ma]ññā porāṇikā matā. * 10

Tasmā idha paṭhamapurisādināṃ tiṇṇaṃ purisānaṃ vacanatham na pariyesāma, ³rūḥhiyā hi porāṇehi *tyādināṃ purisa-saññā* vihitā.

Ekavacana-bahuvacanesu pana ekass' atthassa vaca-
25 naṃ ekavacanāṃ, bahunnaṃ atthānaṃ vacanaṃ bahuvacanāṃ;
atha vā bahutte pi sati samudāyavasena vā^c jātivasena vā
cittena sampiṇḍetvā^d ekikatass' atthassa ekassa viya vacanam
pi ekavacanāṃ, bahutte nissitassa nissayavohārena vuttassa
nissayavasena ekassa viya vacanam pi ekavacanāṃ, ekat-
30 talakkhaṇena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanāṃ viya vacanam pi
ekavacanāṃ; abahutte pi sati atta-garukārāpariccheda-mātikānu-
sandhinaya-pucchāsabhāga-puthucittasamāyoga-puthuāramma-
ṇavasena ekatthassa bahunnaṃ viya vacanaṃ bahuvacanāṃ,

¹ Mmd 408, 409 (Mmd Ce 341²⁹ 342²). ² = ce ete, ns. ³ (cf. 55¹⁶); = pasiddharūhi a³ phrañ¹, ns.

^a *ita* Bemns; Ce adiṭṭhavibhattikattā vā avibhattikaniddeso. ^b Bens *ad.* tattha pana. ^c Bens *om.* ^d CeBe sampiṇḍitvā.

tathā "ye ye bahavo tamnivāsa-tamputta"-saṃkhātass' ekat-
thassa^a rūhivasena bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi bahuvacanaṃ,
ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekābhidhānavasena bahunnaṃ
viya vacanam pi bahuvacanaṃ, ekass' atthassa nissitavasena
bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi bahuvacanaṃ, ekass' atthassa 5
ārammaṇabheda-kiccabhedavasena bahunnaṃ viya vacanam pi
bahuvacanaṃ. Evam imehi ākārehi ekamhi vattabbe ekamhi
viya ca vattabbe ekavacanaṃ, bahumhi vattabbe bahumhi viya
ca vattabbe bahuvacanaṃ hoti ti daṭṭhabbam. ¹*Puthuvacanaṃ*
anekavacanaṃ ti ca imass' eva nāmaṃ. 10

Vacanesu ayaṃ attho nām'-ākhyātavibhattinaṃ
vasena adhigantabbo sāsanaṭṭhagavesinā; 11
tasmā tadatthaviññāpanattham idha nāmikappayogehi sah'
evākhyātappayoge pavakkhāma^b. *Rājā āgacchati, sahāyo me*
āgacchati, ²"ekam cittaṃ" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa ekava- 15
canappayogā; *rājāno āgacchanti, sahāyā me āgacchanti*, ³"na
me dessā ubho puttā", *dve tiṇi* icc evamādayo bahutthānaṃ^c
bahuvacanappayogā; ⁴"sā senā mahati āsi; ⁵bahujjano pasanno
'si; ⁶sabbo tam jāno ocināyatu; ⁷itthigumbassa pavarā; ⁸bud-
dhaśśāham vatthayugaṃ adāsim; ⁹dvayaṃ vo bhikkhave deses- 20
sāmi^d; ¹⁰pemaṃ mahantaṃ ratanattayassa kare pasādaṃ ca
naro avassam"; *bhikkhusaṃgho, balakāyo*, ¹¹"devanikāyo",
ariyagaṇo icc evamādayo *dvikaṃ, likam* icc ādayo ca samu-
dāyavasena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā, katthaci pana
īdisesu ṭhānesu bahuvacanappayogā pi dissanti, tathā hi ¹²"pūjita 25
ñātisaṃghehi; ¹³devakāyā samāgatā; ¹⁴sabbe te devanikāyā;
¹⁵dve dve va saṃghā; ¹⁶tiṇi dvikāni^e; cattāri navakāni" icc
evamādayo payogā pi dissanti, ime ekavacanavasena vattab-
bassa samudāyassa bahusamudāyavasena bahuvacanappayogā
ti gahetabbā, saṅgayhamānā ca bavhatthabahuvacane saṅgahaṃ 30
gacchanti visuṃ yeva vā, tasmā bahusamudāyapekkhābahuva-
canan^f ti etesaṃ nāmaṃ veditabbam; ¹⁷"pāṇam na hane;

¹ Pariccheda 5 *init.* ² Dhs § 111 (As 154¹⁹). ³ Cp I 9: 53^a (Ja VI 570²⁰).

⁴ J VI 581¹⁰. ⁵ J VI 329². ⁶ J VI 4¹⁹. ⁷ J VI 473³. ⁸ ***. ⁹ S IV 67¹¹.
¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ A I 63³⁰. ¹² J V 304¹². ¹³ D II 254⁶. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ cf. As
37^{20, 28}; 184²² (Vin V 137²⁵). ¹⁷ Sn 394^a.

^a B^{ens} ekass' atthassa. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c B^{ens} bavhatthānaṃ. ^d CeBm
desissāmi. ^e B^{ens} dukāni. ^f B^{ens} oṇpekkhabahu^o (cf. 19²³).

- ¹sasso sampajjati" icc evamādayo jātivasena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā, tabbhāvasāmaññaena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati; ²"nāgaṃ ratthassa pūjitam; ³Sāvattī saddhā ahosi pasannā" icc evamādayo nissayavasena
- 5 bavhatthānaṃ^a nissayavohārena vuttānaṃ ekavacanappayogā; *tilakkhaṇaṃ, kusalākusalam*, ⁴"viññāṇappaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpappaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ; ⁵dhammavinayo; ⁶Citta-Seno ca gandhabbo; ⁷ratinandiyā^b asati āgatigati na hoti āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti" icc evamādayo ekattalakkhaṇena
- 10 bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā; ⁸"evaṃ mayaṃ gaṇhāma; ⁹"amhākaṃ pakati; ¹⁰padhānaṃ ti kho Meghiya vadamānaṃ kin ti vadeyyāma" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa attavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹¹"te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum bhuñjatha bhante ti; ¹²ahaṃ manussesu manussabhūtā ab-
- 15 bhāgatānāsanakaṃ adāsim" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa ¹³garukāravasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁴"appaccayā dhammā, asaṃkhatā dhammā" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa aparicchedavasena bahuvacanappayogā aniyatasamkhāvasena^c bahuvacanappayogā vā; keci pana 'desanāsotapātavasena bahu-
- 20 vacanappayogā' ti pi vadanti, taṃ na gahetabbaṃ, na^e hi Tathāgato satisampajaññaarahito dhammaṃ deseti, yutti ca na dissati 'mātikāyaṃ pucchāyaṃ vissajjane cā ti tisu pi ṭhānesu appaccayādidhamme desento sathā punappunaṃ bahuvacanavasena desanāsote patitvā dhammaṃ deseti' ti; ¹⁵"katame
- 25 dhammā appaccayā" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa mātikānu-sandhinayena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁶"ime dhammā appaccayā" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa ¹⁶pucchānusandhinayena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁷"katame dhammā no parāmāsā; te dhamme ṭhapetvā āvasesā kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā" icc evamādayo
- 30 ¹⁸ekass' atthassa pucchāsabhāgena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁹"atthi bhikkhave aññe va dhammā gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā

¹ cf. Kās I 2: 58. ² J VI 490*. ³ ***. ⁴ Vin I 1¹¹. ⁵ (A I 283*).

⁶ D II 258¹². ⁷ (Ud 87¹). ⁸ ***. ⁹ Mmd 317dd. ¹⁰ Ud 35¹². ¹¹ ***. ¹² Vv 3ab.

¹³ Vva 24¹⁴. ¹⁴ Dhs p. 2^{23, 24} § 1084, 1086 (ns *cūl.* As-mṭ). ¹⁵ Dhs § 1084.

¹⁶ As 368¹⁴. ¹⁷ Dhs § 1176. ¹⁸ As 385¹. ¹⁹ D I 12¹⁰.

^a sic CeBm; Bc pavattānaṃ; (ns: nissayavasena vuttānaṃ bavhatthānaṃ).

^b ita CeBmns (ns: 1 nhuik ratinandiyā rhi kra eñ¹; akhyui¹ paḷi to² nhuik rati, akhyui¹ nhuik nati rhi kra eñ¹, nati rhi sañ mhā yuttatara). ^c CeBc ns aniyamita⁰.

santā paṇitā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedaniyā ye Tathā-
gato sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti"¹ ti ayam ekass'
atthassa ¹puthucittasamāyoga-puthūārammaṇavasena bahuva-
canappayogo²; ²"ekam samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ Mahāvane; ³santi puttā Videhānaṃ Dighāvu 5
raṭṭhavaḍḍhano te rājāṃ kārayissanti Mithilāyaṃ pajāpati"
icc evamādayo saddā "ye ye bahavo taṃnivāsa-taṃputta"-
saṃkhātass' ekatthassa rūhivasena bahuvacanappayogā; ⁴"Sāri-
putta-Moggallāne⁴ āmantesi: gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā Kiṭāgi-
riṃ gantvā Assaji-Punabbasukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Kiṭāgirismā 10
pabbājaniyakammaṃ karotha tumhākaṃ ete saddhivihārino ti;
⁵kacci vo kulaputtā; ⁶etha vyagghā nivattavho" icc evamādayo
ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekābhidhānavasena bahuva-
canappayogā; ⁷"mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti" icc evamādayo
ekass' atthassa nissitavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ⁸"cattāro 15
satipaṭṭhānā" ti ayam ārammaṇabhedena ekass' atthassa ba-
huvacanappayogo ⁸"cattāro sammappadhānā" ti ayam pana
kiccabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo. Tattha
ekatthekavacanaṃ samudāyāpekkhekavacanaṃ jātyāpekkheka-
vacanaṃ tannissayāpekkhekavacanaṃ ekattalakkhaṇekavaca- 20
naṃ ti pañcavidham ekavacanaṃ bhavati; ettha pana jātyā-
pekkhekavacanaṃ atthato sāmāññāpekkhekavacanaṃ evā ti
daṭṭhabbam; bavhatthabahuvacanaṃ bahusamudāyāpekkhaba-
huvacanaṃ attabahuvacanaṃ garukārabahuvacanaṃ aparic-
chedabahuvacanaṃ mātikanusandhinayabahuvacanaṃ pucchā- 25
nusandhinayabahuvacanaṃ pucchāsabhāgabahuvacanaṃ pu-
thucittasamāyoga-puthūārammaṇabahuvacanaṃ tannivāsabahu-
vacanaṃ taṃputtabahuvacanaṃ ekābhidhānabahuvacanaṃ
tannissitāpekkhabahuvacanaṃ ārammaṇabhedabahuvacanaṃ
kiccabhedabahuvacanaṃ ti pannarasavidham bahuvacanaṃ 30
bhavati. Icc evaṃ visadhā sabbāni ekavacana-bahuvacanāni
saṅgahitāni. Atr' idaṃ [taṃ]^d-pālivavatthānaṃ:

ekatthe-d^e-ekavacanañ c' itarasm' itaram pi ca

samudāya-jāti-ekattalakkhaṇekavaco pi ca

¹ (Sv I 99). ² D II 253³. ³ J VI 62¹ (Ja). ⁴ Vin II 12²⁹. ⁵ cf. M I 206⁹, 463¹³. ⁶ J II 358⁷ (Ja). ⁷ (cf. mañcaḥ krośanti). ⁸ Vin III 93^e.

^a B^e tathāgata . . . desenti. ^b C^eB^m oppayogā. ^c C^eB^m oMoggallāne, ^d B^e ns om. ^e (ns om. -d-, cf. 20⁴).

- sāṭṭhakathe piṭakasmim^a pāthe pāyena dissare; 12
garumhi c' attan' ekasmim bahuvacanakam pana
pāliyam appakam, aṭṭhakathā-ṭikāsu tam bahum. 13
Tathā hi bahukam d^b-ekavacanam yeva pāliyam
5 garumhi c' attan' ekasmim, idam ettha nidassanam: 14
¹"namo te purisajāṇṇa namo te purisuttama
tava sasanam āgamma patto 'mhi amatam padam" — 15
icc evamādayo pāthā bahudhā jinasāsane
dissanti ti vijāneyya vidvā akkharacintako; 16
10 sātisayam garukārārahassā pi mahesino
ekavacanayogena niddeso dissate yato, 17
tato vohārakusalo kareyy' atthānurūpato
ekavacanayogam vā itaram vā sumedhaso. 18
Pāyena tamnivāsamhi bahuvacanakam thitam,
15 tamputte appakam, tannissay' ekavacanam pi ca, 19
puthucittāpariccheda-mātikāsandhiādisu
bahuvacanakañ cā pi appakan ti pakāsaye, 20
ekābhidhānato kiccā tathā gocarato pi ca
bahuvacanakam tamnissitāpekkhañ ca appakam — 21
20 icc evam sappayogan tu nātvāna vacanadvayam
kātabbo pana vohāro yathāpāli vibhavinā. 22
Idāni kālādivasena ākhyātappavattim dipayissāma. Kāla-kāraka-
²-purisaparidīpakam ³kiriyaḷakkhaṇam ākhyātikam.
Tatra kālam iti^c atitānāgata-paccuppannavasena tayo
25 kāla, atitānāgata-paccuppannāṇatti-parikappa-kālātipattivasena
pana cha; te ekekaṁ tipurisakā.
Vuttappakārakālesu yadidaṁ vattate yato
ākhyātikam, tato tassa kāladīpanatā matā. 23
Kārakam^c iti kamma-kattu-bhāvā, te hi upacāra-mukhya-sa-
30 bhāvavasena karonti karaṇam ti ca^d kārakā ti [ca] vuccanti;
te ca yathākkammaṁ kiriyaṇimitta-taṁsādhaka-taṁsabhāvā ti
veditabbā.
Kammaṁ kattā ca bhāvo ca icc evam kārakā tidhā,
vibhattippaccayā ettha vuttā nāññatra saccato: 24

¹ *** (cf. Sn 544ab, S III 91¹, A V 325⁷). ² 21¹⁷ sqq. ³ 24²⁰ sqq.

^a CeB^{ns} piṭakamhi. ^b (ns om. -d). ^c B^{ns} kālan ti ... kārakan ti.
^d = karonti | kun eñ¹ || iti ca | ī sui¹ so anak kroñ¹ || karaṇam | khrañ² || iti
ca | kroñ¹ | ...; *supra* 10²³, etc.

paribhaviyyati cc ādi kamme sījjhanti kārake
sambhavati ti ādini sījjhare kattukārake 25
vibhaviyyati cc ādi bhāve sījjhanti kārake,
 tividhen' evam^a etesu vibhattippaccayā matā. 26
 Kārakattayamuttam yam ākhyātam n'atthi sabbaso, 5
 tasmā taddīpanattam pi tassākhyātassa bhāsitam; 27
 kārakattan tu bhāvassa sace pi na samīritam
 kārakalakkhaṇe, 'tena bhāvena ca avatthunā 28
 kriyānippatti n' atthi' ti yuttīto pi ca n'atthi tam,
 tathā py ākhyātike tassa tabbohāro Niruttiyam 10
 patiṭṭhitanayo vā ti mantvā amhehi bhāsito. 29

Puriso ti ekavacana-bahuvacanakā paṭhama-majjhim'-uttama-
 purisā. Tattha paṭhamapuriso ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇe
 sādhakavācace vā kammavācace vā *tumhānhasaddavajjite*
 paccattavacanabhūte nāmamhi ¹"abhinīhāro samijjhati; ²bodhi 15
 vuccati catusu maggesu nāṇan" ti ādisu viya payujjamāne
 pi, tatṭhāniyatte sati ³"bhāsati vā karoti vā; ⁴Pīṭiyakkho ti
 maṃ vidū; ⁵vuccati ti vacanan" ti ādisu viya apayujjamāne
 pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti. Katthaci pana pāṭippadese nāmassa
 appāyuttattā paṭhamapurisappayogatto duranubodho bhavati, 20
 yathā: ⁶"dukkhan te vedayissāmi tattha assāsayantū man" ti;
 tathā hi ettha 'pādā' ti pāṭhaseso, ⁷tasmim 'dukkhasāsanārocane
 vattum avisahanavasena kilamantaṃ maṃ devassa ubho pādā
 assāsentu, vissattho kathehi ti maṃ vadathā' ti adhippāyo ca
 bhavati. 25

Adhippāyo sudubbodho yasmā vijjati pāṭiyam,

tasmā upaṭṭhaham gaṇhe garum garumataṃ vidū. 30

*Tatr' imāni *bhūdhātādhikārattā bhūdhātuvase*na nidassanapa-
 dāni: *so paribhavati · le paribhavanti, paribhavati · paribhavanti;*
sapatto abhibhaviyate, ⁸"sabbā vity ānubhūyate", *abhibhaviyyate* 30
anubhuyyate ti. Yattha sati pi nāmassa sādhakavācakatte apac-
 cattavacanattā ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati,
 tattha kammavācakaṃ paccattavacanabhūtam tulyādhikaraṇa-
 padaṃ paṭicca paṭhamapurisādayo tayo labbhanti, tam yathā:

¹ Bv 2: 59f. ² Mhbv 1¹⁸. ³ Dhp 1d. ⁴ J VI 77²². ⁵ ***. ⁶ J VI 492¹⁹.

⁷ Ja VI 492²⁰, *cod.* B^d. ⁸ = tasmim garumatagaṇhanupāye, ns. ⁹ *** (Kev 21).

^a B^c tividhesv evam.

paribhaviyale puriso Devadallena, paribhaviyase tvaṃ Devadal-
*lena · paribhaviyāmihe mayaṃ akusalehi dhammehi. || Ettha paṇ*¹
idaṃ vacanaṃ na vattabbaṃ: "nindanti tuṇhim āsinaṃ" ti
ādisu sati pi nāmassa kammavācakatte apaccattavacanattā
5 *ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati ti paṭhamapurisup-*
patti na siyā' ti. | 'Kasmā' ti ce: "nindanti tuṇhim āsinaṃ" ti
ādisu 'jana' ti ajjhāharitabbassa sādhakavācakassa nāmassa sad-
dhim ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇabhāvassa icchitattā. Evam
uttaratrā pi nayo. Majjhimapuriso ākhyātapadena tulyādh-
10 *karaṇe sādhakavācake vā kammavācake vā paccattavacana-*
bhūte tumhasadde payujjamāne pi tatṭhānīyatte^a sati apayui-
jamāne pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti: tvaṃ alibhavasi · tumhe
alibhavatha, alibhavasi · alibhavatha, tvaṃ paribhaviyase Deva-
dallena · tumhe paribhaviyavhe, paribhaviyase · paribhaviyavhe.
15 *Yattha sati pi tumhasaddassa sādhakavācakatte apaccattava-*
canattā ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati, na tattha
majjhimapuriso hoti, itare pana dve honti · kammavācakaṃ pac-
cattavacanabhūtaṃ tulyādhikaraṇapadaṃ paṭicca, taṃ yathā:
layā abhibhaviyale sapaṭto, layā abhibhaviye ahaṃ. Uttama pu-
20 *riso ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇe sādhakavācake vā kamma-*
vācake vā paccattavacanabhūte amhasadde payujjamāne pi
tatṭhānīyatte sati apayujjamāne pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti:
ahaṃ paribhavāmi · mayaṃ paribhavāma, paribhavāmi · paribha-
vāma, ahaṃ paribhaviyāmi akusalehi dhammehi · mayaṃ pari-
25 *bhaviyāma, paribhaviyāmi · paribhaviyāma. Yattha sati pi*
amhasaddassa sādhakavācakatte apaccattavacanattā ākhyāta-
padena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati, na tattha uttamapuriso
hoti, itare dve pana honti · kammavācakaṃ paccattavacanabhū-
taṃ tulyādhikaraṇapadaṃ paṭicca, taṃ yathā: mayā anubhavi-
30 *yale sampatti, mayā abhibhaviyase tvaṃ. Evaṃ yattha yattha*
sādhakavācakaṇaṃ vā kammavācakaṇaṃ vā nāmādināṃ pac-
cattavacanabhūtānaṃ ākhyātapadehi tulyādhikaraṇatte laddhe,
tattha tattha paṭhamapurisādayo labbhanti; tasmā nāmādināṃ
paccattavacanabhūtānaṃ tulyādhikaraṇabhāvo yeva paṭhama-
35 *purisādinam uppattiyā karaṇaṃ.*

¹ Dhṛp 227c.

^a = thui tumhasadda eṇⁱ arā eṇⁱ aphrac saṇ, ns.

¹Dvinnam tiṇṇam vā purisānam ekābhidhāne paro puriso gahetabbo. Etth' ekābhidhānam nāma ekato abhidhānam ekakālabhidhānañ ca, tañ ca kho *casaddappayoge* yeva *aca-saddappayoge* bhinnakālabhidhāne taggahaṇābhāvato. *Tumhe atthakusalā bhavatha, mayam atthakusalā bhavāma* icc evamā- 5 dayo tappayogā. Tattha *tumhe atthakusalā bhavatha* icc etasmim vohāre 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi: tumhe atthakusalā bhavathā' ti evaṃ dvinnam ekābhidhāne paro puriso gahetabbo; *mayam atthakusalā bhavāma* icc etasmim pana 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: 10 mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti vā 'tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti vā evaṃ pi dvinnam ekābhidhāne paro puriso gahetabbo, 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti (vā)^a 15 'so ca atthakusalo bhavati te ca atthakusalā bhavanti tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi tumhe ca atthakusalā bhavatha ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti vā evaṃ tiṇṇam ekābhidhāne paro puriso gahetabbo. Aparo pi atthanayo vuṇṇati: 'tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: 20 tumhe atthakusalā bhavathā' ti vā 'ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā' ti vā iminā nayena anekappabhedo atthanayo. Evaṃ sesāsu vibhattisu pañcamī-sattamiyādisu paro puriso gahetabbo, sabbesu ca kiriyāpadesu bavhatthavācakesu bahuvacanantesu, na pana 25 bahuvacanantesu pi ²ekass' attano vācakesu garukātabbass' ekass' atthassa vācakesu ca kiriyāpadesu. Ettha codanāsandipaniyo imā gāthā:

|| 'tvañ ca bhavasi so cā pi bhavati' ce ādi bhāsane
 "tumhe bhavatha" icc ādi paro poso katham siyā, 31 30
 'ahaṃ bhavāmi so cā pi bhavati' ce ādi bhāsane
 "mayam bhavāma" icc ādi uttamo ca katham siyā. 32

Ettha ca vuccate:

| pacchā vutto paro nāma saññāya paṭipāṭiyā,
 evaṃ pana gahetabbo paropurisanāmako^b: 33 35

¹ (Kc 411) § 868. ² (16³¹, 18¹⁸⁻¹⁹).

^a CeBm om. ^b ita CeBemns (= paropuris mañ sañ, ns).

- paṭhamamhā paro nāma majjhimo uttamo pi ca,
majjhimamhā paro nāma uttamo puriso ruto. 34
- Evan tu gahaṇaṃ h' ettha vohāraśānulomakaṃ,
doso tadanulomamhi gahaṇasmiṃ na vijjati, 35
- 5 ¹"tvaṇ ca bhadde sukhi hohi eso cā pi mahāmigo"
iti pāṭho yato diṭṭho, tasmā evaṃ vademase; 36
- ²"tumhe dve sukhitā hotha' icc attho tattha dissati.
Evam py āyaṃ^a nayo vutto attano matiyā mama; 37
- attano mati kiñcāpi kathitā sabbadubbala,
10 tathā pi nayam ādāya kathitattā akopiya. 38
- ³"Dhammena rajjaṃ karentaṃ raṭṭhā pabbājayittha maṃ
tvaṇ ca jānapadā c' eva negamā ca samāgatā; 38^b
- ⁴ahaṇ ca Maddidevī ca Jāli-Kaṇhājina c' ubho
aṇṇamaṇṇaṃ sokaṇudā vasāma assame tadā" 38^c
- 15 etā gāthā pi etassa atthassa pana sādhiṇā,
^bettakenā pi etāhi^b attho supākaṭo siyā; 39
- evaṃ viññūhi viññeyyaṃ, bahunā bhāsitenā kiṃ:
ākārena manāpena kathane yena kenaci
na virujjhati ce attho, taṃ pamāṇaṃ ^bsudhīmataṃ. 40
- 20 Purisattayato eso paropurisaṇāmako
nūpalabbhati paccekam, tadantogadhako^c v' ayaṃ^d 41
- pāṭavatthāya^e sotūnaṃ vohāratthesu sabbaso
visuṃ alabbhamāno pi labbhamāno va uddhaṭo. 42
- Samkhepato p' ettha purisappavatti evaṃ upalakkhitabbā:
25 *amh*avacanatthe uttamo, *tumh*avacanatthe majjhimo, aṇṇesaṃ
vacanatthe paṭhamo ti.
- Tyādinam purisasaṇṇā yasmā vuttā, tato idaṃ
⁶tabbant' ākhyātikaṃ ñeyyaṃ purisaparidīpakaṃ^f. 43
- Evaṃ sabbathā pi ākhyātikassa kāla-kāraka-purisaparidīpanatā
30 vuttā. Kiriyaḷakkhaṇaṇ ti ettha kathaṃ ākhyātikassa kiriya-
lakkhanaṭā veditabbā:

¹ J III 186⁴. ² (Ja III 186¹⁶). ³ J VI 587¹⁸⁻²⁰. ⁴ Cp I 9: 44. ⁵ (= sudhī
sudhina | koṇ¹ so paṇṇā rhi saṇ || matam | eṇ¹, ns). ⁶ = thui ti ca so vibhat
achum² rhi so, ns.

^a B^c py ayaṃ. ^{b-b} ita C^e; B^m om.; B^{ens} tāsū vuttanayen' eva.
^c ita B^m (< oato) C^e; B^{ens} oato. ^d ita B^{ens}; B^m vāyaṃ, C^e p' ayaṃ.
^e cf. 30²¹. ^f C^e tipurisaparidīpakaṃ.

'lakkhiyati kriyāy' etam, kriyā vā assa lakkhaṇam'
kriyālakkaṇatā evaṃ veditabbā; tathā hi ca 44

"gacchati" ce ādikaṃ sutvā kriyāsandipanaṃ padam
'ākhyātikaṃ' ti dhirehi ākhyātāññūhi lakkhitam^a. 45

Lakkhaṇam hoti nāmassa yathā sattābhidhānatā, 5
kriyābhidhānatā evaṃ ākhyātass' eva lakkhaṇam. 46

Atthato pana etassa kriyāvācakatā idha
lakkhaṇam iti viññeyyam lakkhaṇāññūhi lakkhitam: 47

"kiṃ karosi" ti puṭṭhassa "pacāmi" ce ādinā "aham"
paṭivācāya dānena kriyāvācakatā matā. 48 10

Evaṃ ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkaṇatā veditabbā. Idāni kālesu
vibhattippavatti evaṃ veditabbā:

¹paccuppannamhi kālasmiṃ vattamānā pavattati,

²āsiṭṭh'ānāpanatthesu paccuppannamhi pañcamī, 49

³paccuppanne parikappānumatyatthesu sattamī; 15

⁴apaccakkhe atītamhi parokkhā sampavattati, 50

⁵hiyyopabhutikālasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati

paccakkhe vā apaccakkhe hiyyattaniniruttitā^b, 51

⁶añjappabhutikālasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati

⁷paccakkhe vā apaccakkhe samīp' añjatanavhayā; 52 20

⁸anāgate bhavissanti kālasmiṃ sampavattati;

⁹kriyātipannamattamhi 'tīte kālātipattikā

— ¹⁰anāgate pi hoti ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā. 53

Evaṃ kālesu vibhattippavattiṃ ñatvā, ye te suttantesu vicittā
suvisada-vipula-tikhiṇabuddhivisayabhūtā payogā dissanti, tesu 25
pāṭavam icchantehi tyādikkamena vuccamānā kiriyāpada-
mālā sallakkhitabbā:

bhavaṭi bhavanti, bhavasi bhavatha, bhavāmi bhavāma;

bhavale bhavante, bhavase bhavavhe, bhave ¹⁰*bhavāmhe*^c.

Ayaṃ aññayogādirahitā kiriyāpadamālā. Dissanti ca suttantesu 30

atthasambhave pi aññayogādirahitāni kiriyāpadāni, seyyathidaṃ:

¹¹"sabbe saṃkhārā aniccā ti yadā paññāya passati; ¹²yaṃ maṃ

bhaṇasi sārathi; ¹³aññaṃ sepaṇṇiṃ^d gacchāmi" icc evamādini

¹ § 872 (Kc 416). ² § 880 (Kc 417). ³ § 881 (Kc 418). ⁴ § 885 (Kc 419).

⁵ § 886 (Kc 420). ⁶ § 887 (Kc 421). ⁷ § 892 (Kc 423). ⁸ § 895 (Kc 424).

⁹ § 895 (vṛtti). ¹⁰ cf. Kcv 480, Senart *ad loc.* ¹¹ Dhṛp 277^{ab}. ¹² J VI 19². ¹³ J I 174¹⁰.

^a Be saññitam. ^b sic CeBemns; Bm hiyyattaniruttitā tā [c: hiyyattani-
ruti gata?]. ^c CeBemns bhavamhe. ^d ns: sepaṇṇi nnuik niggahit kye sañ.

etass' atthassa paridīpaniyā^a kiriyāpadamālā. Ettha tividho kiriyāpadesu yogo: *layogo mayogo aññayogo* ca. Tattha majjhimapurisā *layogavasena* gahetabbā, uttamapurisā *mayogavasena*, paṭhamapurisā *aññayogavasena*. Tyādinam ettha
5 paṭipāṭiyā ayaṃ anugiti:

aññayogena paṭhamā, *layogena* tu majjhimā,
mayogen' uttamā honti gahetabbā vibhāvinā. 54

Sotūnaṃ payogesu kosallatthaṃ aññayogādisahitaṃ aparaṃ pi kiriyāpadamālāṃ vadāma:

10 *so bhavati te bhavanti, tvaṃ bhavasi tumhe bhavatha, ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma; so bhavate te bhavante, tvaṃ bhavase tumhe bhavavhe, 'ahaṃ bhave mayaṃ bhavāmhe'*^b.

Ayaṃ aññayogādisahitā kiriyāpadamālā. Dissanti ca suttantesu aññayogādisahitāni pi kiriyāpadāni, seyyathidaṃ "yaṃ p' ayaṃ
15 deva kumāro suppatiṭṭhitapādo idam p' imassa mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ bhavati; 'tass' imāni satta ratanāni bhavanti; 'yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇīye ca dandhati; 'tvaṃ 'si ācariyo mama; 'aham pi daṭṭhukāmo 'smi pitarāṃ me idhāgataṃ" icc evamādinī etass' atthassa paridīpaniyā^c kiriyāpadamālā. Yo *tumhasaddena* vattabbe atthe 'nipatati na pana^d hoti tumhatthavācako, n' eso saddo kiriyāpadassa *layogasahitattaṃ* sādheti aññadatthu aññayogasahitattaṃ ñeva sādheti; yo ca *amhasaddena* vattabbe atthe nipatati na pana hoti amhatthavācako, na so pi saddo kiriyāpadassa *mayogasahitattaṃ* sādheti
20 aññadatthu aññayogasahitattaṃ ñeva sādheti. Tatra *tumhasaddena* tāva vattabbe 'tthe^d "na bhavaṃ eti puññatthaṃ Sivirūjassa dassanaṃ; 'māyasmā samaggassa saṃghassa bhedaṃ parakkamī; 'idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū ti" icc evamādayo payogā; *amhasaddena* pana vattabbe^e "Upāli
25 tam^f mahāvīra pāde vandati satthuno; 'sāvako te mahāvīra Saraṇo vandati satthuno" ti ca icc evamādayo payogā. Idam etthūpalakkhitabbaṃ: 'tvaṃ tumhe, ahaṃ mayan' ti atthadi-

¹ (45²¹), ² D II 17¹⁹, ³ D II 16¹⁸, ⁴ cf. Th 291^{ab}, ⁵ Vv 951^d, ⁶ J VI 19³,
⁷ = kya eñ¹, ns. ⁸ J VI 533⁶, ⁹ Vin III 172²⁴, ¹⁰ Vin I 28²⁹, ¹¹ Ap 48¹², ¹² Ap 76⁴.

^a *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; paridīpaniyā = pra khrañ² nhuik, vā eñ¹, vā pra kroñ³ phrac so, ns; *vide* 27²⁸. ^b C^eB^{em}ns bhavamhe (cf. 25²⁹), ^c (cf. 26¹), ^d B^ens vattabbatthe (C^e vattabbatte), ^e B^ens vattabbatthe, ^f *ita* C^eB^{em}ns (tam | ashyañ bhurañ² eñ¹ || pāde | tui¹ kuī).

paka-layoga-mayogato añño aññatthadīpano payogo yeva añ-
 ñayogo nāma, tattha paṭhamapuriso bhavati ti. || Yajj evaṃ,
¹"sabbāyaṣaṃ kūṭaṃ atippamāṇaṃ paggayha so tiṭṭhasi anta-
 likkhe; ²esa sutvā pasidāmi vaco te isisattama" ti ādisu kathaṃ,
 ettha hi majjhim'-uttamapurisasambhavo yeva dissati na tu ⁵
 paṭhamapurisasambhavo ti. | Vuccate: "sabbāyaṣaṃ kūṭaṃ ati-
 ppamāṇaṃ paggayha so tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe" ti ādisu so ti ādikassa
 nāmasaddassa *tumhānhasadda*[ssattha]vācakasaddehi *tiṭṭhasi* ti
 ādinaṃ syādyantānaṃ padānaṃ dassanato accantaṃ ajjhāha-
 ritabbehi samānādhikaraṇattā ³tagguṇabhūtattā ca majjhim'- ¹⁰
 uttamapurisasambhavo samadhigantabbo. Īdisesu payogesu
 syādyantānaṃ dassanavasena avijjamānāni pi ajjhāharitabbāni
 'tvam, aham' icc ādini padāni bhavanti; katthaci pana pari-
 puṇṇāni dissanti ⁴"sā tvaṃ Vaṃkaṃ anuppattā kathaṃ Maddi
 karissasi; ⁵so ahaṃ vicarissāmi gāma gāmaṃ purā purā" ti ¹⁵
 icc evamādisu.

Ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkaṇattā alīṅgabhedattā ca tiṇṇaṃ
 līṅgānaṃ sādharmaṇabhāvaparidīpanatthaṃ aparaṃ pi kiriyāpa-
 damālaṃ vadāma:

^{*} *puriso bhavati kaññā bhavati cittaṃ bhavati, purisā bhavanti* ²⁰
kaññāyo bhavanti cittāni bhavanti; bho purisa tvaṃ bhavasi
bhoḷi kaññe tvaṃ bhavasi bho citta tvaṃ bhavasi, bhavanto
purisā tumhe bhavatha bhoḷiyo kaññāyo tumhe bhavatha
bhavanto cittāni tumhe bhavatha; ahaṃ puriso bhavāmi
ahaṃ kaññā bhavāmi ahaṃ cittaṃ bhavāmi, mayaṃ purisā ²⁵
bhavāma mayaṃ kaññāyo bhavāma mayaṃ cittāni bhavāma.

Esa nayo attanopadesu, sesavibhattinaṃ sabbapadesu pi. Ayam
 ākhyātikassa tiṇṇaṃ līṅgānaṃ sādharmaṇabhāvaparidīpani^a ki-
 riyāpadamālā va. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Niruttipīṭake: "kiriyālakka-
 ṇaṃ ākhyātikam alīṅgabhedam" iti. Tatra alīṅgabhedam iti ko ³⁰
 attho: itthi-puma-napumsakānaṃ avisesattho vuccate alīṅgabhe-
 dam iti, yathā: *puriso gacchati · kaññā gacchati · cittaṃ gacchati* ti.

^bCatudhā uddiṭṭhakiriyāpadesu yathā *bhavati* ti akārāna-

¹ J III 146¹². ² Sn 356^{ab}. ³ sabbānāmadvaye pubbam eva padhānaṃ,
 pacchimāṃ pana vacanālaṃkāraṃ hū so paribhāsa kā³ I nhuik ma vaṇ, ns.

⁴ J VI 507¹⁴. ⁵ Sn 192^{ab}. ^a (cf. 3³², 4¹, 5¹⁸; cf. 10⁹).

^a cf. 26¹, 1⁹.

- tara/yantapadam gahetvā *bhavaṭi bhavanṭi bhavasi* ti ādinā
 kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā katā, evaṃ *ubbhavaṭi* cc ādini pi
 akārānantara/yantapadāni gahetvā *ubbhavaṭi ubbhavanṭi ubbha-*
vasi ti ādinā kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā kātabbā; *bhoti sambhoti*
 5 ti ādini pana okārānantara/yantapadāni *bhāveṭi vibhāveṭi* ti
 ādini ca ekārānantara/yantapadāni gahetvā paḷinayānusāren' eva
 padamālā kātabbā na-y-idha vuttanayānusārena. Idisesu hi
 tṭhānesu duranubodhā kiriyāpadagati; ato labbhamānavasena
 kiriyāpadamālā kātabbā, na hi loke lokiyā sabbe dhātusadde
 10 paccekam sabbehi pi channavutiyā vacanehi yojetvā vadanti,
 evaṃ avadantānam pi nesam kathā aparipuṇṇā nāma na hoti.
 Tasmā vajjetabbaṭṭhānam vajjetvā yathāsambhavaṃ padamālā
 kātabbā, evaṃ pañcamiyādisu pi vibhattisu. Ayaṃ vattamā-
 nāvibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeśo.
 15 Ito paṭṭhāya pana yathuddiṭṭhapadān' eva pariṇāmetvā
 pariṇāmetvā pañcamiyādinam mātikābhāvena gahetabbāni.
 Idāni pana *tayogādisahitāsahitavasena* dvidhā kiriyāpadamālāyo
 dassessāma, kvac' ādesavasena sambhūtāni ca rūpantarāni
 sotūnam sukhadhāraṇatthañ c' eva purisappayoge asammo-
 20 hatthañ ca.

Bhavaṭu bhavantu, bhavāhi bhava^a · bhavatha, bhavāmi
bhavāma; bhavaṭaṃ bhavantāṃ, bhavassu bhavavho, bhave
bhavāmase.

- 25 *So bhavaṭu te bhavantu, tvaṃ bhavāhi bhava^a · tumhe*
bhavatha, ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma; so bhavaṭaṃ
te bhavantāṃ, tvaṃ bhavassu tumhe bhavavho, ¹ahaṃ bhave
mayaṃ bhavāmase. Ayaṃ pañcamīvibhattivasena kiriyā-
 padamālāniddeśo.

- 30 *Bhaveyya bhave · bhaveyyuṃ, bhaveyyāsi bhaveyyātha, bha-*
veyyāmi · bhaveyyāma bhavemu; bhavetha bhaveraṃ, bha-
vethe bhaveyyavho^b, bhaveyyaṃ bhaveyyāmhe iti vā.

- 35 *So bhaveyya bhave · te bhaveyyuṃ, tvaṃ bhaveyyāsi tumhe*
bhaveyyātha, ahaṃ bhaveyyāmi · mayaṃ bhaveyyāma bha-
vemu; so bhavetha te bhaveraṃ, tvaṃ bhavethe tumhe bha-
veyyavho^b, ahaṃ bhaveyyaṃ mayaṃ bhaveyyāmhe iti vā.

Ayaṃ sattamīvibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeśo.

¹ (45²¹).

^a Bem *ad.* bhavassu. ^b Bem bhaveyyavho.

Babhūva babhūvu, babhūve babhūvittha, babhūvaṃ^a babhūvimha; babhūvittha babhūvire, babhūvittho babhūvivho, babhūviṃ babhūvimhe iti vā.

So babhūva te babhūvu, ¹tvam babhūve tumhe babhūvittha, ²ahaṃ babhūvaṃ^a mayaṃ babhūvimha; so babhūvittha te ⁵babhūvire, tvam babhūvittho tumhe babhūvivho, ³ahaṃ babhūviṃ^b mayaṃ babhūvimhe iti vā. Ayaṃ parokkhā vibhattivāsena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavā abhavu, abhavo abhavattha, abhavaṃ^c abhavamha; abhavattha abhavatthum, abhavase abhavavhaṃ, abhaviṃ^d ¹⁰abhavamhase iti vā.

⁴So abhavā ⁵te abhavu, ⁶tvam abhavo tumhe abhavattha, ²ahaṃ abhavaṃ^c mayaṃ abhavamha; so abhavattha te abhavatthum, ⁷tvam abhavase tumhe abhavavhaṃ, ³ahaṃ abhaviṃ^d mayaṃ abhavamhase iti vā. Ayaṃ hiyyattanī vibhatti- ¹⁵vasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavi abhavi[ṃ], abhavo abhavittha, abhaviṃ^e abhavamha; abhavā abhavū, abhavase abhavivhaṃ, abhavaṃ^f abhavamhe iti vā.

*⁸So abhavi te abhaviṃ, ⁹tvam abhavo tumhe abhavittha, ²⁰³ahaṃ abhaviṃ mayaṃ abhavamha; ⁴so abhavā ⁵te abhavā, ⁷tvam abhavase tumhe abhavivhaṃ, ahaṃ abhavaṃ¹ mayaṃ abhavamhe iti vā. Ayaṃ ajjatanī vibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso. Ettha pana ajjatanīyā ⁸uṇṇivacanassa *imsumādesavasena^h bhavatāno rūpantarāni pi veditabbāni, seyyathī- ²⁵dam: le bhaviṃsu samubbhaviṃsu pabhaviṃsu parābhaviṃsu sambhaviṃsu pātubhaviṃsu pātubbhaviṃsu imāni akammakapadāni, paribhaviṃsu abhibhaviṃsu adhibhaviṃsu alibhaviṃsu anubhaviṃsu samanubhaviṃsu abhisambhaviṃsu**

— *adhibhosun ti rūpam pi yasmā dissati pāliyaṃ, ³⁰tasmā hi nayato ñeyyaṃ paribhosun ti ādikaṃ; ⁵⁵tatrāyaṃ pālī: ⁹"evaṃvihārīṇ cāvuso bhikkhum rūpā adhibhosun na bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosi"* ti — *imāni sakammakapadāni.*

¹ (45²²). ² (46¹⁰ sqq.). ³ (46¹⁸). ⁴ (46²¹). ⁵ (45²⁴). ⁶ (46²⁴). ⁷ (45¹⁸).

⁸ § 1016 (Kc 506). ⁹ S IV 185²¹.

^a C^e babhūva (*vide* 47²⁰). ^b C^eB^m babhūvi. ^c C^e abhava. ^d C^eB^m abhavi. ^e B^m abhavi. ^f C^eB^m abhava. ^g B^e abhavū. ^h *ita* B^emns; C^e *imsvādesa*^o, (ns: *imsumādesavasena* | *impu apru eñ¹ acvaṃ² phrañ¹* || *mādesa nhuik ma kā³ āgum* ||).

Evaṃ ajjataniyā *anuvacanassa imsumādesavasena bhavatino rūpantarāni bhavanti*. Api ca

anuvabhi iti rūpam pi ajjatanyā padissati,

tasmā hi nayato ñeyyaṃ *ajjhabhi* ce ādikam pi ca; 56

5 *atrāyaṃ pāli*: "so tena kammena divaṃ samakkamī^a sukhañ ca khiddāratiyo ca *anuvabhi*" ti. Tattha *anuvabhi* ti *anu-abhi* ti chedo; *anu* ti upasaggo, *abhi* ti ākhyātikapadan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Bhavissati bhavissanti, bhavissasi bhavissatha, bhavissāmi bhavissāma; bhavissate bhavissante, bhavissase bhavissavhe,

10 *bhavissaṃ bhavissāmhe* iti vā.

So bhavissati te bhavissanti, tvaṃ bhavissasi tumhe bhavissatha, ahaṃ bhavissāmi mayaṃ bhavissāma; so bhavissate te bhavissante, tvaṃ bhavissase tumhe bhavissavhe, ahaṃ bhavissaṃ mayaṃ bhavissāmhe iti vā. Ayaṃ bhavissanti-

15 *vibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.*

Abhavissā abhavissaṃsu, abhavisse abhavissatha, abhavissaṃ abhavissamha; abhavissatha abhavissīṃsu, abhavissase abhavissavhe, abhavissaṃ abhavissamhase iti vā.

So abhavissā te abhavissaṃsu, tvaṃ abhavisse tumhe abhavissatha, ahaṃ abhavissaṃ mayaṃ abhavissamha; so abhavissatha te abhavissīṃsu, tvaṃ abhavissase tumhe abhavissavhe, ahaṃ abhavissaṃ mayaṃ abhavissamhase iti vā.

20 Ayaṃ kālātipattivibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Vohārabhedakusalena subuddhinā yo

25 Kaccāyanena kathito jīnasāsanatthaṃ
tyādikamo, tadanugaṃ kiriyāpadānaṃ

katvā kamo *bhavatidhātuvasena vutto.*

57

Iti navāṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññānaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe bhavatino kiriyā-
30 *padamālāvibhāgo nāma dutiyo paricchedo.*

III.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi pakiṇṇakavinicchayaṃ
sappayogesu atthesu viññānaṃ paṭavattayaṃ^b.

1

^a D III 147⁹⁻¹⁰.

^a Bemns: appaggami, Ce: apakkami. ^b sic Bemns ("metri causa, pro paṭavattaya", ns); Ce (concl.) paṭavattaya viññānaṃ.

Tattha ¹atthuddhāro, ²atthasaddacintā, ³atthātisayayogo, ⁴sa-
mānāsamānavasena vacanasāṅgaho, ⁵āgamalakkaṇavasena
vibhattivacanasāṅgaho, ⁶kālavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho,
⁷kālasāṅgaho, ⁸pakaraṇasaṃsandanā, ⁹vattamānādinam vaca-
natthavibhāvanā cā ti navadhā vinicchayo veditabbo. 5

Atthuddhāre tāva samānasutikapadānam atthuddhāra-
nam^a karissāma. Etthākyātapadasaṇṇitānam *bhotisadda-bhave*-
saddānam attho uddharitabbo. Tathā h' ete nāmikapadasaṇ-
ṇitehi aparehi *bhotisadda-bhavesaddehi* samānasutikā pi asamā-
natthā c' eva honti asamānavibhattikā ca. Sāsanasmiṃ hi keci 10
saddā aṇṇamaṇṇam samānasutikā samānā pi asamānatthā asa-
mānappavattinimittā asamānalingā asamānavibhattikā asamā-
navacanakā asamānantā asamānakālikā asamānapadañātikā ca
bhavanti. Tesam asamānatthatte ¹⁰"sabbañ hi tam jirati
dehanissitam; ¹¹appassut' āyam puriso balivaddo va jirati; 15
¹²santo tasito; ¹³pāhu santo na bharati; ¹⁴santo ācikkhate muni;
¹⁵santo sappurisā loke; ¹⁶santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmin" ti evam-
ādayo payogā. Ettha *jiratisaddadvayaṃ* yathāsambhavaṃ na-
vabhāvāpagama-vaddhanavācakaṃ, *santosaddapañcakaṃ* yathā-
sambhavaṃ parissamappatta-samānōpasantōpalabbhamānavā- 20
cakan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamānappavattinimittatte pana
¹⁷"akataññū mittadūbhī; ¹⁸assaddho akataññū cā" ti evam-
ādayo. Ettha *akataññūsaddadvayaṃ* katākatañjananajānanapa-
vattinimittam paṭi^b sambhūtattā asamānappavattinimittakan ti
daṭṭhabbam. Asamānalingatte ¹⁹"sukhi hotu Pañcasikha 25
Sakko devānam indo; ²⁰tvañ ca bhadde sukhi hohi; ²¹yattha
sā upatthito hoti; ²²mātā me atthi sā mayā posetabbā" ti evam-
ādayo. Ettha *sukhisaddadvayaṃ* sāsaddadvayañ ca pum-itthi-
lingavasena asamānalingan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamānavibhat-
tikatte ²³"āhāre udare yato; ²⁴yato pajānāti sahetudhamman" 30
ti evam ādayo. Ettha *yatosaddadvayaṃ* paṭhamā-pañcamivi-
bhattisahitattā asamānavibhattikan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamā-

¹ (31⁶ et cf. Pariccheda 14). ² (34²⁶). ³ (45¹). ⁴ (45⁸). ⁵ (48²⁴). ⁶ (49²²).
⁷ (50¹⁸). ⁸ (55³³). ⁹ (58¹⁰). ¹⁰ Dhpa I 11¹². ¹¹ Dhpa 152^{ab} (Dhpa). ¹² ***. ¹³ Sn 98^c.
¹⁴ M III 187³⁰. ¹⁵ J I 129²². ¹⁶ A I 107¹⁸ (Mp). ¹⁷ Ja IV 37¹². ¹⁸ Dhpa 97^a (Dhpa).
¹⁹ D II 269¹⁶. ²⁰ J III 186⁴. ²¹ D I 166⁸. ²² ***. ²³ Sn 78^b. ²⁴ Ud 1²¹.

^a sic C^eBem^{ns}; atthuddhāram. ^b B^m paṭi, C^e pati; B^e paṭicca; ns;
paṭi = eva¹ rve¹.

navacanakatte ime payogā: ¹"yāya mātu bhato poso imaṃ
lokaṃ avekkhati tam pi pāṇadadiṃ santiṃ^a hanti kuddho
puthujjano" ti ādisu *hantīsaddo* ekavacano, ²"ime ca nūna
araññasmiṃ migasaṃghāni luddakā vākurāhi parikkhippa sob-
5 bhaṃ pātetvā tāvade vikkosamānā tippāhi^b hanti nesaṃ vamaṃ
varaṇ" ti ādisu pana bahuvacano; ³"silavā vatasampanno;
⁴etha tumhe āyasmanto silavā hotha; ⁵santo danto niyato
brahmacāri; ⁶santo ha ve sabbhi pavedayanti; ⁷mahārājā yasassi
so; ⁸cattāro mahārājā" ti evamādisu *silavāsaddādayo* ekava-
10 cana-bahuvacanakā. Asamānantatatte pana, yattha samāna-
sutikānaṃ asamānavibhattikattaṃ vā asamānavacanattaṃ vā
upalabbhati, te yeva payogā, taṃ yathā: ⁹"satam sampajānaṃ;
¹⁰satam dhammo; ¹¹santo danto; ¹²santo sappurisū" icc evamā-
dayo. Asamānakālatte ¹³"nanu te sutam brāhmaṇa bhañ-
15 ñamāne devā na issanti purisaparakkamassa; ¹⁴te janā pāram
issanti maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṇ" ti evamādayo. Ettha *issanti-*
saddadvayaṃ vattamāna-bhavissantikālavasena asamānakālan
ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, *vattamāna-bhavissantivibhattivasena* pana asa-
mānavibhattikan ti pi. Asamānapadaajātikatte ¹⁵"sayam
20 samāhito nāgo; ¹⁶sāyaṃ abhiññāya kam uddiseyyaṃ; ¹⁷pāthe
dhāvantiyā pati; ¹⁸ekaṃsaṃ aḍinaṃ katvā padesu sīrasā pati;
¹⁹giriṃ Caṇḍoraṇaṃ pati" ti evamādayo. Ettha *sayamsā-*
dadvayaṃ nāma-nipātavasena, patīsaddattayaṃ nām'ākhyātō-
pasaggavasena asamānapadaajātikan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Iminā nayena
25 sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ. Evaṃ sāsana-smiṃ keci saddā añ-
ñamaññaṃ samānasutikā samānā pi asamānatthā asamānappa-
pavattinimittā asamānalingā asamānavibhattikā asamānavaca-
nakā asamānantā asamānakālikā asamānapadaajātikā ca bhavanti.
Etādisesu saddesu yo kiriyāpadatthaṃ^c pakāseti, na so nāmi-
30 kapadatthaṃ^c, yo ca nāmikapadatthaṃ^c pakāseti, na so kiriyā-
padatthaṃ^c; evaṃ sante pi sutisāmaññato ekattena gahetvā

¹ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹² (Mp; ns: mātupud ka² avibhattikaniddesa, vā tatiyālopa).

² J VI 582¹⁷⁻¹⁹. ³ J VI 286³⁹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ Dhp 142b. ⁶ Dhp 151d. ⁷ D II 257⁸.

⁸ D I 216⁴. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ (Dhp 151c). ¹¹ (32⁷). ¹² (31¹⁷). ¹³ J III 719-20.

¹⁴ Dhp 86cd. ¹⁵ A III 346²⁸. ¹⁶ M I 171⁶. ¹⁷ J I 308⁵. ¹⁸ Sn 1027cd.

¹⁹ J IV 93².

^a CeBemns pāṇadadi santi [ns: pāṇadadi santi tui¹ ka² atthamatta nhuik paṭhamā]. ^b Bens tibbāhi. ^c o¹padattaṃ? (pud eñ¹ phrac kui, ns).

atthuddhāro karaṇiyo ti yathāvuttakiriyāpadānaṃ nāmapadehi samānasutikānaṃ *bhotisadda-bhavesaddānaṃ* atthuddhāraṃ va-dāma, katham:

Bhotisaddo kattuyoge kiriyāpadaṃ, kiriyāyoge nāmikapadaṃ; tasmā so dvisu atthesu vattati: kiriyāpadatthe nāmikapadatthe ca. Tattha kiriyāpadatthe vattamānāvasena, nāmikapadatthe paṇālananavasena. Kiriyāpadatthe tāva: ¹"eko bhoti", nāmikapadatthe: ²"mā bhoti paridevesi". Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

bhāve nāmapadatthe ca ālananavisesite

imesu dvisu atthesu *bhotisaddo* pavattati.

2 10

Bhavesaddo pana *bhavāmi* t' imassa vattamānāvibhattiyuttassa saddass' atthe pi vattati, *bhavāmi* t' imassa pañcamivibhattiyuttassa saddassa āṇaty-āsimsanatthesu pi vattati, *bhaveyyāmi* t' imassa sattamivibhattisahitassa saddassa anumati-parikappatthesu pi vattati. Tatr' idaṃ paṭhamatthassa sādhaṃ āhacca ¹⁵ vacanaṃ: ³"devānaṃ adhiko homi bhavāmi manuḷādhipo rūpalakkhaṇasampanno paññāya asamo bhava" ti. Ayaṃ pana sabbesaṃ tesam atthānaṃ sādhiḃā amhākaṃ gāthāracanā:

sukhī bhavati eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhī bhava;

sukhī bhavatu eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhī bhava;

3 20

imāya buddhapūjāya bhavantu sukhitā paḷā

bhave 'hañ ca sukhappatto sāmacco^a saha ñātibhi;

4

sukhī bhaveyya eso ca eso^b cā pi sukhī bhava;

sukhī bhaveyya ce eso, ahañ cā pi sukhī bhava ti.

5

Icc evaṃ

25

vattamānāya pañcamyaṃ sattamyañ ca vibhattiyaṃ

etesu tisu ṭhānesu *bhavesaddo* pavattati;

'ekadhā vattamānāyaṃ, pañcamī-sattamīsu ca

6

dvedhā dvedhā' t' imass' atthaṃ pañcadhā paridipaye

— dvedhā vā vattamānāyaṃ: ādipurisavācako

30

attho *bhave* ti etassa 'bhavati' ti pi yujjati,

7

idāni pana etassa vuttass' atthassa sādhaṃ

ettha paḷippadesan tu āharissaṃ, suṇātha me:

8

¹ (DI 78²: eko hoti, *et paulo ante* paccanubhoti). ² J VI 523²³. ³ Ap 4²⁵⁻²⁶.

^a ns: sa so macco | thuī sattavā sañ! ^b ita CeBm; Bems *conī*, ahañ
{ns: i gāthā dutiya-catutthapāda nūhik eso cā pi rhi kra eñ¹, *bhave* hū so
pud nūhik *eyyāmi* vibhat kui e pru so arā phrac rve¹, rhe¹ gāthā nūhik kai'
sui¹, ahañ cā pi rhi mha sañ¹ mañ] *leg.* esñ? *cf.* 24⁵.

- 1 "ko 'yaṃ majjhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tīraṃ āyue,
 kaṃ tvaṃ atthavaṣaṃ ṇatvā evaṃ vāyamaṣe^a bhusaṃ 8^b
 — nisamma vattaṃ lokassa vāyamaṣsa ca devate,
 tasmā majjhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tīraṃ āyue". 8^c
- 5 Assaṃ purimagāthāyaṃ āyue ti padassa² hi
 'āyūhati' ti attho ti viññātabbo vibhāvinaṃ; 9
 vibhattiyā vipallāsavaṣeṇāyaṃ samirito:
 'vattamāne sattami' ti, *tiss'* ekāravaṣeṇa vā. 10
 Pacchimāya ca gāthāyaṃ āyue ti padassa tu
- 10 'āyūhāmi' ti attho ti saddatthaññū vibhāvaye. 11
 Tathā *bhave* ti etassa vattamānavibhattiyaṃ
 'bhavati' ti 'bhavāmi' ti c'atthaṃ dvedhā vibhāvaye. 12
 Evaṃvidhesu aññesu pāthesu pi ayaṇ nayo
 netabbo nayadakkhena³ nayaśāgarasāsane. 13
- 15 Evaṃ ayaṃ *bhavesaddo* pañcasu chasu vā kiriyāpadatthesu
 pavattati^b. Tathā sattamīvibhatyantānamikapadassa vuddhi-
 samsāra-kammabhavūpapattibhavaṣaṃkhātesu atthesu pi. Tathā
 hi 4 "abhava nandati tassa bhave tassa na nandati" ti ādisu
 vuddhimhi, 6 "bhave vicaranto" ti ādisu saṃsāre, 6 "bhave kho
 20 satī jātī hotī jātīpaccaṃ jāraṃaraṇaṃ" ti ādisu kammabhāve,
 7 "evaṃ bhave vijjāmaṇe" ti ādisu upapattibhave ti daṭṭhab-
 baṃ. Iminā nayeṇa *bhūdhātuto* nipphannānaṃ aññato pi añ-
 ñesaṃ kiriyāpadānaṃ yathāsambhavam attho uddharitabbo.
 Akhyātatthamh' ime atthā na lātabbā kudācanaṃ,
 25 atthuddhāravaṣeṇ^c ete uddhaṭṭā nāmato yato. 14
 Idam ettha saṃkhepato atthuddhāranayanidassanaṃ. Attha-
 saddacintāyaṃ pana evaṃ upalakkhetabbam. *Bhavante*
parābhavante parābhave icc ādayo *gacchati-gacchaṃ-gacchato-*
saddādayo viya visesasaddā, na yācanōpatāpanatthādivācako
 30 *nāthatisaddo* viya na ca rāja-devatādivācako *devasaddo* viya
 sāmāññasaddā. Ye c'ettha visesasaddā, te sabbakālaṃ visesa-
 saddā va; ye ca sāmāññasaddā, te pi sabbakālaṃ sāmāñña-
 saddā va. Tatra *gacchati* ti ādīnaṃ visesasaddatā evaṃ daṭ-
 ṭhabbā: *gacchati* ti ekaṃ nāmapadam, ekaṃ ākhyātaṃ, tathā

¹ J VI 35¹²⁻²⁰. ² hi = taṃ pākaṃ karomi, ns. ³ = nayaśāgara phra-
 so pariyaṭṭisāsanaṃ to³ nhuik, ns. ⁴ J IV 197²⁴ (Ja). ⁵ cf. Ap 38⁹. ⁶ D II 31¹², s.
⁷ Bv 2: 11^c.

^a C^eB^m (J): vāyamaṣe. ^b ita C^eB^{em}ns; B^m pattati vel vattati.

gacchan ti ekam nāmapadam, ekam ākhyātam, *gacchato* ti eko kitanto, aparo rūlhisaddo sati pi visesasaddatte sadisattā sutisāmaññato tabbisayam buddhim n' uppādeti vinā 'attha^a-ppakaraṇa-saddantarābhisambandhena. Tathā hi saddantarābhisambandhena *gacchati paṭiṭṭhitan* ti vutte sattamyantam nāma-⁵ padan ti viññāyati, *gacchati Tisso* ti vutte pan' ākhyātan ti; tathā "sa gaccham na nivattati" ti vutte paṭhamantam nāmapadan ti viññāyati, "gaccham puttānivedako"^b ti vutte ākhyātan ti viññāyati; *gacchato hayato palilo* ti vutte kitanto ti viññāyati, *gacchato paṇṇapupphāni palanti* ti vutte rukkhavācako rūlhi-¹⁰ saddo ti. Iti visesasaddānam ākhyāta-nāmānam nām'-ākhyātehi samānasutikānam atthābhisambandhādisu yo koci atthavisesa-ñāpako sambandho avassam icchitabbo; evam *gacchati* ti ādinam ākhyāta-nāmattādivasena paccekam ṭhitānam ekekatthavācakanam visesasaddatā datṭhabbā. *Nāthati devo* ti ādi-¹⁵ nam pana ākhyāta-nāmānam nām'-ākhyātehi asamānasutikānam anekatthavācakanam sāmāññasaddatā eva datṭhabbā. Attha-sambandhādisu^c hi vinā yena kenaci sambandhena "nāthati" ti vutte yācati ti vā upatāpeti ti vā issariyam karoti ti vā āsiṃsati ti vā attho paṭibhāti; tathā "devo" ti vutte meggo ti²⁰ vā ākāso ti vā rājā ti vā devatā ti vā visuddhidevo ti vā attho paṭibhāti. Yadā pana saddantarābhisambandhena "nāthati supatipattin" ti vutte, tadā *nāthati* ti kiriyāpadassa yācati ti attho viññāyati, "nāthati sabbakilese" ti vutte upatāpeti ti attho viññāyati, "nāthati sakacitte" ti vutte issariyam karoti ti attho²⁵ viññāyati, "nāthati lokassa hitan" ti vutte āsiṃsati ti attho viññāyati; tathā "devo gajjati" ti vutte *devo* ti nāmapadassa meggo ti attho viññāyati, "viddho vigatavalāhako devo" ti vutte ākāso ti attho viññāyati, "pivatu devo pāṇiyan" ti vutte rājā ti attho viññāyati, "devo devakāyā cavati āyusamkhayā"³⁰ ti vutte devatā ti attho viññāyati, "devātidevo satapuññalak-khaṇo" ti vutte visuddhidevo ti attho viññāyati. Iminā nayena aññe pi sāmāññasaddā nātābbā.

¹ = kicca-arā-saddānathu² nhañ¹ cap khrañ², ns. ² (cf. J VI 26¹⁸⁻²⁰).

³ J VI 27¹². ⁴ cf. Vjb et Sp-ṭ ad Sp I 1⁶. ⁵ cf. M I 317¹⁰ Vin I 3²². ⁶ Pv 664 c. ⁷ It 77¹⁴ = Ap 262². ⁸ cf. Vv 768^d.

^a (Bm vattabba-). ^b ita J; B^e ns onivāḍako (= chum² ma), cf. Ja VI 22³ cod. B^d; C^e onivātako, Bm onipātako. ^c ita C^e B^e mns, cf. 37¹⁹; vide 35⁴, 17, 22.

Sabbam etaṃ ñatvā, yathā attho saddena saddo c'atthena
na virujjhati, tathāttha-saddā cintaniyā. Tatr' idam upalakkhaṇa-
mattam cintākāranidassanam: "atthakusalā bhavante" ti vā "kie-
cāni bhavante" ti vā vutte *bhavante* ti idam *bhavanti* ti^a iminā
5 samānattham ākhyātapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"bhavante passāmi" ti vā "icchāmi" ti vā vutte upayogattavaṃ
nāmapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "bhavan te jane
pasamsati" ti vā "kāmeti" ti vā vutte paccattōpayogattavantāni
dve nāmapadāni ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "corā parā-
10 bhavante" ti vutte *parābhavante* ti idam *parābhavanti* t' iminā
samānattham ākhyātikapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cin-
taniyo, "parābhavan te janā icchanti amittānan" ti vutte *parā-
bhavan te* ti imāni upayoga-paccattatthavantāni dve nāmapa-
dāni ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "eso parābhavē" ti
15 vutte *parābhavē* ti idam *parābhavēyyā* t' iminā samānattham
ākhyātapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "ete
parābhavē loke paṇḍito samavekkhiyā" ti vutte *parābhavē* ti
idam upayogattavaṃ bahuvacanakam nāmapadan ti evam
attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "parābhavē sati" ti vutte bhāva-
20 lakkhaṇabhummatth(avaṃ) ekavacanakam nāmapadan ti evam
attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; ²"tumhe me pasādā sambhav(avh)e"
ti vutte *sambhav(avh)e*^b ti idam *sambhavathā* t' iminā samā-
nattham ākhyātapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"ehi tvaṃ Sambhavavhe" ti vutte *Sambhavavhe* ti idam *Sambha-*
25 *vāya* nāma itthiyā vācakaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ sālapanam nāmikapadan
ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "Sambhavavhe patiṭṭhitan"
ti vutte *Sambhavanāmakassa* purisassa vācakaṃ pulliṅgaṃ^c
bhumavacanan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, ³"Varuṇo
Brahmadevo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka, Sambhavo nām' upatṭhāko
30 Revatassa mahesino" ti hi^d pālī; ⁴"dhammā pātubhavante" ti
vutte *pātubhavante* ti idam *pātubhavanti* t' iminā samānattham
sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"pātu bhavan te jane" ti vutte 'te jane bhavaṃ rakkhatu' ti
atthavācakāni ākhyāta-kitanta-sabbanāmikapadāni ti evam attho
35 ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "pātubhavase tvaṃ guṇehi" ti vutte

¹ Sn 115ab. ² ***. ³ Bv 6: 21. ⁴ (cf. Vin I 23).

^a Be t' (cf. 36¹⁹). ^b = phrac kun ce lo¹, ns. ^c (Bm purisaliṅgaṃ?).

^d Ce om. hi; Bem om. ti.

pātubhavase ti idam *pātubhavasi* ti iminā samānattham ākhyā-
 tapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "pātubhava se
 guṇe yeva tvaṇ" ti vutte 'pātubhavāhi attano guṇahetu tvaṇ'
 ti atthavācakāni nipātayuttākhyāta-nāmapadāni ti evam attho
 ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "aham attano guṇehi pātubhave" ti ⁵
 vutte *pātubhave* ti idam *pātubhavāmi* t' iminā samānattham
 sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
 "maṃ pātu bhava idam puññakamman" ti vutte 'maṃ rakkhatu
 saṃsāre idam puññakamman' ti atthavācakāni ākhyāta-nāma-
 padāni ti evam attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo. Iminā nayena ¹⁰
¹sabbattha yathāraham attha-saddā cintaniyā. Tattha samāna-
 sutikānaṃ kesañci saddānaṃ ²"na te saṃ koṭṭhe openti; ³na
 tesāṃ antarā gacche; ⁴satta vo Licchavi aparihāniye dhamme
 desessāmi; ⁵ime te^a deva sattavo; ⁶tvaṇ ca uttamasattavo" ti
 ādisu samānasutikānaṃ^b viya uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo. Uccā- ¹⁵
 raṇaviseso hi sati padāni parivyattāni^c, padesu parivyattesu
 attho parivyatto hoti^d, atthapariggāhakānaṃ atthādhigamo
 akiccho hoti suparisuddhādāsatale paṭibimbadassanaṃ viya,
⁷so ca gahitapubbasaṃketassa attha-sambandhādisu aññataras-
 miṃ⁸ñāte yeva hoti, na itarathā; vuttaṃ h' etaṃ porāṇehi: ²⁰
⁹"visayattam anāpannā saddā n' ev' atthabodhakā,
 na padamattato ¹⁰atthe te aññatā pakāsakā" ti. ^{14^b}
 Yad idam ettha vuttaṃ amhehi "uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo" ti,
 tatrayam uccāraṇavisesadīpani gāthā sah' atthappakāsanāyā-
 dānagāthāya: ²⁵

²"natesaṃkoṭṭheopenti" iti pāṭhe sumedhaso
 padaṃ *na te* ti chinditvā *saṃ koṭṭhe* ti paṭheyya ce^e, ¹⁵
 'saṃ na openti koṭṭhe te bhikkhū' ti attham iraye;
 evam imesu^f, aññesu pāthesu pi ayan nayo. ¹⁶
 Atha yaṃ pan' idam pi vuttaṃ ¹⁰"kesañci" ti, taṃ kimattham: ³⁰
gacchaṭi paṭiḥḥilaṃ · gacchaṭi Tisso, bhavante passāmi · atthaku-

¹ = sabbesu cintanārahesu payogesu, ns. ² J V 252²⁰, Thī 283^a.
³ J VI 295³. ⁴ A IV 16^e. ⁵ J V 310²¹. ⁶ J V 351¹⁰. ⁷ = so ca akicchat-
 thādhigamo, ns. ⁸ (Vākyapadīya I 56: viśayatvam anāpannāṇāṃ śabdair nārthāḥ
 pratīyate | na sattayaiva te 'rthānām agrhītāḥ prakāśakāḥ); ns *cīt*. Nett-a *ad* Nett
 4²⁰ *et* Abhidh-av-tīkā (Abhidh-av 84⁷?). ⁹ atthe | tui¹ kui || na pakāsakā . ., ns.
¹⁰ (37¹²).

^a *ita* J; C^e B^{em}ns vo. ^b *leg.* asamānasutikānaṃ? ^c C^e *ad.* honti.
^d C^e *ad.* atthe parivyatte. ^e B^ens ve (= cañ caḥ, ns, *cf.* 8¹³). ^f *cf.* 44²⁰.

salā bhavante, ¹"vadantaṃ ekapokkharā" · *vadantaṃ palivadati*^a
 ti ādisu samānasutikānaṃ uccāraṇaviseso na labbhati ti dassa-
 natthaṃ. Tasmā idam ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: yattha samāna-
 sutikānaṃ uccāraṇaviseso labbhati atthaviseso ca · padānaṃ
 5 vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena vā, tattha payoge samāna-
 sutikam ekaccaṃ padaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbaṃ, seyyathī-
 daṃ: ²"hetu hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ taṃsamutthā-
 nānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo"; *so tena saddhiṃ*
bhāsati · ³"sotena vuyhati", *bhavan te jane paṇṇasati* · *bhavante*
 10 *passāmi* ti evamādayo payogā. Ettha *hetu* ti isakaṃ vicchin-
 ditvā *hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti uccāretabbaṃ, *tathā so* ti vic-
 chinditvā *tena saddhiṃ* ti uccāretabbaṃ, *bhavan* ti vicchinditvā
te jane ti uccāretabbaṃ; sesaṃ pana samānasutikaṃ vicchin-
 ditvā na uccāretabbaṃ, avicchindaniyasmaṃ hi thāne vicchin-
 15 ditvā paṭhitassa attho duṭṭho hoti. Evaṃ padavibhāgavibhā-
 gavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthuccāraṇaviseso veditabbo. Ettha
 hi *solenā* ti ādisu dvipadatthagahaṇaṃ vibhāgo, ekapadattha-
 gahaṇaṃ avibhāgo ti adhippeto. Ettha ca viṣuṃ vavatthitānaṃ
 asamānasutikānaṃ ekato katvā samānasutikabhāvaparikkappa-
 20 naṃ atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ c' eva uccāraṇavisesadassanāt-
 thaṃ ca. Na hi etāni ⁴"sappo sappo" ti ādisu viya ekasmiṃ
 yev' atthe samānasutikāni; evaṃ sante pi ekajjhakaraṇena
 laddhaṃ samānasutilesaṃ gahetvā atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ
 uccāraṇavisesadassanatthaṃ ca "samānasutikāni" ti vuttāni.
 25 Esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu.

Idam ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: yattha samānasutikānaṃ
 atthārasākāresu yena kenaci ākārena atthaviseso labbhati,
 vicchinditvā pana uccāraṇe saddavilāso vā^b na hoti attho vā
 duṭṭho hoti, na tādisesu payogesu samānasutikāni padāni vic-
 30 chinditvā uccāretabbāni. Tatra katamena cākārena atthavise-
 salābho bhavati: padānaṃ vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena
 vā, ⁵akkharasannidhānavasena vā padasannidhānavasena vā
 padakkharasannidhānavasena vā, vicchāvasena vā, kamma-
 ppavacanīyavasena vā, bhayakodhādisu uppannesu kathitāme(n)-
 35 ḍitavacanavasena vā, guṇavācakasaddassa dviruttavasena vā,

¹ J VI 2st. ² Tikap 1st. ³ ***. ⁴ (40th). ⁵ (ns cit.: sannidhāna ti saṅgatibhūta sannihīta ti attho, (!) Rūpasiddhiṭṭhika).

^a B^{ens} paṭi. ^b B^{ems} om.

kiriyaṇapadassa dviruttavasena vā, saṃhitāpadacchedavasena vā, agāravatthaparidīpanavasena vā, nīrantaratthaparidīpanavasena vā, na-nīrantaratthaparidīpanavasena vā, 'punappunam' icc atthaparidīpanavasena vā, upamāne-*iv*asaddavasena vā, *it*isaddaṃ paṭicca saddapadattavācakkattaparidīpanavasena vā, tathā- 5 pavattacittaparidīpanavasena^a vā ti imesu atthārasākāresu. Vitthārato pana chabbisāya ākāresu tato vā adhikesu yena kenaci ākārena atthavisesalābho bhavati. Ettha padānaṃ tāva vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena vā samānasutikānaṃ atthavisesalābhe ¹"sā naṃ saṅgati pāleti; ²abhikkamo 10 sānaṃ paññāyati; ³mā no deva avadhi; ⁴māno mayhaṃ na vijjati" ti evamādayo payogā. Akkharasannidhānavasena pana atthavisesalābhe ⁵"santehi mahito hito; ⁶saṅgā Saṅgāmajim muttaṃ; ⁷tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ; ⁸dāṭhi dāṭhisu pak-khandi maññaṃ māno yathā pure; ⁹sabbābhibhūṃ 'vasirasā sirasā 15 namāmi; ¹⁰bhūmito utthitā-yāva brahmalokā vidhāvati acci accimato loka dayhamānaṃhi tejasā" ti evamādayo payogā. Padasannidhānavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹¹"āpo āpogataṃ; ¹²rāja-rājamahāmattādayo; ¹³sukhālokassa^b lokassa kāraṇaṃ nā-ṇacakkhudo; ¹⁴nirāpade pade ninno; ¹⁵anantaññaṃ karuṇā- 20 layaṃ layaṃ malassa buddhaṃ susamāhitaṃ hitaṃ namāmi dhammaṃ bhavaṃ varaṃ varaṃ guṇākaraṇaṃ c' eva niraṅgaṇaṃ gaṇaṃ" ti evamādayo payogā. Padakkharasannidhānavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁶"pamāṇarahitaṃ hitaṃ; ¹⁷Siddhattho sabbasiddhattho tilokamahito hito upagantvāna sambuddho 25 idaṃ^c vacanaṃ abravī" ti evamādayo payogā. Tatr' imā akkharasannidhānādisu adhippāyaviññāpaniyo^d gāthā:

mahito iti saddamhā *makāro* ce vivecito,
saddo niratthako: ¹⁸ettha akkharan ti vade budho; 17
ñeyyā akkharayogena ¹⁹"santehi mahito hito" 30
icc ādisu sarūpānaṃ hoti atthavisesatā;
upasaggā nipatā ca yañ c' aññaṃ atthajotakaṃ 18

¹ J V 483¹¹. ² S V 80². ³ J VI 138¹¹. ⁴ Ap 32²⁹ (mayhaṃ = āṇ Ma-hākassapa āṇ, ns!). ⁵ ***. ⁶ Ud 6¹⁹. ⁷ Sn 620¹. ⁸ J IV 348¹⁴. ⁹ ***.
¹⁰ As 300¹⁰⁻¹¹. ¹¹ Dhs § 652. ¹² ***. ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ Bva *proem*. v. 1a-d.
¹⁶ Ja I 1¹. ¹⁷ Ap 260⁸⁻⁹. ¹⁸ = tasmā ettha, ns. ¹⁹ (39¹²).

a Ce B^{ms} oattadīpana^o, *vide* 41²⁴. b B^c sukhālokassa (= sukho + alo-kassa, ns). c B^c imaṃ. d ns oviññāpaniyo.

- ekakkharam pi, viññūhi taṃ padan ti samiritam 19
 — padānam sannidhānaṃ ca padakkharānam eva ca
 samāse labbhamānattaṃ sandhāya lapitaṃ mayā. 20
 Vicchāvasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"gāme gāme satam kumbhā",
 5 *gāmo gāmo ramaṇiyo* ti evamādayo payogā; ettha hi vicchā-
 vasena sabbe pi gāmā pariggahitā;
 nānādhikaraṇānan tu vattum ekakkhaṇamhi yā
 icchato vyāpituṃ icchā, sā vicchā ti pakittitā. 21
 Kammappavacanīyavasena atthavisesalābhe ²*rukkhaṃ ruk-*
 10 *khaṃ paṭi vijjotale cando · rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ paṭi vijjotale*
cando ti payogā, rukkhaṇam upari vijjotale ti attho. Bhaya-
 kodhādisu uppannesu kathitāme(ṇ)ḍitavacanavasena
 pana atthavisesalābhe ime payogā, ³*bhaye tāva: coro coro ·*
sappo sappo icc ādayo; kodhe *vasala vasala, caṇḍāla caṇḍāla,*
 15 *vijja vijja, pahara pahara* icc ādayo; pasamsāyaṃ ⁴"sādhu
 sādhu Sāriputta; ⁵abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante"
 icc ādayo; turite ⁶"abhikkamatha Vāsetṭhā" ^aabhikkamatha
 Vāsetṭhā" ^a, *gaccha gaccha, lunāhi lunāhi* icc ādayo; kotūhale
āgaccha āgaccha icc ādayo; accharīye ⁷"aho buddho aho
 20 buddho" icc ādayo; hāse "aho sukhaṃ aho sukhaṃ, aho nānā-
 paṃ aho manāpaṃ" icc ādayo; soke ⁸"kahaṃ ekaputtaka
 kahaṃ ekaputtaka" icc ādayo; pasāde ⁹"bhavissanti Vajji
 bhavissanti Vajji" icc ādayo. Evaṃ bhayakodhādisu uppannesu
 kathitāme(ṇ)ḍitavacanavasena atthavisesalābho bhavati. Ettha
 25 pana atthantarābhāve pi dāhikammavasena padānam atthajo-
 takabhāvo yeva atthavisesalābho.

¹⁰Bhaye kodhe pasamsāyaṃ turite kotūhalacchare

hāse soke pasāde ca kare āme(ṇ)ḍitaṃ budho. 21^b

- Casaddo avuttasamuccayattho, tena garahāsa(m)manādinam^b*
 30 *saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Pāpo pāpo* ti ādisu hi garahāyaṃ, *abhi-*
rūpaka abhirūpakā ti ādisu asa(m)māne, ¹¹"kv āyaṃ abala-
 bala^c viyā" ti ādisu atisayatthe āme(ṇ)ḍitaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Gu-

¹ J VI 580¹⁸; *vide* Pat et Kās ad Paṇ VIII 1: 4. ² Mmd 301 (Mmd C^e p. 251⁸). ³ 40¹⁸⁻²¹ *cf.* p^t ad Sv I 228¹¹. ⁴ S II 49⁹. ⁵ D I 85⁷ (Sv).

⁶ D II 147¹⁵. ⁷ (Sv-p^t *cit.* Bv 2: 45^c *cf. infra* 41²⁵). ⁸ M II 106⁷. ⁹ A III 76⁹.

¹⁰ Sp I 170²⁴, Sv I 228¹¹. ¹¹ Vin III 181⁵.

^a B^e Vāsetṭha. ^b Sv-pt: garahā-asammān^o (ns = kai¹ rai¹ khrañ³ + ma mrat nui³ khrañ³). ^c C^e abalaabalo.

ṇavācakassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"kaṇho kaṇho ca [ghoro] ghero cā" ti evamādayo; kaṇho kaṇho ti hi ativa kaṇho ti attho. Kiriyaṇapadassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhe ²"dhame dhame nātidhame" ti evamādayo; tattha dhame dhame ti dhameyya no na dhameyya, nātidhame ³ti pamāṇātikkaṇṇaṃ pana na dhameyya. Saṃhitāpadacchedavasena atthavisesalābhe *narānarā*, *surāsura*, ⁴"kāṭakakusalākusalavisayaṃ vipphaṇṇasārakārena pavattaṃ anusocanaṃ kukkuccaṃ" ti evamādayo. Ettha pana viññānaṃ paramakosallajananatthaṃ silokaṃ racayāma: 10

hitāhitā hitaṃ hitaṃ ānubhāvena te jina

pavarāpavarāhacca bhavāmānāmayā mayā ti. 22

Agāravatthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁵"tvaṃ-tvaṃ-pesuṇṇa-kalaha-viggaha-vivādā" ti evamādayo. Nirantarathaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe *divase divase pari-* 15
bhūṇjati ti evamādayo. Na-nirantarathaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁶"khaṇe khaṇe piti uppaṇjati" ti evamādayo. 'Punappunam' icc atthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁷"muḥuṃ muḥuṃ bhāyayate" kumāre" ti evamādayo. Upamāne *ivasaddavasena* atthavisesalābhe ⁸"rājā rakkhatu dhammena attano va paṇaṃ paṇaṃ" ti evamādayo. *Itisaddaṃ* 20
paṭicca saddapadatthavācakatthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁹"buddho buddho ti kathayanto somanassaṃ pavedayin" ti evamādayo. Tathāpavattacittatthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁰"buddho buddho ti cintento mag- 25
gaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā" ti evamādayo. Evaṃ īdisesu payogesu samānasutikapadaṃ vicchinditvā na uccāretabbaṃ, vicchinditvā hi uccāraṇe sati saddavilāso na bhavati; katthaci pana ¹¹"kāṭakakusalākusalavisayaṃ" ti evamādisu vicchinditvā uccāritassa attho duṭṭho hoti, tasmā vicchinditvā na uccāretab- 30
baṃ, ekābaddhaṃ yeva katvā uccāretabbaṃ. Iti samānasutikesu vinicchayo chabbisāya ākārehi ¹²adhikehi ca maṇḍitvā dassito.

Yasmā pana samānasutikesu vinicchaye dassite asamāna-

¹ J IV 183¹² (Ja). ² J I 283²⁷ (Ja). ³ (cf. As 258⁴). ⁴ (A IV 401¹ cf. D II 59²). ⁵ (cf. Vm 143¹⁰). ⁶ J III 99¹⁴. ⁷ As 430⁸. ⁸ Bv 2: 42cd. ⁹ Bv 2: 45cd. ¹⁰ (41⁷). ¹¹ (40²⁰).

^a *ita* J (Ee); Ce (J *codd.* C^{ks}) bhāsayate; B^{ns} bhāyapate, B^m bhāyābhūte. ^b B^{emns} *recte* (?) kāṭakakusalakusala^o.

- sutikesu pi vinicchayo dassetabbo hoti, tasmā tam pi dasses-sāma. Yattha niggahitambā ¹parākāralopo pi paṭho paññāyati saññogavyañjanassa visaññogattam pi, tesu payogesu ²niggahitapadam anantarapadena saddhiṃ ekābaddham yeva katvā
- 5 uccāretabbam, katamāni tāni: ³"sace bhutto bhaveyyāham 'sājivo garahito mama; ⁴puppham 'sā uppajj[at]i; ⁵khayamattam na nibbānam 'sa gambhīrādivācato" ti evamādayo. Ettha hi sace bhutto bhaveyydhan ti ādinā vicchedam akatvā, ⁶anantaresu dvisu gāthāpadesu antaribhūtānam ⁷dvinnaṃ samānasuti-
- 10 kapadānam ekato uccāraṇam iva, anantarapadehi saddhiṃ ekābaddhuccāraṇavasena sace bhutto bhaveyyāham 'sājivo garahito mamā ti ādinā uccāretabbam, evarūpo yeva hi uccāraṇaviseso sakalehi pi porāṇehi viññūhi anumato uccārito ca 'assa ājivo garahito mama, assā uppajj[at]i, assa gambhīrādivā-
- 15 cato' ti evamādiatthappaṭipādanassānurūpattā. Yattha pana yādise uccāraṇe kariyamāne attho parivvyatto hoti, tesu payogesu kvaci *casadda-panasaddādiyo*gaṭṭhāne isakam vicchinditvā padam uccāretabbam, seyyathidam ⁸"vālā ca lapasakkharā ⁹b; ¹⁰"accantasantā pana yā ayaṃ nibbānasampadā; ¹¹idaṃ dukkhan
- 20 ti vācam bhāsato idaṃ dukkhan ti ñāṇam pavattati ti | āmāntā || i ti ca *dan* ti ca *du* ti ca *khan* ti ca ñāṇam pavattati ti | na hevaṃ vattabbe" ti evamādayo payogā. Etesu hi paṭhamappayoge *vālā cā* ti isakam vicchinditvā *lapasakkharā* ti uccāretabbam; tattha lapasakkharā ti sakkharasadisamadhuravacanā,
- 25 Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pana ¹²"niratthakavacanehi sakkharā viya madhurā" ti vuttam, tasmātra bahubbhi-tappurisavasena dvidhā samāso datṭhabbo: lapā sakkharā viya yāsam tā lapasakkharā, lapehi vā sakkharā viyā ti lapasakkharā ti. Dutiyappayoge *accantasantā pana* iti isakam vicchinditvā *yā* ti uccāretabbam,
- 30 'yā pana ayaṃ nibbānasampadā accantasantā' ti hi attho. Tatiyappayoge "i ti ca, *dan* ti ca, *du* ti ca, *khan* ti cā" ti etesu catusu ṭhānesu ikāraṇ ca *daṃkāraṇ* ca *dukāraṇ* ca *khaṃ-*

¹ = nok *sakkharā* kye sañ lañ³ phrac so, ns. ² = niggahit rhi so pud, ns. ³ Mil 370¹². ⁴ Vin III 18¹⁶. ⁵ Saccas 305^{ab}. ⁶ (ns cit. Sd *supra* 1²: *omagganāyena* | *yena*^o). ⁷ J V 448²⁰. ⁸ Vm 58¹⁷. ⁹ Kv 455²⁷ (Kva 130²⁵) *Points of Controversy* p. 258 n. 2; Sd § 33. ¹⁰ Ja V 449²⁷.

¹¹ *ita* Bemns (= *pādantayati* *khrā*³ sañ phrac rve¹ phrac kun so, ns); Ce anantaribhūtānam. ¹² Ce Bemns *ubique* *sakkharā* (Mg VII 168).

kāraṇ ca isakaṃ vicchinditvā tadanantaram *ti-casaddā* uccāretabbā^a; ettha hi avicchinditvā uccāraṇe sati aññathā gahe-tabbattā attho duṭṭho bhavati, kathaṃ: idisesu ṭhānesu avic-chinditvā uccāraṇe sati *itisaddo* 'evan' ti atthavācako nipāto siyā sandhivasena pana *ikāratthavācako* rūḥisaddo na siyā,⁵ *dantisaddo* damanatto siyā *daṃkāravācako* na siyā, *dutisaddo* niratthako siyā *dukāravācako* na siyā, *khantisaddo* khamanatto siyā *khaṃkāravācako* na siyā — tasmā *ikāra-daṃkāra-dukāra-khaṃkārāni* isakaṃ vicchinditabbāni, ettha hi 'i iti, daṃ iti, du iti, khaṃ iti' ti ādinā saṃhitāpadacchedo veditabbo, para-¹⁰ bhūtaṃ ca *ikārassa* lopo. Na pan' ettha idaṃ vattabbam ||: sarūpasarānaṃ visaye parabhūtaṃ sarūpasarassa lopo na hoti, pubbasarass' eva lopo hoti "tatr āyan" ti ettha viyā ti |^a "akilāsuno vaṇṇupathe^b khaṇantā udaṅgaṇe tattha papaṃ avindūn" ti pāliyaṃ sarūpaparasarassa lopadassanato. Tathā¹⁵ hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi "pavaddhaṃ āpaṃ papaṃ" ti attho saṃvaṇṇito. Tasmā "itica" ti etthā pi 'i iti cā' ti chedaṃ katvā dvīsu *ikāresu* parassa *ikārassa* lopo katabbo, na pubbassa; pubbasmiṃ hi *ikāravācake* *ikāre* natthe nipātabhūtena *itisad-*
dēna^c *ikārasaṃkhāto* attho na viññāyeyya, nipātabhūtaṃ pana²⁰ *itisaddassa* *ikāre* natthe pi so attho viññāyat' eva "Devadatto ti me sutan" ti ettha *Devadattapadattho* viya. Tasmā *itisad-*
dassa parabhūtaṃ *ikārass'* eva lopo katabbo, na pubbassa *ikāravācakassa* *ikārassa*.³ Kaccāyane pana yebhuyyappavattim sandhāya asarūpasarato parass' eva asarūpasarassa lopo vutto,²⁵ na sarūpasarato parassa sarūpasarassa; ⁴ *Mahāpadesasuttehi* vā sarūpassa parasarassa lopo vutto ti datṭhabbam. ⁵ "Antarā ca Rā-jagahaṃ antarā ca Nālandan" ti ādisu pana *casaddā* diyo gaṭṭhāne pi sati vicchinditvā padaṃ na uccāretabbam. Yattha ca āgamak-kharādīni^c dissanti, tesu payogesū pubbapadāni vicchinditvā na³⁰ uccāretabbāni āgamakkharavantehi parapadehi saddhim yeva uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ⁶ "nakkhattarājā-r-iva tārakānaṃ; ⁷ *Bhagavā* eta-d-avoca" icc evamādayo payogā. Yattha yesaṃ

^a (cf. Rūp 17). ^b J I 109¹⁴. ^c Ja I 109²³; Sd § 32. ^d Vin II 203⁹.
^e Kc 13. ^f Sv ad D II 123²⁹ = Mp ad A II 167²³; mahāpadesa ti mahāokāse, mahā-apadesa vā. ^g D I 1⁴. ^h J V 148⁹. ⁱ A I 1⁷.

^a ns ticasaddo uccāretabbo. ^b Bc ns vaṇṇapathe. ^c ns āgamakkharāni.

- visum visum sambandho dissati attho ca yuijati, tattha tāni
 atthānurūpaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ¹"na-
 hāne ussukkaṃ akāsi · ussukkaṃ pi akāsi yāguyā khādaniye
 bhattasmim" icc evamādayo payogā; ettha hi *nahāne ussukkaṃ*
 5 *akāsi* ti vicchinditvā *ussukkaṃ pi akāsi yāguyā khādaniye bhat-*
tasmin ti uccāretabbam, evaṃ hi sati 'na kevalaṃ so bhikkhu
 nahāne yeva ussukkaṃ akāsi, atha kho yāguyā pi khādaniye pi
 bhattasmim pi ussukkaṃ akāsi' ti atthappakāsane samattho bha-
 vati atthānappayutto samuccayavācako *apī*saddo. Yattha pana
 10 yesam itarena vā ekekapadena^a ubhayapadehi vā sambandho
 dissati sah' ev' atthayuttiyā, tattha tāni yathārahaṃ vicchinditvā
 uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ²"so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ
 majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyośānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyaṇjanaṃ
 kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti; ³paṭi-
 15 casamuppādaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṃ suṇātha sādhukaṃ
 manasikarotha; ⁴ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvan"
 ti evamādayo payogā. Tatr' imā adhippāyaviññāpikā gāthā:
dhammasaddena^b vā ⁵*brahmacariyasaddena*^c vā padaṃ
 yojetvā iraye viññū *sātthaṃ-savyaṇjanaṃ* t' idaṃ, 23
 20 ⁶*sādhukaṃ* ti padaṃ viññū *suṇāthā* ti padena vā
 tathā *manasikarotha* iti vuttapadena vā
 iraye yojayitvāna ubhayehi padehi vā; 24
 (⁷*sampasādanasaddena ajjhattaṃ* ti padaṃ budho
cetasv-ekodibhāvan ti padena pi ca yojaye)^d — (24^b)
 25 ekamekena sambandho sambandho ubhayehi vā
 dissati ti vijāneyya saddhim ev' atthayuttiyā. 25
 N' attano matiya eso attho ettha mayā ruto,
 pubbācariyasihānaṃ nayaṃ nissāya me ruto. 26
 Evamvidhesu aññesu pāthesu pi ayan nayo
 30 netabbo nayadakkhena sāsanatthagavesinā: 27
 atthānurūpato saddaṃ atthaṃ saddānurūpato
 cintayitvāna medhāvī vohare na yathā-tathā ti. 28

Ayam ettha attha-saddacintā.

¹ ***. ² Vin III 1¹⁸. ³ S II 1¹¹. ⁴ D I 37¹². ⁵ Sp I 127^{10, 20} (Sv I 179¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ⁶ Spk ad S II 1¹¹ (sādhuikapadaṃ vā ubhayapadehi yojetvā ...), cf. Pj II 177⁵. ⁷ Vm 156¹⁸⁻²⁰.

^a ns *ad.* vā. ^b B^c ns dhammasaddena. ^c ns brahmacariyasaddena. ^d ns *hunc verum de suo addidit*; tatiyaprayug nhuik adhippāy pra gāthā ma la ra kā² I sui¹ chui ap eñ¹: sampas⁰ ... yojaye; (C^eBem *om.*).

Atthāṭisayayoge evaṃ upalakkhetabbam: *bhūdhātu* atthāṭisayayogato vaḍḍhane diṭṭhā. ¹"Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahānāmo Licchavi udānam udānesi: bhavissanti Vajjī bhavissanti Vajjī ti" iti vā, ²"aham eva dūsiyā bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā" ti vā, ³"vedā na tāṇāya bhavanti-rassa" ^b mit- ⁵ tadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti vā, ⁴"bhūnahaccam kataṃ mayā" ti vā evaṃ vaḍḍhane diṭṭhā.

Vacanasāṅgahe evaṃ upalakkhetabbam: vattamānāya vibhattiyā parassapadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanaṃ pañcamiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: ¹⁰ *tumhe bhavatha*; vattamānā-pañcamīnaṃ parassapade uttamapurisacatukke ekavacanaṃ ekavacanena, bahuvacanaṃ pi bahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma*; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisekavacanaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ attanopadehi dvihi majjhimapurisekavacanehi sadisaṃ katthaci ¹⁵ vaṇṇasamudāyavasena kañci^c visesaṃ vajjetvā — esa nayo uttaratrā pi yojetabbo —: *tvam bhavase* idaṃ vattamānāya rūpaṃ, *tvam abhavase* idaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ rūpaṃ; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisekavacanaṃ pañcamiyā attanopaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca parokkhāya parassapadena ²⁰ majjhimapurisekavacanena cā ti dvihi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhave* idaṃ vattamānā-pañcamīnaṃ rūpaṃ, *tvam babbhūve* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisabahuvacanaṃ parokkhājjatanīnaṃ attanopadehi dvihi uttamapurisabahuvacanehi sadisaṃ: *mayam bhavāmhe* idaṃ vattamā- ²⁵ nāya rūpaṃ, *mayam babbhūvimhe* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *mayam abhavimhe* idaṃ ajjatanīyā rūpaṃ. Pañcamiyā attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanaṃ parokkhāya attanopadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavavho* idaṃ pañcamiyā rūpaṃ, *tumhe babbhūvivho* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ. ³⁰ Parokkhāya parassapadaṃ paṭhamapurisabahuvacanaṃ hiyyattaniyā parassapadena paṭhamapurisabahuvacanena ca ajjatanīyā attanopadena paṭhamapurisabahuvacanena cā ti dvihi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *te babbhūvu* idaṃ parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *te abhavu* idaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadaṃ maj- ³⁵

¹ A III 76¹⁻² (Mp). ² J III 179¹⁰ (Ja). ³ J VI 206³⁻⁶ (Ja). ⁴ J VI 579³ (Ja).

^a C^eB^m vohārena. ^b B^{ens} bhavanti-d-assa. ^c C^eB^{em}ns kiñci (B^m ad. pi).

- jhimapurisabahuvacanam attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavaca-
 nena ca hiyyattaniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvaca-
 nena ca attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā
 parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena cā ti catuhi vaca-
 5 nehi sadisaṃ: *tumhe babbhūvittha so babbhūvittha* imāni parokk-
 khāya rūpāni, *tumhe abhavattha so abhavattha* imāni hiyyattaniyā
 rūpāni, *tumhe abhavittha* idam ajjataniyā rūpaṃ; parokkhāya
 parassapadam uttamapurisekavacanam hiyyattaniyā parassapa-
 den' uttamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā attanopaden' uttama-
 10 purisekavacanena cā ti dvihi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ babbhūvaṃ*
 idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhavaṃ* idam hiyyattan'-ajja-
 taninam rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadam uttamapurisabahuva-
 canam hiyyattaniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisabahuvacanena
 sadisaṃ: *mayam babbhūvimha* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *mayam*
 15 *abhavamha* idam hiyyattaniyā rūpaṃ; parokkhāya attanopadam
 uttamapurisekavacanam hiyyattaniyā attanopaden' uttamapuri-
 sekavacanena ca ajjataniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekava-
 canena cā ti dvihi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ babbhūviṃ* idam
 parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhaviṃ* idam hiyyattan'-ajjataninam
 20 rūpaṃ. Hiyyattaniyā parassapadam paṭhamapurisekavacanam
 ajjataniyā attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *so*
abhavā; hiyyattaniyā parassapadam majjhimapurisekavacanam
 ajjataniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ:
tvam abhavo. Bhavissantiyā parassapadam majjhimapurisaba-
 25 huvacanam kālātipattiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuva-
 canena attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena cā ti dvihi
 vacanehi sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavissatha* idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ,
tumhe abhavissatha so abhavissatha imāni kālātipattiyā rūpāni;
 bhavissantiyā attanopadam majjhimapurisekavacanam kālāti-
 30 pattiyā attanopadena majjhimapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *tvam*
bhavissase idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *tvam abhavissase* idam
 kālātipattiyā rūpaṃ; bhavissantiyā attanopadam majjhimapu-
 risabahuvacanam kālātipattiyā attanopadena majjhimapurisa-
 bahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavissavhe* idam bhavissantiyā
 35 rūpaṃ, *tumhe abhavissavhe* idam kālātipattiyā rūpaṃ; bhavis-
 santiyā attanopadam uttamapurisekavacanam kālātipattiyā pa-
 rassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavissam*
 idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhavissam* idam kālātipattiyā

rūpaṃ. Sesāni sabbāsaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vacanāni
aññaṃaññaṃ visadisāni ti dattṭhabbaṃ. Bhavanti c' atra:

vattamānā-pañcamīsu *thadvayaṃ* samudīritaṃ,
tumhe bhavatha icc atra udāharanakaṃ^a dvidhā; 29
midvayaṃ madvayaṃ c' eva tāsū vuttaṃ dvidhā dvidhā, 5
bhavāmi ti *bhavāmā* ti c' ettha rūpāni niddise; 30
vattamānaka-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
settayaṃ *bhavase tvaṃ* ti vattamānavibhattito,
abhavase ti hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattito; 31
vattamānā-pañcamikā-parokkhāsu vibhattisu 10
ettayaṃ lapitaṃ, tattha ādo dvinnāṃ vasena tu
jaññā: ahaṃ bhava ti, *tvam babhūve* ti parokkhato; 32
vattamānā-parokkh'-ajjatanīsu tīsu sadditaṃ
mhetṭayaṃ, kamato rūpaṃ *mayamsaddavisesiyaṃ*
sambhavāmi *babhūvi* *abhavi* ti niddise. 33 15
Pañcamikā-parokkhāsu *vhodvayaṃ*, rūpaṃ ettha hi
bhavavho babhūvivo ti *tumhesaddavisesiyaṃ*. 34
Parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
uttayaṃ, *le babhūvū* ti rūpaṃ *jaññā* parokkhato,
hiyyattan'-ajjatanito *jaññā: le abhava* iti; 35 20
parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
sadditaṃ *ta-thasamyogapañcakaṃ*^b iti niddise, 36
babhūvitṭhadvayaṃ tattha rūpaṃ *jaññā* parokkhajaṃ
bahvatth'-ekatthato vuttaṃ majjhima-ppaṭhamavhayaṃ, 37
abhavattṭhadvayaṃ ñeyyaṃ hiyyattanivibhattijaṃ 25
bahvatth'-ekatthato vuttaṃ, majjhimo paṭhamo ca so, 38
abhavitṭhā t' idaṃ rūpaṃ ajjatanivibhattijaṃ,
tañ ca kho bahukatthamhi *tumhesaddena* yojaye; 39
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīsu kittitaṃ
antayaṃ, tattha ādiyaṃ *babhūvaṃ* rūpaṃ iritaṃ, 30
duvinnāṃ *abhavaṃ* rūpaṃ *ahaṃsaddena* yojaye; 40
parokkhakā-hiyyattanivasena *mhadukaṃ: mayam*^c
babhūvimha abhavamha^d iti rūpadvayaṃ kamā; 41
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
intayaṃ tu, tahiṃ rūpaṃ *babhūvin* ti parokkhajaṃ, 35
abhavin t' itarāsaṃ tu, *ahaṃsaddayutākhilā*^e. 42

^a (B^e udāharanāṃ). ^b B^e vātthasamyogap^o. ^c B^e matam, ^d B^e abha-
vimha. ^e B^{ens} oākhiḷam

- Hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu ādvayaṃ matam, ettha hi
abhavā iti ekatthe rūpaṃ paṭhamaporisaṃ; 43
 hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu odvayaṃ vuttam, ettha tu
abhavo iti ekatthe rūpaṃ majjhimaporisaṃ. 44
- 5 Bhavissantiya^a-kālatipattisu dvīsu bhāsitaṃ
 bavhatth' ekattha-bavhatthe^b sasamyogaṃ^c *ssathattayaṃ*:
tumhe bhavissath' icc etaṃ bhavissantiyato^a matam,
abhavissatha tumhe ti *abhavissatha so* ti ca
 kālatipattito vuttam etaṃ hi vacanadvayaṃ; 46
- 10 bhavissantiya^a-kālatipattisu samudiritam
 majjhimapurisaṭṭhāne sasamyogaṃ *ssaseyugam*, 47
bhavissase tvam icc etaṃ *tvam abhavissase* ti ca
 imāni tu payogāni tattha viññū pakāsaye; 48
 [s]avhedvayaṃ sena yutaṃ *ssamdvayaṃ* ca catukkakaṃ^d
- 15 idam pi kathitam dvīsu yathārutavibhattisu: 49
bhavissavhe ti bavhatthe bhavissantikamajjhimo,
 bavhatthe *abhavissavhe* kālatipattimajjhimo, 50
bhavissam iti ekatthe bhavissantika-m-uttamo
abhavissan ti^e ekatthe kālatipattikuttamo. 51
- 20 Iti vuttāni vuttehi vacanehi samānatam
 yant' ekaccehi, taṃ sabbam ekatālisadhā ṭhitam; 52
 sesāni pañcapaññāsa asamānāni sabbathā,
 etaṃ nayaṃ gahetvāna vade sabbattha-sambhavā ti. 53
- Ayam ettha samānāsamānavasena vacanasāṅgaho. Āgamalak-
 25 khaṇavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgahe evaṃ upalakkhe-
 tabbam:
- bhavissanti-parokkh'-ajjatani-kālatipattisu
 niccam kvaci kvac' āniccam /kārāgamaṃ bhavē. 54
 /kārāgamaṃ taṃ hi parokkhāyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ
- 30 bavhatthe majjhimatṭhāne bavhatthe c' uttame siyā, 55
 parassapadam sandhāya idam vacanam iritaṃ,
 uttamekavaco cā pi n' etassa attanopade
 hoti ti avagantabbam; bhavissantimhi sabbaso. 56
- Hiyyattan'-ajjatanika-kālatipattisu pana
 35 akārāgamaṃ hoti sabbaso iti lakkhaye; 57
 ajjatanimhi bavhatthe majjhime uttame tathā

^a ita CeBemns, vide 48¹⁶, 18. ^b Be bavhatte bahuekatte. ^c Be ns sa-
 samyoga -. ^d Be ns catukkakatam. ^e Be iti.

bavhatthamhi <i>akārena</i> / <i>kārāgamanam</i> bhavē;	58
/i/ <i>kārāgamanam</i> niccam <i>kālātipattiyam</i> bhavē,	
<i>akārāgamanam</i> tattha <i>anekantikam</i> iritam.	59
<i>Akārāgamanam</i> yeva <i>hiyyattanyam</i> pakāsati,	
parokkhāyam <i>bhavissantyañ</i> c' / <i>kāro</i> yeva dissati,	60 5
<i>akārāgamanam</i> c' eva / <i>kārāgamanam</i> pi ca	
<i>ajjatanika-kālātipattisu</i> pana dissati;	61
<i>tisu</i> <i>sesavibhattisu</i> n' <i>ākārattayam</i> iritam:	
<i>vattamānāya</i> pañcamyam <i>sattamiyan</i> ti <i>sabbaso</i> .	62
/i/ <i>kāren</i> ' eva <i>sahitā</i> dve <i>bhavanti vibhattiyo</i>	10
<i>satta dvādasa</i> hont' ettha <i>vacanāni</i> ti <i>lakkhaye</i> ;	63
<i>akāren</i> ' eva <i>sahitā</i> <i>ekā</i> yeva <i>vibhatti</i> tu,	
<i>dvādasa</i> <i>vacanān</i> ' ettha <i>bhavanti</i> ti ca <i>lakkhaye</i> ;	64
<i>akār</i> ' / <i>kārasahitā</i> <i>duve</i> yeva <i>vibhattiyo</i>	
<i>cattāri dvādasañ</i> ^a c' eva <i>vacanāni</i> <i>bhavant</i> ' <i>idha</i> ;	65 15
<i>ākārattayamuttā</i> tu <i>tisso</i> yeva <i>vibhattiyo</i> ,	
<i>vacanān</i> ' ettha <i>chattimsa</i> honti ti <i>paridipaye</i> ;	66
<i>parokkhā-ajjatanisu</i> pañc' aṭṭha ca <i>yathākkamam</i>	
/i/ <i>kārato</i> <i>vimuttāni</i> <i>vacanāni</i> <i>bhavant</i> ' <i>iti</i>	67
<i>evam</i> ettha <i>vibhattinam</i> <i>channavutivadhāna</i> ca	20
<i>saṅgaho</i> <i>vacanānan</i> ti <i>viññātabbo</i> <i>vibhāvinā</i> ti.	68

Ayam ettha āgamalakkaṇavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho. Kālavasena pana vibhattivacanasāṅgahe duvidho saṅgaho: kālattayavasena saṅgaho kālachakkavasena saṅgaho cā ti. Tattha vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamivibhattiyo paccuppannakā- 25 likā, vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamivibhatyantāni padāni paccuppannavacanāni; parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattiyo atitakālikā, parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhatyantāni padāni atitavacanāni; bhavissantivibhatti^b anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni padāni anāgatavacanāni; kālātipattivibhatti pana katthaci atitakā- 30 likā katthaci anāgatakālikā, tasmā tadantāni padāni atitavacanāni pi anāgatavacanāni pi honti, — ayam kālattayavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho. Ayam pana kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho: parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattiyo atitakālikā, parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhatyantāni padāni atitavacanāni; 35 bhavissantivibhatti anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni pa-

^a ita C^eB^{em}ns. ^b (B^c o vibhattiyo).

- dāni anāgatavacanāni; vattamānāvibhatti paccuppannakālikā, vattamānāvibhatyantāni padāni paccuppannavacanāni; pañcamivibhatti āṇattikālikā, pañcamivibhatyantāni padāni āṇattivacanāni; sattamivibhatti parikappakālikā, sattamivibhatyantāni
- 5 padāni parikappavacanāni — ettha pana āṇattivacanāni ti ca parikappavacanāni ti ca idaṃ kathāsīsamattaṃ · āsitthānuma-
tyādisu pañcamyādinam dissanato —; kālātipattivibhatti kālā-
tipattikālikā, kālātipattivibhatyantāni padāni kālātipattivacanāni
— evaṃ kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho veditabbo.
- 10 Kālasaṅgahe tividho kālasaṅgaho: kālattayaṅgaho
kālacatukkasaṅgaho kālachakkasaṅgaho cā ti.
Paccuppanne vattamānā pañcamī sattamī c' imā,
hont' ātite parokkhādi saha kālātipattiyā, 69
anāgate bhavissanti kālātipattikā pi vā;
15 evaṃ kālattayaṃ ñeyyaṃ, ākhyātaṃ tappakāsakaṃ. 70
|| Nanu Kaccāyane ganthe kālo vutto catubbidho
1"paccuppanne, 'nuttakāle, atite, 'nāgate" iti. 71
| Saccam vutto; 'nuttakālo paccuppanno^a ti icchito ·
2'samīpe vuttakālo' ti atthasambhavato pana; 72
20 tathā hi 3"yan tikālan" ti vuttam ācariyehi pi,
na kālato vinim(m)uttaṃ^b ākhyātaṃ kiñci dissati. 73
|| Nanu cāvuttakāle ti attho tatra tu yujjati,
tathā hi chabbidho kālo Niruttimhi pakāsito: 74
atit' ānāgato paccuppanno āṇatti-m-eva ca
25 parikappo ca kālassa atipattī ti chabbidho; 75
duve vibhattiyo tattha āṇatti-parikappikā
kālam anāmasitvā pi niruttaññūhi bhāsītā, 76
gacchatu gaccheyy' icc ādivacane kathite na hi
kriyā nipphajjati, niṭṭhaṃ na gatā, nātipannikā; 77
30 "kālātipattikā saddā atite 'nāgate pi ca
bhavanti" ti yathā vuttā Niruttimhi vidūhi ve, 78
'pañcamī-sattamivhitā āṇatti-parikappikā
paccuppanne bhavanti' ti na tathā tattha bhāsītā, 79
— tasmā 4Kaccāyane ganthe "'nuttakāle" ti yaṃ padaṃ,

¹ Kc 415—417, 419, 423. ² Mmd 417 (Mmd C^e 347²¹). ³ (cf. 10³⁴; vide 55²¹).
⁴ (Kc 417).

^a (nsP paccuppanne). ^b C^eB^mns *ubique* vinimutta, *hic* ~ ~ ~, at
Pariccheda 5 str 43^a ~ ~ ~.

attho 'avuttakāle' ti tassa ñāyati me matī ^a .	51
Saccam; evan tu sante pi āṇatti-parikappikā	80
paccuppanne pi daṭṭhabbā paṇḍitena nayaññunā;	81
'kasmā' ti ce: āṇapanam parikappo ca saccato	
paccuppanne yato 'atthā nipphannā dissare ¹ ime;	82 5
"anuttakāle" ti padaṃ etass' atthassa jotakam	
— 'samīpe vuttakāle' ti atthadīpanato 'tha vā.	83
Atthānam gamanādinam nipphatti na tu dissati	
<i>gacchatu gaccheyy'</i> icc ādi vuttakāle yato, tato	84
avuttakāle niddiṭṭhā taddipakavibhattiyo	10
— kālo vā "vuttakālo" ti icc evaṃ gahito ^b idha	85
Dakkhiṇāsuddhipāṭhamhi katā va ² "tatiyā ayam"	
kāladīpanatā tasmaṃ iti yujjati n' aññathā'	86
atthadvayaṃ pakāsetuṃ ganthe Kaccāyanavhaye	
thero Kaccāyano "'nuttakāle" ti padaṃ abravī.	87 15
Evaṃ tidhā catudhā pi vutto kālāna saṅgaho,	
chadhā idāni kālānam saṅgaho nāma niyyate:	88
Vibhattiyo parokkhā ca hiyyattanivibhattiyo	
atha ajjatani cā ti tisso 'tite pakāsita,	89
*anāgate bhavissanti bhavati ti pakittita,	20
paccuppanne vattamānā tikāle pañcadhā katā;	90
pañcamī-sattamavhitā ^c āṇatti-parikappikā,	
saṅgayhamānā tā yanti paccuppannamhi saṅgaham.	91
Yasmā pañcamibhūtāya vattamānāya ṭhānato	
samānā pañcamī hoti, tasmā sā "pañcamī" matā;	92 25
sattamī pana kiñcāpi samānā tāhi, sattamā	
hoti yasmā, tato vuttā "sattamī" t' eva no matī.	93
'Kālātipattiyādihi, yaṃ evaṃ, vattamānikā	
chaṭṭhi bhaveyya kālātipattikāṭṭavācikā,	94
pañcamī tāya chaṭṭh' assa tulyattā ṭhānato nanu,	30
tāhi satta-vibhattihi sattamī "atṭhamī" siyā'	95
iti ce koci bhāseyya, 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye	
atite 'nāgate cāpi kālātipattisambhavā;	96
tathā hi bhāsita Cūlaniruttimhi visum ayam:	
"kālātipaty atitamh' ānāgate cā" ti dipaye.	97 35

¹ = ime atthā, ns. ² M III 256¹⁵ (dakkhiṇāvisuddhi . . na visujjhati).

a B^c ns ñāyati-m-ev' idam. b (B^c gatito). c B^c sattamīvhitā.

|| "'Kriyātipanne 'tite" ti kasmā Kaccāyane rutam'
 athā pi ce vadeyy', | atra "pāyenā" ti pakāsaye, 98
 yebhuyyena hi lokasmiṃ atitamhi pavattati
 kālātipattisaṃyutto vohāro iti lakkhaye. 99

- 5 Atr' idaṃ kālātipattiyaṃ atitavacanam: ²"sac' āyaṃ bhikkhave
 rājā pitaraṃ dhammikaṃ dhammarājānaṃ jīvitaṃ na voropes-
 satha, imasmiṃ yeva^a āsane virajaṃ vitamalaṃ dhammacak-
 khūṃ uppajjissathā ti; ³passānanda imaṃ Mahādhanam seṭṭhi-
 puttaṃ imasmiṃ yeva nagare asitikoṭṭidhanam^b khepetvā
 10 bhariyaṃ ādāya bhikkhāya carantaṃ, sace hi ayaṃ paṭhama-
 vaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā imasmiṃ nagare
 aggaseṭṭhi abhavissā, sace pana nikkhamitvā pabbajissā ara-
 hattaṃ pāpuṇissā bhariyā pi 'ssa anāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhahissā,
 sace majjhimavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā
 15 dutiyaseṭṭhi abhavissā, nikkhamitvā pabbajanto anāgāmi abha-
 vissā bhariyā pi 'ssa sakadāgāmiphale paṭiṭṭhahissā, sace pacchi-
 mavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā tatiyaseṭṭhi
 abhavissā nikkhamitvā pabbajanto sakadāgāmi abhavissā bha-
 riyaṃ pi 'ssa sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhahissā" iti vā ⁴"sace satthā
 20 agāraṃ ajjhāvasissā, cakkavattī rājā abhavissā Rāhulasāmaṇero
 pariṇāyakaratanam therī itthiratanam sakalacakkavālarajjaṃ
 etesaṃ nēva abhavissā" iti vā — evaṃ kālātipattiyaṃ atitavaca-
 nam bhavati. Kathaṃ kālātipattiyaṃ anāgatavacanam bhavati:
⁵"ciraṃ pi bhakkho abhavissā^c sace na vivademase^d, asisakaṃ
 25 anaṅgutṭhaṃ sigālo harati rohitam" iti vā ⁶"sace Ananda
 nālabhissā^c mātugāmo tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agā-
 rasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjaṃ, ciraṭṭhitikaṃ Ananda brahma-
 cariyaṃ abhavissā" iti vā ⁷"ayaṃ Aṅgulimālassa mātā 'Aṅgu-
 limālaṃ ānessāmi' ti gacchati, sace samāgamiṃsati, Aṅgulimālo
 30 'aṅgulisahassaṃ pūressāmi' ti mātaraṃ māressati, sac' āhaṃ
 na gamissāmi mahājāniko abhavissā"^c iti vā — evaṃ kālātipat-
 tiyaṃ anāgatavacanam bhavati. Kaccāyane pana yebhuyyena
 atitappavattiṃ sandhāya kālātipattivibhattiyaṃ atitakālikatā vuttā
 ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

¹ Kc 424. ² D I 86². ³ (cf. Pvā 5²³). ⁴ ***. ⁵ J III 335¹¹. ⁶ A IV 278¹⁶.
⁷ cf. Ps III 305⁴ sqq.

^a Be yev' assa. ^b Be ns dveasīti^o. ^c Ce Bm ossa. ^d Be vivadāmasa.

Kaccāyane pi vā 'esā kālātipattikā pana	
anāgate pi hoti' ti ayam attho pi dissate;	100
¹ "apaccakkhe parokkhāy' atite" iti hi lakkhaṇe	
sante py <i>atitaggahāṇe</i> anapekkhiya taṃ idaṃ	101
² "anāgate bhavissanti" iti suttass' anantaraṃ	5
³ kālātipattivacanā <i>anāgatānukaḍḍhanaṃ</i> .	102
Tasmā aniyatakālaṃ ^a kālātipattikaṃ vinā	
atitānāgata-paccuppannikāhi vibhattihi	103
sattamī sattamī yeva bhavate na tu aṭṭhamī;	
pañcamī-sattaminan tu paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	10
saṅgaṇhanattham etāsaṃ majjhe chaṭṭhī na vuccati.	104
Tathā pañca upādāya bhavitabbaṃ ca 'chaṭṭhiyā'	
pañcamiyā tu, sā esā chaṭṭhī ti na samiritā.	105
Chaṭṭhibhāvamhi sante pi <i>pañcamī</i> ti vaco pana	
pañcamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	15
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti viññātabbaṃ ^b vibhāvina.	106
Pañcamim tu upādāya sattamiyā vibhattiyā	
'chaṭṭhiyā' ca bhavitabbaṃ, na sā chaṭṭhī ti iritā	
chaṭṭhim pana upādāya <i>sattamī</i> t' eva iritā.	107
Majjhe chaṭṭhim adassetvā evan tu kathanam pi ca	20
sattamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyaṃ	
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti adhippāyaṃ vibhāvaye	108
— sabhāvo h' esa vattūnaṃ gambhīratthesu attano	
yena kenac' ākārena adhippāyassa nāpanaṃ.	109
Yajj evaṃ, paṭhamam 'tīte 'nāgate ca vibhattiyo	25
vatvā tato paccuppanne kathetabbā vibhattiyo;	110
Kaccāyanavhaye ganthe kasmā evaṃ na bhāsītā,	
paccuppannavibhatyo va kasmā ādimhi bhāsītā.	111
Yasmā vadanti vohārapathe etā va pāyato,	
tasmā bahuppayogattaṃ hot' etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ,	112 30
"ādo bahuppayogo va kathetabbo" ti nāyato	
paccuppannamhi sambhūtā vibhatyo v' ādito matā;	113
atitānāgataṃ vatvā paccuppanne tato paraṃ	
yasmā vuttamhi lokasmiṃ hoti vācāsiliṭṭhata,	114
tasmā siliṭṭhakathane atitādim apekkhiya	35

¹ Ke 419. ² Ke 423. ³ (Ke 424).

^a Be^{ns} aniyataṃ kālaṃ (cf. 55 n. a, b). ^b (Be^{ns} viññātabbā).

pañcamī sattamī ¹c' etā vattamānāy' anantaram
 saṅgaṇhanattham akkhātā paccuppannavibhattisu. 115
 Ettha hi yathā "mātāpitāro" ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam hoti,
 tasmim yeva vacane vipariyāyam^a katvā samāsavasena 'pitā-
 5 mātaro' ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam na hoti, tasmā tādisi sadda-
 racanā apūjaniyā, ²"pitā mātā ca me dajjun" ti pāṭho pana
 vyāsavasena yathicchitappayogattā pūjaniyo, evam eva ³"atī-
 tānāgatapaccuppannan" ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam hoti, 'atita-
 paccuppannānāgatan' ti evamādinā vutte siliṭṭhakathanam na
 10 hoti, tasmā tādisi saddaracanā apūjaniyā siyā, ⁴"atitārammaṇā
 paccuppannānāgatagocarā" ti vacanam pana gāthābandhasu-
 khattham yathicchitappayogattā pūjaniyam eva. Ayam ettha
 pālī veditabbā: ⁵"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannan"
 ti ca ⁶"ekāyanam jātikhayantadassī maggaṃ pajānāti hitānu-
 15 kampi, etena maggena atariṃsu^b pubbe tarissanti ye ca taranti
 oghan" ti ca ⁷"ye c' abbhatitā sambuddhā ye ca buddhā anāgatā
 ye c' etarahi sambuddhā bahunnam sokaṇāsakā, sabbe saddham-
 magaruno vihaṃsu viharanti ca atho pi viharissanti esā buddhāna
 dhammatā" ti ca evam anekesu saddappayogesū. Idha yathic-
 20 chitappayogavasena atitānāgata-paccuppannakālikāsu aṭṭhasu
 pi^c vibhattisu tisso paccuppannakālikā vibhattiyo ādimhi kathitā;
 tañ ca kathanam tāsāñ ñeva vohārapathe^d yebhuyyena pavat-
 titō bahuppayogatāñāpanattham. Tāsu pana dvinnam vibhat-
 tinam pañcamī sattamī ti saññā siliṭṭhakathanicchāyam ka-
 25 mena vattabbā atitānāgatakālikā vibhattiyo apekkhitvā katā.
 Icc evaṃ

yathicchitappayogena paccuppannavibhattiyo
 tidhā katvāna ādimhi Kaccānena udiritā, 116
 ādimhi kathanam tañ ca tāsam pāyena vuttito
 30 ⁷bahuppayogabhāvassa ñāpanatthan ti niddise; 117
 atitādim apekkhitvā siliṭṭhakathane dhuvam
pañcamī sattamī cc eva dvinnam nāmaṃ katan ti ca,
 kalātipattim vajjetvā idaṃ vacanam iritaṃ. 118
 || 'Yadi evaṃ, ayam doso āpajjati na saṃsayo'

¹ = iti etā, cf. 54³². ² J VI 15²⁸. ³ Vibh 1⁸. ⁴ ***. ⁵ S V 168¹².
⁶ S I 140¹¹⁻¹⁴. ⁷ (53³¹).

^a ita C^cB^{em}ns. ^b B^{em}ns atariṃsu. ^c B^c om. ^d nsp^o opathesu.

- iti ce koci bhāseyya atthe akusalo naro 119
 'tekālikākhyātapade kālātipattiyā pana
 asaṅgaho va hoti' ti, | 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye: 120
 tekālikākhyātapade na no kālātipattiyā
 iṭṭho asaṅgaho, tattha saṅgaho yeva icchito; 121 5
pañcamī-sattamisaññā kālātipattikaṃ pana
 vibhattim anapekkhitvā katā icc eva no mati 122
 — nānānayaṃ gahetvāna paccetabban tu sārato —
 yāya eso ruto attho; tasmā esā na dubbalā. 123
 Attho labbhati pāsaṃso yattha yattha yathā yathā, 10
 tathā tathā gahetabbo tattha tattha vibhāvinā. 124
 Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ ¹"yattha yattha yathā
 yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo" ti.
 || '*Pañcamī-sattamisaññā* rūḥisaññā' ti kecana.
 | Na pan' evaṃ gahetabbaṃ, ajānitvā vadanti te; 125 15
 n' esā ²*purisa*aññādi-³*jha-lasaññā*dayo viya
 rūḥiyā bhāsita saññā, bhūten' atthena bhāsita; 126
 upanidhāyapaññatti esā saññā yato, tato
 anvatthasaññā ṭhapitā porāṇehi ti lakkhaye. 127
 * Icc evaṃ kālachakkan tu saṃkhepena tidhā matam, 20
 etaṃ atthaṃ hi sandhāya ⁴"yan tikālan" ti bhāsitaṃ. 128
 Ayam ettha kālachakkasaṅgaho.
 Evaṃ tidhā catudhā vā chadhā vā pi sumedhaso
 kālabbhedaṃ vibhāveyya kālaññūhi vibhāvitaṃ. 129
 Atitānāgatakālaṃ ^a visuṃ kālātipattikaṃ 25
 gahetvā pañcadhā hoti, evañ cā pi vibhāvaye — 130
 ettha nayo va ⁶"ajjhatabhiddhā vā" ti pāliyaṃ;
 atitānāgatakālī ^b vibhatti samudiritā. 131
 Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi kālasaṅgaho samatto.
 Idāni viññūnaṃ atthaggaṇe kosallajananatthaṃ pakara- 30
 ṇantaravasena pi imasmiṃ pakaraṇe vattamānānantaraṃ vuttā-
 naṃ āṇatti-parikappakālikānaṃ *pañcamī sattamī* ti saṃkhaṃ
 gatānaṃ ^c dvinnaṃ vibhattinaṃ paṭipāṭiṭṭhapanē pakaraṇa-
 saṃsandanaṃ kathayāma. Kātantappakaraṇasmiṃ hi sak-

¹ ***. ² (16²²). ³ (Kc 58). ⁴ (50²⁰). ⁵ Vibh 194¹¹.

^a B^{ens} atitānāgataṃ kalam (cf. 53 n. a). ^b B^{ens} atitānāgatakālī.

^c B^{ens} ti saṃkhātānaṃ.

- kaṭabhāsānurūpena dasadhā ākhyātavibhattiyo ṭhapitā, Kaccāyanappakaraṇe Magadhabhāsānurūpena aṭṭhadhā ṭhapitā, Niruttiyañ ca pana Magadhabhāsānurūpen' eva atitānāgata-paccuppann'-āṇatti-parikappa-kālātipattivasena chadhā ṭhapitā.
- 5 Tesu hi Kātante ¹vattamānā sattamī pañcamī hiyyattani ajjatani parokkhā svātani āsi bhavissanti kriyātipatti cā ti dasadhā vibhattā, Kaccāyane pana vattamānā pañcamī sattamī parokkhā hiyyattani ajjatani bhavissanti kālātipatti cā ti aṭṭhadhā. Iti etesu dvīsu Kātanta-Kaccāyanesu vibhattiyo visadisāya paṭi-
- 10 pāṭiyā ṭhapitā. Kiñcāp' ettha visadisā paṭipāṭi, tathā p' etā Niruttiyaṃ vuttatitādikālavibhāgavasena ekato saṃsandanti samenti kañci visesaṃ ṭhapetvā, kathaṃ: Kātante tāva hiyyattani ajjatani parokkhā cā ti imā tisso ekantena atitakālīkā, svātani āsi bhavissanti cā ti imā tisso ekantena anāgatakālīkā,
- 15 vattamānā ekā yeva paccuppannakālīkā, sattamī pana pañcamī ca paccuppannānāgatakālavasena dvikālīkā · "ajja puññaṃ kareyya sve pi kareyya, ajja gacchatu sve vā gacchatu" ti payogārahattā, kiriyātipatti aniyatakālīkā · "so ce hiyyo yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā, so ce ajja anattaṅgate suriye yānaṃ
- 20 alabhissā agacchissā, so ce sve yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā" ti payogārahattā. Evaṃ asaṃkaraṇato^a vavathapetabbaṃ; evaṃ vavathapetvā ayam amhehi vuccamāno nayo sādhukaṃ sallakkhetabbo, kathaṃ: hiyyattan'-ajjatani-parokkhā-svātani'-āsi-bhavissantivasena ekantatitānāgatakālīkā vibhattiyo cha,
- 25 vattamānāvasena ekantapaccuppannakālīkā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyā gaṇiyamānā sattamaṃ ṭhānaṃ bhajati, evaṃ etasmiṃ vattamānāsaṃkhāte sattamaṭṭhāne pakkhipituṃ Niruttinayena "parikappakālīkā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ satthanayena 'paccuppannānāgatakālīkā' ti vattabbaṃ ekaṃ vibhattiṃ satta-
- 30 mibhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā *sattamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi; tato punad eva svātani'-āsi^b-bhavissantivasena ekantānāgatakālīkā tisso vibhattiyo gaṇetvā^c taṃ paccuppannānāgatakālīkaṃ *sattamī* ti laddhasaññaṃ vibhattiṃ anāgatakālīkabhāvena tāhi tihi saddhiṃ samānaṭṭhānattā catutthaṃ katvā
- 35 Niruttinayena "āṇattikālīkā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ satthanayena

¹ Kātantra III 1: 24—33.

^a B^c asaṃkarato. ^b B^c svātany-āsi-. ^c B^m gaṇetvā.

'paccuppannānāgatakālikā' ti vattabbam ekaṃ vibhattiṃ pañcannam saṃkhyānam pūraṇena *pañcamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi^a; kiriyātipattiyaṃ pana aniyatakālikattā taṃ vajjetvā ayaṃ vinicchayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayaṃ yeva nissāya. Ayaṃ tava Kātante vattamānānantaraṃ vuttānaṃ sattami-*pañcamīnaṃ* anv- 5 atthasaññaṃ icchantānaṃ amhākaṃ ruci; esā saddhammavidūhi garūhi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ āvuso, evam evaṃ āvuso" ti, veyyākaraṇehi pi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ bhante, evam evaṃ bhante" ti, evaṃ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abbhanumoditā appa- 10 ṭikkositā. Kaccāyanappakaraṇe pana buddhavacanānurūpena aṭṭhadhā vibhattinaṃ vuttattā vattamānāvibhatti pañcamaṭṭhāne ṭhitā, kathaṃ: parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-bhavissanti-vasena ekantātītānāgatakālikā catasso vibhattiyo, vattamānāvasena ekantapaccuppannakālikā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyaṃ 15 gaṇiyamānā pañcamam ṭhānaṃ bhajati, evam etasmiṃ vattamānāsaṃkhatē pañcamaṭṭhāne pakkhipituṃ Niruttinayena "āṇatikālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttaṃ vibhattiṃ pañcamibhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā *pañcamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi; tato paraṃ taṃ pañcamim chaṭṭhiṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā 20 parokkhā hiyyattani ajjatanī bhavissanti vattamānā pañcamī ti evaṃ gaṇanavasena^b cha vibhattiyo upādāya Niruttinayena "parikappakālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttaṃ vibhattiṃ sattannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇena *sattamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi; kālātipattiyaṃ pana atītānāgatakālikattā taṃ vaj- 25 jetvā ayaṃ vinicchayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayaṃ yeva nissāya. Ayaṃ Kaccāyane vattamānānantaraṃ vuttānaṃ pañcamī-sattaminam anvatthasaññaṃ icchantānaṃ amhākaṃ ruci; esā ca saddhammavidūhi garūhi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ āvuso, evam evaṃ āvuso" ti, veyyākara- 30 ṇehi^c appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ bhante, evam evaṃ bhante" ti, evaṃ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abbhanumoditā appaṭikkositā. Yasmā hi Kātanta-Kaccāyanāni aññaṃ-aññaṃ visadisavibhattikkamāni pi antarena kañci visesaṃ Niruttiyaṃ vuttātītādikālavibhāgavasena' ekajjhaṃ saṃsandanti 35 samenti, tasmā Niruttinayaṃ nēva sārato gahetvā pañcamī-satta-

^a B^{ns} ṭhapeti. ^b B^c gaṇanāvasena. ^c B^c ad. pi (57°).

mivibhattinaṃ anvatthasaññāparikappane amhākaṃ ruci pubbā-
cariyeḥi abbhanumoditā appaṭikkosītā. Tasmā eva yo koci imaṃ
vādaṃ madditvā aññaṃ vādaṃ paṭiṭṭhapetuṃ sakkhissatī ti n'
etaṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati. Ayaṃ hi nayo ativa sukhumo duddaso ca
5 paramāṇur iva, dukkhogaḷho ca mahāgahanam iva, atigambhīro
ca mahāsamuddo viya; tasmā imissaṃ Saddanītiyaṃ saddhā-
sampannehi kulaputtehi sāsanaopakāratthaṃ yogo suṭṭhuṃ^a
karaṇīyo. Tathā hi idha katayogeḥi nām'-ākhyātādisu catusu
padesu uppannavādā paravādino jītā va honti:

- 10 muninā munināgena duṭṭhappabbajitā^b jītā 132
yathā yathā asaddhammapūraṇā Pūraṇādayo,
tathā tathāgatādāyānugāyaṃ Saddanītiyaṃ
katayogeḥi pi jītā bhavanti paravādino ti. 133

Ayaṃ pañcamī-sattamināṃ paṭipāṭiṭṭhapane pakaraṇasaṃ-
15 sandanā.

Atha vattamānādinaṃ vacanaṭṭhaṃ kathayāma. Tattha
vattamānā ti ken' aṭṭhena vattamānā: vattamānakālavaca-
naṭṭhena; paccuppannabhāvena hi vattati ti vattamāno 'pacc-
uppannakiriyāsaṃkhāto kālo, tabbācakavasena vattamāno kālo
20 etissā atthi ti ayaṃ *ti-antyādi*^c vibhatti vattamānā; tathā hi
gacchati Devadallo ti ettha Devadattassa paccuppannaṃ gama-
nakiriyāṃ vibhattibhūto *tisaddo* yeva vadati — tasmā tabbā-
cakavasena vattamāno kālo etissā atthi ti vattamānā ti vuccati.
Pañcamī ti ken' aṭṭhena pañcamī: pañcamāṃ vattamānaṭṭhā-
25 naṃ gamanaṭṭhena, pañcannañ ca saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇaṭṭhena;
tathā hi niyogā atitānāgata-paccuppannakālikānaṃ parokkhā-
hiyyattaṇ'-ajjatanī-bhavissanti-vattamānasaṃkhātānaṃ pañca-
naṃ vibhattinaṃ antare pañcamībhūtāya vattamānāya sayam
pi paccuppannakālikabhāvena samānaṭṭhānattā pañcamāṃ vat-
30 tamānaṭṭhānaṃ gacchati ti pañcam-ī, yathā ¹"nadanti gacchati
ti nad-i"; tathā niyogā atitānāgatakalikā parokkhā-hiyyattaṇ'-
ajjatanī-bhavissantisamkhātā catasso vibhattiyo upādāya sayam
pi vattamānāvibhatti viya pañcannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇi ti
pañcamī. Sattami ti ken' aṭṭhena sattami: sattannaṃ saṃ-
35 khyānaṃ pūraṇaṭṭhena; tathā hi atitānāgata-paccuppannakālikā

¹ vide V440.

^a Be suṭṭhu. ^b Bens duṭṭhā pabbajitā. ^c Be tiantādi.

parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-bhavissanti-vattamānā-pañcamisaṃ-
 khātā cha vibhattiyo upādāya sayam pi paccuppannakālikā
 hutvā sattannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇi ti sattamī. Parokkhā
 ti ken' atthena parokkhā: parokkhe bhavā ti atthena; tathā
 hi cakkhādindriyasamkhātassa^a akkhassa paro tiro-bhāvo pa- 5
 rokkhama, tabbācakahāvena parokkhe bhavā ti parokkhā.
 Hiyyattanī ti ken' atthena hiyyattanī: hiyyo pabhutī atite kāle
 bhavā tabbācakahāvenā ti atthena. Ajjatanī ti ken' atthena
 ajjatanī: ajja pabhutī atite kāle bhavā tabbācakahāvenā ti
 atthena. Bhavissanti ti ken' atthena 'bhavissanti: 'evaṃ 10
 anāgate bhavissati' ti atthama pakāsentī eti gacchati ti atthena.
 Kālātipatti ti ken' atthena kālātipatti: kālāssātipatanavaca-
 natthena; tathā hi kālāssa atipatanama accayo atikkamitvā
 pavatti kālātipatti, labhitabbassa atthassa nipphattirahitama
 kiriyātikkamanama — ²"kālo" ti c' ettha kiriyā adhippetā, ka- 15
 raṇama kāro, kāro eva kālo · rakārassa lakāraṃ katvā uccā-
 raṇavasena —, ayaṃ pana vibhatti tabbācakatā kālātipatti ti.
 Ayaṃ vattamānādinama vacanattavibhāvanā.

³Vippakiṇṇavividhanaye

saṃkiṇṇalakkaṇadharavarasāsane

20

sumatimativaḍḍhanatthama

kathito Pakiṇṇakavinicchayo.

134

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe pakiṇṇakavi-
 nicchayo nāma tatiyo pariccheto. 25

IV.

"Bhū sattāyaṇ" ti dhātussa rūpama ākhyātasāññitaṃ
 tyādyantaṃ lapitaṃ nānappakārehi anākulama; 1
 syādyantaṃ dāni tass' eva rūpama nāmikasavhayaṃ
 bhāsissaṃ bhāsitatthesu paṭubhāvāya sotunama. 2 30
 Yad 'atthe 'ttani nāmeti †param^b, atthesu vā sayama
 namati' ti tad āhamsu "nāmaṃ" iti vibhāvino 3
 — *nāmaṃ, nāmikaṃ* icc atra ekama ev' atthato bhava —,

¹ cf. 58³⁰. ² cf. Mmd 416 (Mmd C^e 346³⁰). ³ ns: I gāthā kñ³ ariyāsā-
 mañña | visamaṭṭhāna tui¹ nhuik jaguiṇ² kñ³ ma lvaṭ [Piṅgala IV, 15] |.

^a Be cakkhādindriya^o. ^b ns: sū ta pā³ kui | ... vā | paramatthesu (2),
 leg. padama?

- tad eva nāmikaṃ ñeyyaṃ salīgaṃ savibhattikaṃ. 4
 Satvābhīdhanāṃ līgaṃ ti itthi-puma-napūṣakaṃ;
 vibhatti t' idha satt' eva, tattha c' aṭṭha pavuccare: 5
 paṭhamā dutiyā tatiyā catutthi pañcamī tathā
 5 chaṭṭhi ca sattamī cā ti honti satta vibhattiyo; 6
¹līgatthe paṭhamā · sāyaṃ bhinnā dvedhā *si yo* iti,
²kammatthe dutiyā · sā pi bhinnā *aṃ yo* iti dvidhā, 7
³karaṇe tatiyā · sā pi bhinnā *nā hi* iti dvidhā,
⁴sampadāne catutthi · sā bhinnā dvedhā *sa naṃ* iti, 8
 10 ⁵apādāne pañcamī · sā bhinnā dvedhā *smā hi* iti,
⁶chaṭṭhi sāmimhi · sā cā pi bhinnā dvedhā *sa naṃ* iti, 9
⁷okāse sattamī · sā pi bhinnā dvedhā *smim su* iti,
⁸āmantaṇ' aṭṭhamī · sāyaṃ *si yo* yevā ti cuddasa 10
 vacanadvayasamyuttā ekekā tā vibhattiyo.
 15 ⁹"Satvam" itāha, viññeyyo attho so dabbasaññito. 11
¹⁰Yo karoti, sa kattā tu; ¹¹taṃ kammaṃ yaṃ karoti vā;
¹²kubbate yena vā, tan tu karaṇaṃ iti saññitaṃ; 12
¹³deti yācati vā yassa, sampadānaṃ ti taṃ matam;
¹⁴yato 'peti bhayaṃ vā, tad apādānaṃ ti kittitaṃ; 13
 20 ¹⁵yassāyatto samūho vā, taṃ ve sāmī ti desitaṃ;
¹⁶yasmiṃ karoti kiriyaṃ, tad okāsaṃ ti sadditaṃ; 14
¹⁷yad ālapati, taṃ vatthum āmantaṇaṃ udīritaṃ,
 saddenābhīmukhikāro vijjamaṇassa vā pana. 15

Vinā ālapanatthaṃ līgatthādisu paṭhamādivibhattuppatti upa-
 25 lakkhaṇavasena vuttā ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.

Idam ettha Niruttalakkhaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ: "paccattavacane
 paṭhamā vibhatti bhavati, upayogavacane dutiyā vibhatti bhavati,
 karaṇavacane tatiyā vibhatti bhavati, sampadānavacane catutthi
 vibhatti bhavati, nissakkavacane pañcamī vibhatti bhavati, sāmiva-
 30 cane chaṭṭhi vibhatti bhavati, bhumavacane sattamī vibhatti bha-
 vati āmantaṇavacane aṭṭhamī vibhatti bhavati". Tatra uddānaṃ:
¹⁸paccattam upayogañ ca karaṇaṃ sampadāniyaṃ
 nissakkaṃ sāmivacanaṃ bhummaṃ ālapan' aṭṭhamāṃ. 16

¹ § 577, Kc 286; § 200, Kc 55. ² § 580, Kc 299. ³ § 591, Kc 288.
⁴ § 605, Kc 295. ⁵ § 607, Kc 297. ⁶ § 609 (Kc 303). ⁷ § 630, Kc 304.
⁸ (cf. § 578, Kc 287). ⁹ (60³). ¹⁰ (§ 548) Kc 283. ¹¹ (§ 551) Kc 282. ¹² (§ 552,
 Kc 281). ¹³ (§ 553, Kc 278). ¹⁴ § 555 (Kc 273). ¹⁵ (§ 575, Kc 285). ¹⁶ (§ 572, Kc
 280). ¹⁷ § 576. ¹⁸ Rūp (116³⁹) ad Kc 317 [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Pali Gr.* p. 4].

Tatra paccattavacanāṃ nāma tividhalingavavatthānagatānaṃ
 itthi-puma-napumsakānaṃ paccattasabhāvaniddesattho; upayo-
 gavacanāṃ nāma, yo yaṃ karoti, tena tadupayuttaparidīpanat-
 tho; karaṇavacanāṃ nāma ¹tajjāpakatanibbattakaparidīpanattho;
 sampadānavacanāṃ nāma tadanuppadānaparidīpanattho ²; nis-
 sakkavacanāṃ nāma tannissaṭṭa-tadapagamaparidīpanattho; sā-
 mivacanāṃ nāma tadissaraparidīpanattho; bhumnavacanāṃ
 nāma tappatitthāparidīpanattho; āmantaṇavacanāṃ nāma tadā-
 mantanaparidīpanattho. Evaṃ ñatvā payogāni asammuyhantena
 yojetabbāni. ³*Bhūto bhāvako bhavo abhavo bhāvo abhāvo sa- 10*
bhāvo sabbhāvo sambhavo pabhavo pabhāvo anubhavo ānubhāvo
parābhavo vibhavo [pātubhavo]^b pātubhāvo āvibhāvo tirobhāvo
vinābhāvo soṭṭhibhāvo atthibhāvo natthibhāvo ti okārantam^c pul-
lingam. ⁴*Abhibhavitā paribhavitā anubhavitā samanubhavitā*
bhavitā paccanubhavitā ti ākārantam^c pullīgam. ⁵*Bhavam 15*
parābhavam paribhavam abhibhavam anubhavam samanubhavam
paccanubhavam pabhavam appabhavan ti niggahītantam^c pul-
lingam. ⁶*Dhanabhūti Siribhūti Soṭṭhibhūti Suvatthibhūti ti ikā-*
rantam^c pullīgam. ⁷*Bhāvī vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī ti ikā-*
rantam^c pullīgam. ⁸*Sayambhū pabhū abhibhū vibhū adhibhū 20*
patibhū gotrabhū ⁹*Vatrabhū parābhibhū rūpābhibhū saddābhibhū*
gandhābhibhū rasābhibhū phoṭṭhabbābhibhū dhammābhibhū sab-
bābhibhū ti ukārantam pullīgam. Imān' ettha chabbidhāni
 pullīgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* uddiṭṭhāni; *ukārantam pullīgan tu^d*
bhūdhātumayam appasiddham, aññadhātumayam pan' *ukāran- 25*
taṃ pullīgam pasiddham *bhikkhu helu* iti; tena saddhiṃ sat-
 tavidhāni pullīgāni honti. Sabbān' etāni sabbhāvato yeva
 pullīgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Ettha 'satto' ti atthavācako *bhūta-*
saddo yeva ⁹'niyogā pullīgan' ti pi daṭṭhabbo. Ye pana *yo*
dhammo bhūto ⁹*yā dhammajāti bhūtā* ⁹*yaṃ dhammajātaṃ bhūtan 30*
 ti evaṃ lingattaye yojanārahattā aniyatālingā aññe pi *bhūta-*
parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo sandissanti pāvacanavare, te pi
 nānupasagga-nipātapadehi yojanavasena saddaracanāyaṃ su-

¹ = tajjā + pak^o, ns (*cit.* As 139²³). ² (64¹⁵—71³⁹). ³ (71³⁰—72²⁵). ⁴ (72⁶⁻²¹).
⁵ (72³²). ⁶ (72³⁶). ⁷ (73⁵). ⁸ = Sikkā³ mañ², ns. ⁹ = amrai pum³ lin, ns.

^a C^e tadanuppadāna-; B^{ens} taduppadāna-; ns^p tappadāna- (= thui
 sū ā³ pe³ khrañ³ ...). ^b B^{ens} om. ^c ita, passim, B^{msP}; C^eB^{ens} ubique
 anta-. ^d B^{ens} om.

khumatthagahane ca viññūnaṃ kosallajananatthaṃ niyatapullīṅgesu pakkhipitvā dassessāma, seyyathidaṃ: ¹*bhūto parābhūto sambhūto vibhūto pātubhūto āvibhūto tirobhūto vinābhūto, bhabbo, paribhūto abhibhūto adhibhūto addhabhūto anubhūto samanubhūto* 5 *bhūto paccanubhūto, bhāvito sambhāvito vibhāvito paribhāvito, †anu-paribhūto^a, paribhavitabbo paribhotabbo paribhavanīyo · abhibhavitabbo abhibhotabbo abhibhavanīyo · adhibhavitabbo adhibhotabbo adhibhavanīyo · anubhavitabbo anubhotabbo anubhavanīyo · samanubhavitabbo samanubhotabbo samanubhavanīyo ·* 10 *paccanubhavitabbo paccanubhotabbo paccanubhavanīyo, bhāvetabbo bhāvanīyo sambhāvetabbo sambhāvanīyo vibhāvetabbo vibhāvanīyo paribhāvetabbo paribhāvanīyo, bhavamāno (bhamāno)^b vibhavamāno paribhavamāno abhibhavamāno anubhavamāno samanubhavamāno paccanubhavamāno, anubhonto samanubhonto* 15 *paccanubhonto sambhonto abhisambhonto, bhāvento sambhāvento vibhāvento paribhāvento, paribhaviyamāno paribhuyyamāno · abhibhaviyamāno abhibhuyyamāno · anubhaviyamāno anubhuyyamāno · samanubhaviyamāno samanubhuyyamāno · paccanubhaviyamāno paccanubhuyyamāno ti imāni niyatapullīṅgesu pak-* 20 *khittaliṅgāni. Evaṃ okārantādivasena chabbidhāni pullīṅgāni bhūdhātumayāni pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ tāva pullīṅgavasena udāharaṇuddeso.*

²*Bhāvikā bhāvanā vibhāvanā sambhāvanā paribhāvanā ti ākāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Bhūmi³ bhūti vibhūti^c ikāraṇaṃ itthi-* 25 *liṅgaṃ. Bhūri⁴ bhūti bhoti · vibhāvinī paribhāvinī sambhāvinī · pātubhavantī pātubhonī · paribhavantī paribhonti · abhibhavantī abhibhonī · adhibhavantī adhibhonti · anubhavantī anubhonti · samanubhavantī samanubhonti · paccanubhavantī paccanubhonti · abhisambhavantī abhisambhonī ti ikāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. ⁵Bhū* 30 *abhū ti ukāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Imān^e ettha catubbidhāni itthiliṅgāni bhūdhātumayāni uddiṭṭhāni; ukāraṇaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ^d bhūdhātumayam appasiddhaṃ, aññadhātumayaṃ pana ukāraṇa-* *itthiliṅgaṃ pasiddhaṃ dhātu dhenu iti; tena saddhiṃ pañcavi-*

¹ (78²⁵—81⁸). ² (81⁹). ³ = phrac khrañ², ns. ⁴ = mre bhut bhī lu² ma, ns. ⁵ (84¹⁷).

^a ita CeBem (ns compendii fecit); leg. manamparibhūto, vide 79²⁵.
^b CeBem^{ns} om.; vide 80¹⁸. ^c ita Bem; Ce(ns) ad. ti; cf. 63¹⁵, 16. ^d Be ukāraṇa-itthiliṅgaṃ.

dhāni itthiliṅgāni honti, okārantassa vā gosaddassa itthiliṅga-
 bhāve tena saddhiṃ chabbidhāni pi honti. Sabbān' etāni
 sabhāvato yev' itthiliṅgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Etthā pi aniyata-
 liṅgā *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo* itthiliṅgavasena yui-
 jante, kathaṃ: *bhūta parābhūta sambhūta* ti, sabbaṃ vitthārato 5
 gahetabbaṃ · ¹*anubhonta-samanubhontādīni*^a nava padāni vaj-
 jetvā, tāni hi ikārantavasena yojitāni. Imāni niyataliṅgesu
 pakkhittaliṅgāni. Evaṃ ākārantādivasena catubbidhāni itthi-
 liṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ itthiliṅgavasena udā-
 haraṇuddeso. ²*Bhūtaṃ mahābhūtaṃ bhavillaṃ bhūnaṃ bhava-* 10
naṃ parābhavanaṃ sambhavanaṃ vibhavanaṃ pātubhavanaṃ
āvibhavanaṃ tirobhavanaṃ vinābhavanaṃ sotthibhavanaṃ pari-
bhavanaṃ abhibhavanaṃ adhibhavanaṃ anubhavanaṃ saman-
bhavanaṃ paccanubhavanaṃ ti niggahītantaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.
Atthavibhāvi dhammavibhāvi^b ikārantāṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ. Go- 15
trabhu cittasahabhu na-cittasahabhu^b ikārantāṃ napuṃsakaliṅ-
 gaṃ. Sabbān' etāni sabhāvato yeva napuṃsakaliṅgāni ti
 daṭṭhabbāni. Etthā^c satta-bhūta-rūpavācako *bhūtasaddo* yeva
 'niyogā napuṃsakaliṅgo' ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ. Etthā pi aniyata-
 liṅgā' *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo* napuṃsakaliṅgava- 20
 sena yuijante, kathaṃ: *bhūtaṃ parābhūtaṃ sambhūtaṃ vibhūtaṃ* ||
peyyālo || samanubhavamānaṃ, anubhontaṃ anubhavantāṃ ·
samanubhontaṃ samanubhavantāṃ · paccanubhontaṃ paccanu-
bhavantāṃ · sambhontaṃ sambhavantāṃ · abhisambhontaṃ abhi-
sambhavantāṃ · pātubhontaṃ pātubhavantāṃ · paribhontaṃ pa- 25
ribhavantāṃ · abhibhontaṃ abhibhavantāṃ adhibhontaṃ adhi-
bhavantāṃ, bhāventāṃ sambhāventāṃ vibhāventāṃ paribhāventāṃ,
paribhaviyamānaṃ paribhuyyamānaṃ || peyyālo || paccanubha-
viyamānaṃ paccanubhuyyamānaṃ ti imāni niyatanapuṃsakaliṅ-
 gesu pakkhittaliṅgāni. Evaṃ niggahītantādivasena tividhāni 30
 napuṃsakaliṅgāni *bhūdhātumayāni* pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgavasena udāharaṇuddeso. Evaṃ pulliṅgādivasena liṅ-
 gattayaṃ *bhūdhātumayam* uddiṭṭhaṃ.

Etthā me ³"appasiddhā" ti ye ye saddā pakāsītā,
 te te pālīppadesesu maggitabbā vibhāvinā.

17 35

¹ (62¹⁴⁻¹⁶). ² (84³⁷). ³ (61²⁵, 62²²).

^a Be anubhonto samanubhonto ti ādīni. ^b ita Bem; C^e ad. ti; cf. 62²⁴.

^c C^e ad. ca.

- O ā bindu i' i u ū* 'ant' ime sattadhā t̥hitā
 ñeyyā pulliṅgabhedā ti niruttaññūhi bhāsita; 18
ā i vaṇṇo u vaṇṇo ca pañca antā sarūpato
 itthibhedo^a ti viññeyyo^a, okārantena chā pi vā; 19
 5 *bindu i' u* ime antā tayo ñeyyā vibhāvīnā
 napuṃsakappabhedo^a ti niruttaññūhi bhāsita; 20
 — antā satt' eva pulliṅge, itthiyaṃ pañca vā cha vā,
 napuṃsake tayo, evaṃ dasa pañcahi chabbidhā^b. 21
Yasmā pan' ettha bhūto ti ādayo saddā nibbacanābhi-
 10 *dheyyakathan'* atthasādhakavacana-pariyāyavacan' atthuddhāra-
 vasena vuccamānā pākātā honti suviññeyyā ca, tasmā imesaṃ
 nibbacanādīni yathāsambhavaṃ vakkhāma · viññūnaṃ tuṭṭhija-
 nanatthañ c' eva sotārānam atthesu paṭutarabuddhipaṭilābhāya
 ca. Tatra bhūto ti khandhapātubhāvena bhavati ti bhūto,
 15 *idam tāva nibbacanaṃ*; bhūto ti sabbasaṅgāhakavasena satto
 vuccati, *idam abhidheyyakathanam*; ²"yo ca kālaghaso bhūto;
³sabbe va nikkhipissanti bhūtā loke samussayan" ti ca idam
 etassa atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^c; atha vā, bhūto ti evaṃnā-
 mako amanussajātiko^d sattaviseso, *idam abhidheyyakathanam*,
 20 *bhūtavijjā · bhūtavejjo*^e · *bhūta[vi]ggahito*^f ti ca idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^c; yañ ca pana ⁴"satto; macco; pajā"
 ti ādikaṃ tattha tattha āgataṃ vacanaṃ, *idam 'satto' ti attha-*
vācakassa bhūtasaddassa pariyāyavacanaṃ; yañ ca Niddesa-
pāliyaṃ ⁵"macco ti satto naro mānavo poso puggalo jīvo jagu
 25 *jantu hindagu^f manujo*" ti āgataṃ, *idam pi pariyāyavacanam*
 eva; tāni sabbāni piṇḍetvā vuccante:
satto macco jano bhūto paṇo hindagu^g puggalo
jantu jīvo jagu yakkho paṇi dehi tathāgato 22
sattavo mātiyo loko manujo mānavo naro
 30 *poso sariri ti pume, bhūtam iti napuṃsake,* 23
pajā ti itthiyaṃ vutto liṅgato na ca atthato,
evaṃ tiliṅgikā honti saddā sattābhidhānakā; 24

¹ = ime antā, ns. ² J II 260²¹. ³ D II 157³. ⁴ Sn 654 (pajā ... satta); Sn 766—769 (macco ... jantu ... naro). ⁵ Nidd I 3¹⁴.

^a *ita* CeBm; Be^{ns} -ā. ^b *sic* CeBemns; ns: dasapañca ca soḷasa rhi mū yutta(ta)ra phra^c rā eñ¹; *leg.* dasa pañcahi chabbhi vā? ^c *ita* CeBemns, *sed vide* 65^{10, 22}. ^d Be^{ms} o^jatiyo. ^e CeBemns o^vijjo. ^f (= mre bhut bham² [ns^p pham³] so sū, ns); ^g *Ce* viggahiko (*syllaba* -vi- *e* o^vijja o^vijjo *irrepsit*). ^h *ita* CeBem (ns *compendii fecit*); cf. V750, Nidda *ad* Nidd I 3¹².

¹"yo so jaṃghāya ulati, so satto jaṃghalo" idha
 pāṇa-dehābhīdhānehi sattanāmaṃ papañcitaṃ; 25
 — imasmiṃ pakaraṇe pariyāyavacanan ti ca abhidhānan ti ca
 saṃkhā ti ādini ca ekatthāni adhippetāni —; atthuddhāravasena
 pana *bhūtasaddo* pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-sassata-vijja- 5
 māna-khiṇāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, tappayogo ²upari At-
 thattikavibhāge āvibhavissati. Bhāvako ti, bhāveti ti bhāvako,
 idam nibbacanam; yo bhāvanam karoti, so bhāvako, idam
 abhidheyyakathanam; ³"bhāvako nipako dhiro" ti idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanam^a, "bhāvako bhāvanāpasuto bhāvanā- 10
 payutto bhāvanāsampanno" ti idam pariyāyavacanam. Imāni
bhūto, bhāvako ti dve padāni suddhakattu-hetukattuvasena vut-
 tāni ti. Ito param nayānusārena suviññeyyattā ⁴"idam nibba-
 canan" ti ca ādini avatvā katthaci atthasādhakavacanam, pa-
 riyāyavacanam, atthuddhāraṇ ca yathārahaṃ dassessāma, tesu 15
 hi sabbattha dassitesu ganthavittāro siyā. Tasmā, yesam attho
 uttāno, tesam pi padānam abhidheyyam na kathessāma, nibba-
 canamattam eva nesam kathessāma; yesam pana gambhiro at-
 tho, tesam abhidheyyam kathessāma. Bhavanam bhavo, bhavo
 vuccati vuddhi- *bhū*saddassa atthātisayayogato vaḍḍhane pi dis- 20
 samānattā bhavanam vaḍḍhanan ti katvā; ⁵"bhavo ca rañño
 abhavo ca rañño" ti idam vuddhiatthassa sādhakam vacanam^b;
⁶atha vā bhavo ti vuccati sassatam, ⁷'sassato attā ca loko cā' ti hi
 sassatavasena pavattā diṭṭhi sassatadiṭṭhi, tasmā ⁸"bhavadiṭṭhi"
 ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; tathā ⁹bhavo ti 25
 bhavadiṭṭhi, 'bhavati sassatam tiṭṭhati' ti pavattanato sassata-
 diṭṭhi bhavadiṭṭhi nāma, bhavadiṭṭhi hi uttarapadalopena bhavo
 ti vuccati, ¹⁰"bhavena bhavassa vippamokkham āhamsū" ti
 idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam — etthāyam pāliva-
 canattho: ekacce samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā^c bhavadiṭṭhiyā vā 30
 kāmabhavādinā vā ¹¹sabbabhavato vimuttiṃ saṃsāra[vi]suddhiṃ
 kathayimsū ti; atha vā 'bhavanti vaḍḍhanti sattā etenā ti bhavo'

¹ ***. ² Pariccheda 14. ³ ***. ⁴ (cf. 69¹²). ⁵ J VI 285¹⁰. ⁶ cf. Nidd
 I 245²⁰, Pj II 20²⁰. ⁷ (D I 14¹; Dhs § 1315). ⁸ Dhs § 1313. ⁹ Uda 212¹³⁻¹⁵.
¹⁰ Ud 33⁵. ¹¹ (Uda 211²⁷).

^a *ita* Cens; Bem sādhakam vac^o. ^b *ita* Bemns *hic et infra* cf. 64^{18, 21};
 C^e sādhakavac^o; *vide* 66²⁰: sādhakāni vacanāni. ^c Bem ekacco samaṇo vā
 brāhmaṇo vā (... kathayimsu!).

ti atthena sampatti-puññāni bhavo ti ca vuccanti, ¹"itibhavābhavatañ ca vitivatto" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ — ettha pañāyaṃ pāḷivacanatto: ²"bhavo ti sampatti abhavo ti vipatti, tathā bhavo ti vuddhi abhavo ti hāni, bhavo
5 ti sassataṃ abhavo ti ucchedo, bhavo ti puññaṃ abhavo ti pāpaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ vitivatto ti; saḥokāsā khandhā pi bhavo, ³"kāmaabhavo . . . rūpaabhavo" icc evamādi etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ — ettha pana khandhā 'yo paññāyati, so sarūpaṃ labhati' ti katvā 'bhavati avijjā-taṇhādīsamudayā nira-
10 taraṃ samudeti' ti atthena bhavā ti vuccanti, okāso pana 'bhavanti jāyanti ettha sattā nāmarūpadhammā cā' ti atthena bhavo ti; api ca ⁴kāmaabhavo pi bhavo upapattibhavo pi bhavo, ⁵"upādānapaccayā bhavo duvidhena: atthi kāmaabhavo atthi upapattibhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ —
15 tattha kammam eva bhavo kāmaabhavo, tathā upapatti eva bhavo upapattibhavo; etth' upapatti bhavati ti bhavo, kammaṃ pana, yathā sukhakāraṇattā ⁶"sukho buddhānaṃ uppādo" ti vutto, bhavakāraṇattā phalavohārena bhavo ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; atha vā bhāvanalakkhaṇattā bhāveti ti bhavo, kim bhāveti:
20 upapattiṃ, iti upapattiṃ bhāveti ti bhavo ti vuccati, *bhāveti* t' imassa ca 'nibbatteti' ti hetukattuvasen' attho; atha vā "bhavapaccayā jātī" ti vacanato 'bhavati etena' ti bhavo ti kāmaabhavo vuccati; ⁷"khandhānañ ca paṭipāṭi dhātuāyatanāna ca abboc-
25 saro pi bhavo, ⁸"bhavē dukkhaṃ bhavadukkhaṃ; ⁹bhavē saṃsaraṇto" ti imān' etassa atthassa sādhaḥkāni vacanāni — tatra ken' atthena saṃsaro bhavo ti kathīyati: bhavati ettha sattasammuti khandhādiṭṭhapaṭisaṃkhāte dhammapuñjasmin ti atthena. Idam *bhavasaddassa* bhāva-kattu-kāraṇadhikāraṇasādhanaṇasēn' at-
30 thakathanāṃ. Ettha *bhavasaddassa* atthuddhāraṃ vadāma:
vuddhi-sampatti-puññāni khandhā sokāsasaññitā
saṃsaro sassatañ c' etaṃ *bhavasaddena* sadditaṃ; 26
bhavataṇhā bhavadiṭṭhi upapattibhavo tathā
kāmaabhavo ca sabbaṃ taṃ *bhavasaddena* sadditaṃ, 27

¹ Sn 6^b. ² (cf. Pj II 20¹⁹). ³ (A I 223²⁰, ²¹). ⁴ Vibh 137, (cf. Vm 571²² sqq.).

⁵ cf. Vm 571²²⁻³ (cf. Vibh 137). ⁶ Dh 194^a. ⁷ Vm 544¹⁰, Pj II 426²⁶, Mp ad A II 212¹. ⁸ ***. ⁹ cf. Ap 442²⁰ (bhavābhavē saṃsaraṇto) × Ap 38⁹ (saṃsaraṇto ayaṃ bhavē).

bhavataṇhā-bhavadiṭṭhidvayaṃ katthaci pāliyaṃ
uttarapadalopena *bhavasaddena* sadditaṃ.

28

Abhavo ti, na bhavo abhavo:

vipatti hānī ucchedo pāpañ c' eva catubbidhā
ime *abhavasaddena* atthā vuccanti sāsane.

29 5

Bhāvo ti ajjhāsayo, yo adhippāyo ti pi vuccati; ¹"thīnaṃ
bhāvo durājāno; ²nāmacco rājabhāriyāsu bhāvaṃ kubbetha
paṇḍito; ³hadayaṃgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti" ti evamādi etassa
atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca ⁴vattudhammo pi bhāvo,
⁵"bhāvasaṃketasiddhinā" ^a ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ ¹⁰
vacanaṃ; cittaṃ pi bhāvo ⁶"accāhitaṃ kammaṃ karosi luddaṃ
bhāve ca te kusalaṃ n' atthi kiñci" ti idam etassa atthassa
sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; kiriyā pi bhāvo, ⁷"bhāvalakkhaṇaṃ; ⁸bhā-
vasattami" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; api
ca ⁹"bhāvo ti sattavevacanaṃ" ti bhaṇanti, [†]dhātu ^b vā etaṃ ¹⁵
addivacanaṃ. Tattha ajjhāsayo ca vattudhammo ca cittaṃ ca
satto cā ti ime 'bhavati' ti bhāvo 'tathā pana bhāveti' ti bhāvo;
kiriyā tu 'bhavanan' ti bhāvo, sā ca bhavana-gamana-pacānā-
divasṇānekavidhā. Api ca bhāvarūpam pi bhāvo, yaṃ "itthi-
bhāvo pumbhāvo itthindriyaṃ" ti ca vuccati; tatrayaṃ vaca- ²⁰
nattho: 'itthi' ti vā 'puriso' ti vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ
cā ti bhāvo.

N' attano matiyā etaṃ nibbacanaṃ udāhaṭaṃ,

pubbācariyasīhānaṃ matam nissāya-m-āhaṭaṃ; ³⁰

vuttaṃ h' etaṃ porāṇehi: ¹"itthiyā bhāvo itthibhāvo, 'itthi' ti ²⁵
vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ cā ti itthibhāvo" ti; tasmā
pumbhāvo ti etthā pi pumassa bhāvo pumbhāvo, pumā ti vā
bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānaṃ cā ti pumbhāvo ti nibbacanaṃ
samadhigantabbaṃ. Idam *bhāvasaddassa* kattu-bhāva-karaṇa-
sādhanaṇaṃ atthakathanam. Abhāvo ti, na bhāvo abhāvo, ³⁰
ko so: suññatā natthitā. Sabhāvo ti, attano bhāvo sabhāvo,
attano pakati icc ev' attho; atha vā sabhāvo ti ^c, dhammānaṃ
sati atthasambhavaṃ yo koci sarūpaṃ labhati, tassa bhāvo,

¹ J V 450²¹. ² J VI 293²⁷. ³ ***. ⁴ = sabho tarā², ns. ⁵ Saccasaṃ-
khepa 4^c. ⁶ J VI 306²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ⁷ (Pj I 106⁸). ⁸ (cf. Kc 315, Kāt II 4, 34). ⁹ ***.

^a B^m bhāve saṃk^o. ^b sic C^eB^{em}ns; vā | ka² || etaṃ | i bhāva hu so
amañ sañ || dhātu | dhāt eñ¹ || addivacanaṃ ..., ns. ^c B^m atha vā dhammānaṃ
sabhāvo ti.

- "lakkhaṇam" iti saññito ¹namana-ruppana-kakkhaḷa-phusanādiā-kāro icc ev' attho, ²"sāmaññaṃ vā sabhāvo vā dhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ matan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca sabhāvo ti salakkhaṇo paramatthadhammo, ken' atthena:
- 5 'saha bhāvenā' ti atthena; sabbhāvo ti, satam bhāvo sabbhāvo, sappurisadhammo icc ev' attho; atha vā attano bhāvo sabbhāvo ³"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; samvijjamāno vā bhāvo sabbhāvo, ⁴"evaṃ gahaṇasabbhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ.
- 10 Idam *sabhāva-sabbhāvasaddānaṃ* bhāvasādhanaṃ vasen' atthakathanam. Sambhavo ti, sambhavanaṃ sambhavo · sambhavanakiriyaṃ yutti vā, yutti hi sambhavo ti vuccati · ⁵"sambhavo gahaṇassa" kāraṇaṃ" ti ādisu; atha vā sambhavati etasmā ti sambhavo, yato hi yaṃ kiñci sambhavati so sambhavo; pa-
- 15 bhavo ti, pabhavanaṃ pabhavo · acchinnatā; pabhavati etasmā ti vā pabhavo, yato hi yaṃ kiñci pabhavati so pabhavo. Ime pana *sambhava-pabhavasaddā* katthaci samānatthā katthaci bhinnatthā ti veditabbā, katham: *sambhavasaddo* hi bhavanakkiriyaṃ^b pi vadati yuttim pi paññattim pi sambhavarūpam pi
- 20 paccayattham pi vadati, *pabhavasaddo* pana bhavanakkiriyaṃ^b pi vadati nadippabhavam pi paccayattham pi, tasmā paccayattham vajjetvā bhinnatthā ti gahetabbā, paccayatthena pana samānatthā ti gahetabbā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ ⁶"paccayo hetu nidānaṃ kāraṇaṃ" sambhavo pabhavo ti ādi atthato ekaṃ
- 25 vyañjanato nānaṃ" ti; ⁷"mūlaṃ hetu nidānaṃ ca sambhavo pabhavo tathā samuṭṭhānāhārāmmaṇaṃ [paccayo] samudayena cā" ti ayam pi gāthā etassa atthassa sādhiḥkā^d. Idam *sambhava-pabhavasaddānaṃ* bhāvāpādānasādhanaṃ vasen' atthakathanam.
- 30 Evam ettha bhāva-kattu-kamma-kāraṇāpādānādhikāraṇa-vasena cha sādhanāni pakāsitāni, tāni sampadānasādhanaṃ sattavidhāni bhavanti; tam pana uttarim āvibhavissati ⁸"dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti" ti ādinā. Icc evaṃ kitaka-

¹ cf. Vibha 136^{20, 22}, As 332¹⁴, Vibha 137¹. ² Abhidh-av. v. 633^{ab}. ³ Khuddasikkhā 8: 19^a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ "mūlaṭṭikā", ns; sambhavo = asaṇ¹ sañ, vā sambhavaduḥ sañ, ns. ⁶ Vm 533². ⁷ ***. ⁸ (72¹²).

^a ns gahaṇa- (in B^c ssa atramento deletum). ^b ita C^eB^m; B^ens °kriyam
^c Vm (E^c): hetu kāraṇaṃ nidānaṃ. ^d C^eB^m sādhiḥkā.

vasena^a sabbathā pi sattavidhāni sādhanāni honti, yāni kārakāni
ti pi vuccanti; ito aññaṃ sādhanam n' atthi. Idha payogesu
atthesu ca viññūnam pāṭavattham *sādhana*nāmaṃ pakāsitaṃ;
tathā hi dunnikkhittasādhanehi padehi yojitā saddappayogā
dubbodhatthā honti, sunikkhittasādhanehi pana padehi yojitā⁵
subodhatthā honti. Tasmā payogā sādhanamūlakā; attho ca
payogamūlako. Payogānurūpaṃ hi aviparītaṃ katvā atthaṃ
kathanasilā¹ "yācito va bahulaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati appaṃ
ayācito" ti evamādisu sādhanavasena gahetabbesu atthesu
aññesu² c'atthesu paṭutarabuddhino paṇḍitā yeva ekantena¹⁰
Bhagavato pariyattisāsanadharā nāma honti ti veditabbaṃ.
Ita paraṃ nayānusārena suviññeyyattā³ "idaṃ nāma sādhanan"
ti na vakkhāma, kevalam idha dassitesu payogesu viññūnam
bahumānuppādanatthañ c'eva vividhavicittapālīgatike vividhat-
thasāre jīnavaravacane sotūnaṃ buddhivijambhanatthañ ca¹⁵
atthasādhakavacanāni yeva yathārahaṃ sutta-geyya-veyyāka-
raṇa-gāthādisu tato tato āharitvā dassessāma.

Pabhāvo ti, pakārato bhavati ti pabhāvo, so 'yam ānu-
bhāvō yeva, "pabhāvan te na passāmi yena tvam Mithilaṃ
vaje" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Anubhavo²⁰
ti, anubhavanam anubhavo, kin taṃ: paribhuñjanaṃ. Ānu-
bhāvō ti tej'-ussāha-manta-pabhū-sattiyo,⁵ "tejasamkhāto ussā-
ha-manta-pabhū-sattisamkhāto vā mahanto ānubhāvō etassā ti
mahānubhāvō" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ;

tejo ussāha-mantā ca⁶ "pabhū satti ti pañc' ime²⁵

ānubhāvō ti vuccanti, pabhāvō ti ca te vade; 31

tejādīvācakattamhi *ānubhāv*apadassa tu

atthanibbacanaṃ dhīro yathāsambhavam uddise; 32

atha vā ānubhāvō ti anubhavitabbaphalaṃ^b,⁷ "anubhavitabbassa^c
phalassa mahantatāya mahānubhāvō" ti idam etassa atthassa sā-³⁰
dhakaṃ vacanaṃ. Parābhavo ti, parābhavanam parābhavo;
atha vā parābhavati ti parābhavo,⁸ "suvijāno parābhavo" ti idam

¹ ***; "yācati ti yācito" prū mū viparītatthakathana phrac eñ¹, "yāci-
tabbo ti yācito" prū mha aviparītatthakathana phrac eñ¹, ns. ² = "yevāpana"
ca so pud eñ¹ anak tui¹ nhuik, ns. ³ (cf. 65¹²). ⁴ J VI 449¹⁹ (Ja). ⁵ Uda 104¹¹.
⁶ = acui³ ra khrañ³, ns. ⁷ cf. Uda 269¹. ⁸ Sn 92^b.

^a B^c kitavasena (ns comp. fecit). ^b C^e anubhavitabbaṃ phalaṃ.
^c B^ens anubhavitabba-.

etassa atthassa sādhakaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca ¹"dhammadessi parābhavo" ti pāṭhanurūpato 'parābhavissati ti parābhavo' ti anāgatakālavasena pi nibbacanaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; atha vā parābhavanti etenā ti parābhavo, kin taṃ: dhammadessitādi, ²"pa-
 5 ṭhamo so parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakaṃ vacanaṃ. Vibhavo ti nibbānaṃ, taṃ hi bhavato vigatattā 'bhavato vigato' ti vibhavo, bhavassa ca taṃhetu vigatattā 'vigato bhavo etasmā' ti vibhavo, 'vibhavanti ucchiṃjanti vinassanti ito ariyadhanavilopakā^a kilesamahācorā' ti pi vibhavo; *vibhavasaddassa*
 10 nibbānābhidhānatte ³"evaṃ bhava vijjamaṇe vibhavo icchitabbako" ti idam ettha sādhakaṃ vacanaṃ. Imāni pana nibbānassa pariyāyavacanāni:

- ⁴nibbānaṃ vibhavo mokkho nirodho amataṃ samaṃ
 samkhārūpasamo dukkhanirodho accutakkhayo^b 33
 15 vivattaṃ akataṃ atthaṃ santipadam asaṃkhatam
 pāram taṇhakkhayo dukkhakkhayo saññojanakkhayo 34
 yogakkhemo virāgo ca lokanto ca bhavakkhayo
 apavaggo viasaṃkhāro ⁵sabbhi suddhi visuddhi ca 35
 vimuty āpacayo mutti nibbuti upadhikkhayo
 20 santi asaṃkhatā dhātu disā ca ⁶sabbatopabhaṃ, ⁷ 36
⁷vinā p' etāni nāmāni viśesakapadaṃ idha
 nibbānavācakanī ti sallakkheyya sumedhaso; 37
 tānaṃ leṇaṃ ti ādini 'pekkhikāni bhavanti hi
 viśesakapadānaṃ ti etth' etāni pakāsaye: 38
 25 tānaṃ leṇaṃ arūpaṇ ca santaṃ saccam anālayaṃ
 sududdasaṃ saraṇaṇ ca parāyanam anitikaṃ 39
 anāsavaṃ dhuvaṃ niccaṃ ⁸viññāṇam anidassanaṃ
 avyāpajjaṃ^c sivaṃ khemaṃ nipuṇaṃ apalokikaṃ 40
 anantaṃ akkharaṃ dipo accantaṃ keyalaṃ padaṃ
 30 paṇitaṃ accutaṇ cā ti bahudhā pi vibhāvaye; 41
gotrabhū ti padass' atthaṃ vadantehi garūhi tu
⁸"gottaṃ vuccati nibbānaṃ" iti gottan ti bhāsitaṃ. 42

¹ Sn 92^d. ² Sn 93^b. ³ Bv 2: 11^{cd}. ⁴ cf. Abh 6—9. ⁵ (Pariccheda 7, str. 27); = thaṇ rhā⁸ (cvā) phraṇ so nibbān, ns. ⁶ D I 223¹². ⁷ = etāni nāmāni ... viśesakapadaṃ vinā ... nibbānavācakanī ti ..., ns. ⁸ (cf. Ppa 184^b).

^a ita C^e, *coniectura, ut videtur, necessaria*; B^emns oṇilomaka (= ochan¹ kyaṇ bhak). ^b sic C^eB^emns (= cuti (khraṇ²) ma rhi so nibbān, kun (khraṇ²) ma rhi so nibbān, ns) 3: accut(i) akkhayo? ^c C^eB^emns avyāpajjaṃ.

Vibhavo ti vā vināsa-sampatti-dhana-ucchedadiṭṭhiyo pi vuc-
canti. Tattha vināso 'vibhavanam ucchijjanam nassanan' ti
atthena vibhavo, ¹"vibhavo sabbadhammānam; ²itth' eke sato
sattassa ucchedam vināsam vibhavam paññāpentī" ti ca idam
etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam; sampatti pana 'visesato 5
bhavati' ti vibhavo, ³"rañño sirivibhavam dāṭṭhukāmā" ti idam
etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam; dhanam pana 'bhavanti
vaḍḍhanti vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjanti sattā etenā'
ti vibhavo, ⁴"asitikoṭivibhavassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā
nibbati" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam, idam 10
pana pariyāyavacanam:

dhanam sam vibhavo dabbam sāpateyyam pariggaho

oḍḍam^a bhaṇḍam sakam attho icc ete dhanavācakā; 43
ucchedadiṭṭhi pana 'vibhavati ucchijjati attā ca loko ca puna
cutito uddham na jāyati' ti gahaṇato vibhavo, ⁵"vibhavataṇhā" 15
ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam, vibhavataṇhā ti hi
ucchedadiṭṭhisahagatāya taṇhāya nāmam, ettha atthuddhāro
vuccati:

dhana-nibbāna-sampatti-vinās'-ucchedadiṭṭhiyo

*vuttā vibhavasaddena iti viññū vibhāvaye.

44 20

Pātubhāvo ti, pātubhavanam pātubhāvo; āvibhāvo ti, āvi-
bhavanam āvibhāvo; ubhinnaṃ etesaṃ pākātātā icc' ev' attho.
Tirobhāvo ti, tirobhavanam tirobhāvo · paṭicchannabhāvo.
Vinābhāvo ti, vinābhavanam vinābhāvo · viyogo. Soṭṭhi-
bhāvo ti, soṭṭhibhavanam soṭṭhibhāvo · suvatthibhāvo sukhassa 25
atthitā, atthato pana nibbhayatā nirupaddavatā eva. Atthi-
bhāvo ti atthitā vijjamānatā avivittatā; natthibhāvo ti
natthitā avijjamānatā vivittatā rittatā tucchatā suññatā. Okā-
rantapullīganiddeso.

Abhibhavati ti abhibhavitā · param abhibhavanto yo 30
koci, evam paribhavitā; anubhavati ti anubhavitā · sukham
vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā anubhavanto yo koci,
evam samanubhavitā paccanubhavitā. Ettha pana, yathā
⁶"amatassa dātā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā" ti ādisu

¹ (cf. Vin V 149²³). ² D I 34¹⁰. ³ ***. ⁴ ***. ⁵ (Vibha 111²³).

⁶ A V 226³⁶. ⁷ M III 8¹¹, cf. Ap 370⁵ (Thfa 91²⁵).

^a CeBemns oḍḍham; scribendum oḍḍham vel oḍḍam; cf. sahoḍḍ(h)a, skr. sahoḍha.

dātā dipadānaṃ kattuvācakānaṃ *amatassā* ti ādihi padehi kam-mavācakehi chaṭṭhiyantehi saddhiṃ yojanā dissati, tathā imesam pi padānaṃ *paccāmittassa abhibhavitā* ti ādinā yojanā kātabbā; evam aññesam pi evarūpānaṃ padānaṃ. *Ākārantapullīṅga-*
5 *niddeso*.

Bhavati ti bhavaṃ, bhavissati ti vā bhavaṃ · vaḍḍha-māno puggalo, ¹"suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti suvijāno parābhavo dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti dhammadessi parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Atha vā, yena saddhiṃ
10 katheti, so bhavaṃ ti vattabbo ²"bhavaṃ Kaccāyano; ³bhavaṃ Anando; ⁴maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibbatan" ti ādisu; ettha pana dhātuatthe ādaro na kātabbo, sammutiatthe yevādaro kātabbo · ⁵"saṃketavacanāṃ saccāṃ lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti vacanato, vohāraṇasayasmaṃ hi loka-
15 sammuti eva padhānā avilaṃghaniyā. Parābhavati ti parābhavaṃ, evaṃ paribhavaṃ abhibhavaṃ anubhavaṃ. Pabhavati pahoti sakkoti ti pabhavaṃ · pahonto yo koci, na pabhavaṃ appabhavaṃ; appabhavaṃ ti ca idam Jātake diṭṭhaṃ, ⁶"chinnabbham iva vātena ṭruṇṇo" ^arukkaṃ upāgaṃmiṃ
20 so 'ham appabhavaṃ tattha sākhaṃ hatthehi aggahin" ti tattha sādhaṃvacanaṃ idam. Niggahītanta pullīṅganiddeso.

Dhanabhūti ti, ⁷dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti. Siribhūti ti ettha siri ti sobhāya c' eva paññā-puññānaṃ ca adhvānaṃ, sā assa bhavatū ti Siribhūti; evaṃ Sotthibhūti
25 Suvatthibhūti. *Ākārantapullīṅganiddeso*.

Bhāvī ti, ⁸bhavanasiḷo bhāvī, bhavanadhammo bhāvī, bhavane sādhuṃ bhāvī, evaṃ vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī ti. Tatra vibhāvī ti atthavibhāvane samattho paṇḍito vuccati; ettha ⁹"vidvā vijjāgato ñāṇī" ti ādi pariyāyavacanāṃ
30 datṭhabbā, ¹⁰bhavanti c' atra:

¹¹vidvā vijjāgato ñāṇī vibhāvī paṇḍito sudhi
budho visārado viññū dosaṇṇū viddasu vidu
vipassī paṭibhāṇī ca medhāvī nipako kavi

45

¹ Sn 92a-d. ² cf. S IV 119²². ³ D I 204¹⁴. ⁴ J III 533⁷. ⁵ Kva 34²¹.
⁶ J III 373¹². ⁷ (68²²). ⁸ cf. Paṇ III, 2: 134, Kā IV, 4: 14, Sd § 1114 (Kc 534).
⁹ Nidd I 93¹⁴ = 308²². ¹⁰ (= saṅgahagāthāyo bhavanti, ns). ¹¹ cf. Abh 228—229.

^a sic C^eBem^{ns} (= mi mi saṇ phrac ce ap so ahuṃ kroṇ¹ "ruṃ⁽³⁾ ruṃ⁽³⁾ mraṇ lyak); J: nuṇṇo (C^k).

kusalo viduro dhīmā gatimā mutimā c' ayaṃ 46
cakkhumā kaṇṇavā dabbo dhīro sūri vicakkhaṇo
sappañño buddhimā pañño, evaṃnāmā vibhāvino ti. 47

Īkāranta pullīṅganiddeso.

Sayambhū ti, sayam eva bhavati ti sayambhū, ko so: 5
antarena paropadesaṃ sāmaṃ yeva sabbañ ñeyyadhammaṃ
paṭivijjhitvā sabbaññutaṃ patto Sakyamuni Bhagavā, vuttañ
h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ¹"na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo; ahaṃ hi
arahā loke ahaṃ satthā anuttaro eko 'mhi sammā sambuddho 10
sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto" ti; atthato pana pāramitāparibhāvito
sayambhuñāpena saha vāsanāya vigataviddhastaniravasesakileso
mahākaruṇā-sabbaññutaññādiaparimeyyaguṇagaṇādhāro kha-
ndhasantāno sayambhū, so evambhūto khandhasantāno loke
aggapuggalo ti vuccati, vuttañ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ²"ekapug- 15
galo bhikkhave loke uppajjamāno uppajjati acchariyamanusso,
katamo ekapuggalo: tathāgato [bhikkhave] araham sammā-
sambuddho" ti. So ³ekapuggalo etarahi "sabbaññū, sugato"
ti ādihi yathābhuccaguṇādhigatanāmehi ca pasiddho, "Gotamo,
ādiccabandhū" ti gottato ca pasiddho, "Sakyaputto, Sakko, 20
Sakyamuni, Sakyasiho, Sakyapuṇḡgavo" ti kulato ca pasiddho,
"Suddhodani, Māyādevisuto" ti mātāpitito ca pasiddho, "Sid-
dhattho" ti ⁴gahitanāmena ca pasiddho, bhavanti c' atra:

yo ekapuggalo āsi, buddho sa vadatam varo
gottato ⁴Gotamo nāma tath' ev' ⁴ādiccabandhu ca, 48 25
Sakyakule pasūtattā Sakyaputto ti vissuto
Sakko iti ca avhāto^b tathā ⁴Sakyamuni ti ca, 49
sabbattha seṭṭhabhāvena ⁵Sakye ca seṭṭhabhāvato
⁴Sakyasiho ti so Sakyapuṇḡgavo ti ca sammato 50
⁴Suddhodani ti pitito nabhe cando va vissuto, 30
mātito pi ca paññāto Māyādevisuto iti; 51
⁶sabbaññū sugato buddho dhammarājā tathāgato
samantabhaddo Bhagavā jino ⁷dasabalo muni 52
⁷satthā ⁷vināyako nātho ⁷munindo lokanāyako

¹ Vin I 87¹⁻²⁴. ² A I 22¹². ³ gahitanāmena ca = mhañ¹ ap to amañ
to² ā³ phrañ¹ lañ³, ns. ⁴ Amara I 1, 15. ⁵ = Saki vañ mañ³ myui² nhuik, ns.
⁶ Amara I 1, 13^{a-c}. ⁷ Amara I, 1, 14.

a Bm eso. b ita C^c (conjectura?); B^{emns} avhito.

	narāsabho lokajino sambuddho dipaduttamo	53
	devadevo lokagaru dhammassāmi mahāmuni	
	samantacakkhu purisadhammasārathi mārāji	54
	dhammissaro ca ¹ ad(v)ejjhavacano satthavāhako	
5	visuddhidevo devātidevo ca samañissaro	55
	bhūripaṇṇo ¹ nadhivaro narasiho ca cakkhumā	
	munimuni naravaro ¹ chaḷabhiṇṇo janesuto	56
	Aṅgirasō yatirājā lokabandhu ¹ matandado	
	vattā pavattā saddhammacakkavatti yatissaro	57
10	lokadipo ¹ sirighano samañindo naruttamo	
	lokattayavidū lokapajjoto purisuttamo	58
	² saccaddaso satapuṇṇalakkhaṇo ^a saccasavhayo	
	ravibandh' āsamasamo pañcanett' aggapuggalo	59
	sabbābhībhū sabbavidū saccanāmo ca pārāgū	
15	purisātisayo sabbadassāvī narasārathi	60
	sammāsambuddho iti so ñāto sattuttamo ti ca	
	tādi vibhajjavādī ti ³ mahākāruṇiko ti ca	61
	cakkhubhūto dhammabhūto ñāṇabhūto ti vaṇṇito	
	brahmabhūto ti purisājaṇṇo iti ca thomito	62
20	lokajettho sayambhū ca mahesi ⁴ mārābhañjano	
	amoghavacano dhammakāyo mārābhībhū iti	63
	⁵ asaṃkheyyāni nāmāni saṇṇena mahesino,	
	nāmaṃ ^b ⁶ guṇe hi nissitaṃ ko kavindo kathessati.	64
	Tatra <i>sabbāñṇu</i> icc ādi nāmaṃ sādharmaṇaṃ bhava	
25	sabbesānam pi buddhānaṃ, <i>Gotamo</i> iti ādi na.	65
	Buddho paccekabuddho ca "sayambhū" iti sāsane;	
	⁷ keci "Brahmā sayambhū" ti, sāsanaṇvacaraṃ na taṃ.	66
	Buddho tathāgato satthā Bhagavā ti padāni tu	
	ṭhāne nekasahassamhi sañcaranti abhiñhaso;	67
30	tatra ⁸ cādipadaṃ antapadañ c' eva imāni tu	
	ekato pi caranti ti vibhāveyya visārado;	68
	visesakapadānaṃ tu apekkhakapadāni ca	
	anapekkhapadāni ti padāni duvidhā siyūṃ.	69

¹ Amara I 1, 14 (ad(v)ejjhavacano = advayavādī). ² cf. Vibha 1^a: catu-saccaddaso. ³ Sp I 1^a; Vva 1^a; Ap 570^a. ⁴ Dhātuk-a (*prooemium*). ⁵ (As 391^a).
^a = guṇe hi, vā: guṇehi, ns. ⁷ (cf. Amarakośa I 1, 16: Brahmātmabhūḥ).
⁸ 3: buddho Bhagavā, Vin III 1^a, etc.

^a (*ita* Ce); B^{emns} ns^p satapuṇṇa^o. ^b Ce guṇe hi nissitaṃ nāmaṃ.

Tathā hi *satthavāho, naravaro, chaḷabhiñño* ti evampakārāni
 abhidhānapadāni visesakapadāpekkhakāni, katham: ¹"evaṃ viji-
 tasaṅgāmaṃ satthavāhaṃ anuttaraṃ sāvakaṃ payirupāsanti
 tevijjā maccuhāyino; ²yaṃ loko pūjayate salokapālo sadā na-
 massati ca tass' eta[m] sāsanaṃ vidūhi ñeyyaṃ naravarassā" ⁵
 ti ³"chaḷabhiññassa sāsanaṃ" ti ca evaṃ visesakapadāpek-
 khakāni bhavanti. *Buddho, jino, Bhagavā* ti evampakārāni
 pana no-visesakāpekkhāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Keci pan' ettha
 evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: *munindo, samaṇindo, samaṇissaro, yatissaro,*
ādiccabandhu, ravibandhu ti evampakārānaṃ idha vuttānaṃ ¹⁰
 abhidhānaṃ visesatthābhāvato punaruttidoso atthi ti. | Tan
 na abhidhānaṃ abhisamkharaṇiyanabhisamkharaṇiyavasena
 abhisamkhatābhidhānāni anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni ti dvedhā
 dissanato. Tathā hi katthaci keci *Sakyasitho* ti abhidhānaṃ
 paṭicca ⁴"Sakyakesari, Sakyamigādhipo" ti ādi nānā vividham ¹⁵
 abhidhānaṃ abhisamkharonti; pāvacane pi hi ⁵"dviduggama-
 varahanuttam" alatthā" ti paṭho dissati. Tathā keci *dhamma-*
rāja ti abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ⁶"dhammadisampati" ti ādini abhi-
 samkharonti, *sabbāññū* ti abhidhānaṃ paṭicca "sabbadassavi,
 sabbadassi" ti ādini abhisamkharonti, *sahassakkho* ti abhidhā- ²⁰
 naṃ paṭicca ⁷"dasasatalocano" ti ādini abhisamkharonti, *ādicca-*
bandhu ti abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ⁸"aravindasahāyabandhu" ti
 ādini abhisamkharonti; *ambujan* ti abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ⁹"nira-
 jaṃ, kuñjan" ti ādini abhisamkharonti, pāvacane pi hi 'yaṃ
 padumaṃ, taṃ jalajan nāmā' ti mantā^b paṭisambhidappattehi ²⁵
 ariyehi desanāvilāsavasena vutto 'Padumuttaranāmino' ti vat-
 tabbatthāne ¹⁰"Jalajuttaranāmino" ti paṭho dissati. Evaṃ abhi-
 samkhatābhidhānāni dissanti. *Buddho, Bhagavā* ti abhidhānāni
 pana anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni; vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Dhammasenā-
 patinā āyasmataṃ Sāriputtena: ¹¹"buddho ti n' etaṃ nāmaṃ ³⁰
 mātaraṃ kataṃ na pitarā kataṃ ... na bhaginiyā kataṃ ...
 na nātisālohitehi kataṃ ... na devatāhi kataṃ, vimokkhan-
 tikam etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ bodhiyā mūle saha

¹ S I 192³⁻⁴. ² Netti 1⁴⁻⁵. ³ ***. ⁴ ***. ⁵ D III 176⁴. ⁶ Vm 193¹⁶, cf. Mhv 31⁶. ⁷ cf. Ap 370¹⁴ + Ap 371¹¹, 63¹⁰, 468¹⁰. ⁸ Nidd I 458¹.

^a D: °varatarahanuttam (o: catuppadānaṃ varatarassa sīhassēva hanu-
 bhāvaṃ, Sv); cf. 76¹⁷ [malim °dvi-du-kkama°, cf. migarāja catukkamo Ap 370¹⁹].

^b Bens^c mantvā.

sabbaññutañānapaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ buddho"
 ti, tathā ¹"Bhagavā ti n' etaṃ nāmaṃ mātaraṃ katam || la ||
 sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ Bhagavā" ti. Evaṃ *buddho*, *Bha-*
gavā ti abhidhānāni anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni; ²na hi tāni abhi-
 5 dhānāni c' eva *satthā*, *sugato*, *jino* ti ādini ca aññaṃ kiñci
 abhidhānaṃ paṭicca abhisamkhatāni nā pi aññāni abhidhānāni
 etāni paṭicca abhisamkhatāni dissanti. Tathā hi *buddho* ti
 abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ³'buijhitā, bodhetā, bodhako' ti ādini nāmā-
 bhidhānāni na abhisamkharonti; tathā *Bhagavā*, *satthā*, *sugato*
 10 ti ādini nāmābhidhānāni paṭicca 'sampannabhago, anusāsako,
 sundaravacano' ti ādini nāmābhidhānāni nābhisamkharonti.
 Evaṃ imaṃ vibhāgaṃ dassetuṃ ⁴"munindo, samañindo, sama-
 ñissaro, yatissaro, ādiccabandhu, ravibandhū" ti ^aādinā nayena
 punarutti amhehi katā ti daṭṭhabbā; evaṃ aññatrā pi nayo
 15 netabbo. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

abhisamkhatanāmañ ca nāmañ cānabhisamkhatam:

dviduggamavaro · *buddho* iti nāmaṃ dvidhā bhavati. 70
 Pabbhū ti, paraṃ pasayha bhavati ti pabbhū · issaro, ⁵"araññassa
 pabbhū ayaṃ luddako" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vaca-
 20 nam. Abhibhū ti, abhibhavati ti ^babhibhū · asaññasatto ^c,
 kiṃ so abhibhavi: cattāro khandhe arūpino; iti cattāro khandhe
 arūpino abhibhavi ti abhibhū, so ca kho ⁶niccetanattā abhibha-
 vanakiriyāyāsati ^d pubbe ⁷vāsaññupattito jhānalābhikāle attanā
 adhigatapañcamajjhānaṃ saññāvirāgavasena bhāvetvā cattāro
 25 arūpakhandhe asaññibhave appavattikaraṇena abhibhavitum
 ārabhi, tadabhibhavanakiccaṃ idāni siddhan ti "abhibhavi ti
 abhibhū" ti vuccati; api ca niccetanabhāvena abhibhavavyā-
 pāre ^e asati pi pubbe sacetanakāle savyāpārattā sacetanassa
 viya niccetanassā pi sato tassa ⁸upacārena savyāpārattāvaca-
 30 nam yujjat' eva, dissati hi loke sāsane ca sacetanassa viya
 acetanassā pi ⁹upacārena savyāpārattāvacanam, tam yathā:

¹ Nidd I 143¹⁸. ² hi = vyatirik kui chui am¹, ns. ³ (Nidd I 457²¹).

⁴ (73²⁴ 74¹⁰, ⁵, ⁶ 73²⁶ 74¹²). ⁵ ***. ⁶ ns *confert* Cp I 9: 58ab. ⁷ asaññupattito = asaññasatbhūm nhuik phrac sañ mha, ns. ⁸ = kāraṇūpacāra, ns.

⁹ = sadisūpacāra, ns.

^a (B^ens^c aravi^o). ^b ita C^e Bemns; *vide* 76²². ^c ns = Asaññasatbrahmā; *vide* 77². ^d Bm okkiriyāyāsati, B^ens^o kriyāyāsati. ^e B^ens^c abhibhavanavyāpāre.

1"külaṃ^a patitukāmaṃ", evaṃ loke; sāsaṇe pana 2"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā vipulā dumā sayam ev' onamitvāna upagacchanti dārake" ti ca 3"āṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante phalesino chadanaṃ vippahāyā" ti ca 4"phalaṃ toseti kassakan" ti ca ādi. *Abhibhū*saddassa asaṇṇisattābhidhānante^b 5"abhibhūṃ abhibhūto maññati" ti idam ettha sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; atha vā abhibhavati^c ti abhibhū · paresam abhibhavitā yo koci, visesato pana Tathāgato yeva abhibhū, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: 6"Tathāgato bhikkhave abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthudaso vasavatti" ti; keci pana 7"abhibhū nāma Sahasso brahmā" 10 ti vadanti. Vibhū ti, visesabhūto ti vibhū, 8"bhavasotaṃ sace buddho tiṇṇo lokantaḡū vibhū" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ, vibhū ti h' ettha rūpakāya-dhammakāyasam-pattiyaṃ visesabhūto ti attho, āha ca: 9"dissamāno pi tāv' assa rūpakāyo acintiyo, asādhāraṇaṇāṇaṭṭhe^d dhammakāye kathā va kā" 15 ti. Adhibhū ti, adhibhavati ti adhibhū · issaro, 10"tadā maṃta-patejēna santatto Tidivādhibhū dhārento brāhmaṇaṃ vaṇṇaṃ^e bhikkhāya maṃ upāgami" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Patibhū ti, 11patibhūto ti patibhū, 12"goṇassa patibhū" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Gotrabhū ti, gottasamkhā- 20 taṃ amatamahānibbānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā bhūto ti gotrabhū · sotāpattimaggassa anantarapaccayena sikhāpattabalavavipassanācittena^f samannāgato puggalo, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: 13"katamo ca puggalo gotrabhū: yesaṃ dhammānaṃ samanantarā ariyadhammassa avakkanti hoti, tehi dhammehi samannāgato 25 puggalo . . . gotrabhū" ti idam ev' ettha atthasādhakaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca 'samaṇo' ti gottamattam anubhavamāno^g kāsāva-

¹ Tha *ad* Th 527^b (Pat *ad* Pāṇ III 1: 7 vārt. 12). ² J VI 513²⁴⁻²⁵ (ns: Cp I 9: 35 v. l. ubbiddhā). ³ Th 527^{ab}. ⁴ Pv 319^d. ⁵ cf. M I 227-29. ⁶ (cf. D III 135²⁰). ⁷ (cf. D I 18⁷). ⁸ Ap 569²¹ (Tha *ad* Th 547-556). ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Cp I 1: 4. ¹¹ = arhaṇ phrac rve¹ phrac, ns. ¹² cf. Kāś II 3: 30. ¹³ cf. Pp 12³⁴.

^a ns: kam³ pā³; B^m gusalāṃ [o: kusalaṃ, *quam lectionem* ns in *codicibus inventam correxit allato l. l.* (Tha): i nhuik "kusalaṃ" rhi kra saṇ mha "acetane pi . . . patitukāman" ti hū so Therāaṭṭhakathā nhaṇ¹ ma āi ra kā³ ma saṇ¹]. ^b *ita* C^eB^mns. ^c C^eB^m abhibhavitā. ^d = asādhāraṇaṇāṇ eṇ¹ taṇ rā phrac so, ns; C^e oṇṇaṇaḡḡhe. ^e *ita* C^eB^ens^c; B^mnsP (Cp) brāhmaṇavaṇṇaṃ. ^f nsP sikhāpatta^o, B^ens^c sikhāpatta^o (C^e sampatta^o). ^g *dedi*; (C^e)B^ens^cP gottamatt(h)anubhavamāno (= »rahan²» hū so anvaṃ mhya kui sā khaṃ cā³ so).

kaṇṭhasamaṇo pi gotrabhū, so ¹hi 'samaṇo' ti gottamattam
 anubhavati vindati, na samaṇadhamme · attani avijjamānattā ti^a
 gotrabhū ti vuccati, ²"bhavissanti kho pan' Ānanda anāgatam
 addhānaṃ gotrabhuno kāsāvakaṇṭhā dussilā pāpadhammā" ti
 5 idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Vatra bhū ti Sakko,
 so ¹hi mātāpitibharaṇādihi sattahi vattehi Sakkattam labhivā
 aññe deve vattena abhibhavati ti Vatra bhū; Āgamaṭṭhaka-
 thāyaṃ pana bhūdhātumhi labbhamānaṃ pattiattam pi gahetvā
³"vattena aññe abhibhavitvā devissariyaṃ patto ti Vatra bhū"
 10 ti vuttaṃ, ⁴"Vatranāmakam vā asuraṃ abhibhavati ti Vatra-
 bhū" ti ca; ⁵"Vatrabhū jayataṃ pitā" ti idam etassa atthassa
 sādhaṃ vacanaṃ, ettha hi ⁶Vatrabhū ti *Vatranāmakassa*
 asurassa abhibhavitā, jayataṃ pitā ti jayantānaṃ pitā; "Sakko
 Indo purindado" icc ādi pariyāyavacanaṃ, idan tu ⁷dhātādi-
 15 kare pakāsesāma. Parābhū ti, param abhibhavati ti parā-
 bhū, evaṃ rūpābhū ti ādisu pi. Sabbābhū ti,
 sabbam abhibhavatibbaṃ abhibhavati ti sabbābhū; sabbā-
 bhū ti ca idam nāmaṃ Tathāgatass' eva yujjati, vuttaṃ
 h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁸"sabbābhū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sab-
 20 besu dhammesu anūpalitto sabbañjaho taṇhakkhaye^b vimutto,
 sayam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan" ti. *Ūkāranta*pulliṅganiddeso.
Niyatapulliṅganiddeso 'yaṃ.

Idāni aniyataliṅgānaṃ niyataliṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ *bhūta-*
*parābhūta-sambhūta*saddādināṃ niddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūto
 25 ti, attano paccayehi abhavi ti bhūto, bhūto ti jāto sañjāto
 nibbatto abhinibbatto pātubhūto, bhūto ti^c laddhasarūpo yo
 koci saviññāṇako vā aviññāṇako vā; atha vā tathākārena
 bhavati ti bhūto, bhūto ti sacco tatho avitatho · aviparito yo
 koci; ettha, yo *bhūtasaddo* saccaṭṭho^d, tassa ⁹"bhūtaṭṭho"^d ti
 30 idam atthasādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Parābhūto ti, parābhavi ti
 parābhūto. *Suṭṭhu* bhūto ti *sambhūto*. *Visesena* bhūto ti

¹ = saccam, ns. ² M III 256^a (cf. Dh 307^a). ³ Spk ad S I 47¹¹.

⁴ ib. ⁵ J V 153². ⁶ Ja V 153⁴. ⁷ V 448. ⁸ Vin I 8¹⁷ = M I 171².

⁹ cf. Paṭis 20⁶.

^a Ce(ns) om. ^b ns metri causa taṇhakkhaye legendum censet: i nhuik
 indavajirapada phrac rve¹ "taṇhakkhaye" hū lui sañ (cf. Pj II 699¹⁸). ^c Be ad.
 vā, quod Nissayae debetur: i nok vākya nhuik "bhūto ti vā" hu vā-saddā rhi
 mū yuttatara. ^d B^cns^c ottho.

vibhūto; vissuto bhūto ti vā vibhūto, ¹"vibhūtārammaṇaṇ" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṇ vacanaṇ; vibhavi ti vā vibhūto, vinaṭṭho ti attho, ²"rūpe vibhūte na phusanti phassā" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṇ vacanaṇ. Pākaṇo bhūto ti pātu-bhūto. Avibhavati ti āvibhūto, evaṇ tirobhūto vinā- 5 bhūto. Bhavitum anucchaviko ti bhabbo. Paribhaviyate so ti paribhūto, yena kenaci yo pīlito hīlito vā, so paribhūto — gamyamānattho yathā *kāmacāri*. Abhibhaviyate so ti abhibhūto, adhibhaviyate so ti adhibhūto; evaṇ addhabhūto, ettha *adhisaddena* samānattho ³*addhasaddo*, ⁴"cakkhuṇ bhik- 10 khave addhabhūtaṇ rūpā addhabhūtā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ addhabhūtaṇ" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṇ vacanaṇ, tathā ⁵"idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na h' eva anaddhabhūtaṇ attānaṇ . . . ^a addhabhāveti" ti padam pi; tattha anaddhabhūtaṇ ti dukkhena anadhibhūtaṇ, dukkhena anadhibhūto nāma manussattabhāvo 15 vuccati, taṇ na addhabhāveti nādhivhavati ti suttapadattho. Anubhaviyate so ti anubhūto, evaṇ samanubhūto, paccanubhūto, bhāvito. Ettha *bhāvito* ti iminā samānādhikaraṇaṇ, ⁶"satisambojjhaṇgo kho Kassapa mayā sammaḍ akkhāto bhāvito" ti ādisu ⁷guṇivācakaṇ padhānapadaṇ sāsane daṭṭhab- 20 baṇ; titthiyasamaye^b pana bhāvito ti kāmaguṇo vuccati, vuttaṇ h' etaṇ pāliyaṇ: ⁸"na bhāvitam āsiṃsati" ti, tatra bhāvitā nāma pañca kāmaguṇā, te na āsiṃsati na sevati ti suttapadattho. Sambhaviyate so ti sambhāvito, evaṇ vibhāvito, paribhāvito^c. Manappaṇaribhūto ti, manappaṇaribhaviyittha so ti 25 manappaṇaribhūto; ettha ⁹manappaṇaribhūto ti īsakaṇ appattapaṇaribhavanaṇo vuccati, manan ti hi nipātapadaṇ, ¹⁰"Atipaṇḍitena puttana man' amhi upakūlito; ¹¹Devadattena attano abuddhabhāvena c' eva khantimettādīnaṇ ca abhāvena Kumārakassapaṭthero ca therī ca manappaṇaribhūto^d; ¹²manappaṇaribhūto^e 30

¹ ***. ² Sn 872^d. ³ ns *cit.* Sd § 133. ⁴ S IV 21²⁻³ (ns *cit.* Spk *et* Spk-ṭ). ⁵ M II 223^a. ⁶ S V 80^e. ⁷ = drab (ns^p drap) kui ho so, ns. ⁸ D III 49². ⁹ I pāṭh kui phvaṇ¹ saṇ alui (ok *ad.* ns^c) uddesa nhuik rhi ma maṇ (eñ¹ *ad.* ns^p), cā amya² ma rhi kra, ns. ¹⁰ J I 405¹⁶. ¹¹ Ja I 149² (*cf.* Dhpa III 147²²). ¹² Vin I 109².

^a B^e *ad.* na (< ns). ^b *ita* C^eBem; ns^p titthiyavisaye = titthi tui¹ arā nhuik. ^c (B^e *ad.* anuparibhāvito *cf.* 62^e). ^d *ita* C^eBem^{ns}^p; Ja: nāsita.

ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo. Atra *manam*saddassa kiñciyuttim^a vadāma:

*manam*saddo dvidhā bhinno, nāmaṃ nepātikañ c' api:

¹"santan tassa manam hoti; ²man' amhi^b upakūlito" ti. 71

- 5 Paribhavitabbo ti, aññena paribhavitum sakkuṇeyyo ti paribhavitabbo; evaṃ paribhotabbo, paribhavanīyo; *tabba*paccayaṭṭhāne hi *sakkuṇeyyapadaya*janā dissati: aladdham ārammaṇaṃ laddhabbaṃ labhaniyaṃ laddhum vā sakkuṇeyyan ti. Atha vā paribhavanam arahatī ti paribhavitabbo, evaṃ
10 paribhotabbo paribhavanīyo; tathā hi *tabbapaccayaṭṭhāne arahatipadaya*janā dissati: [pari]sakkuṇeyyaṃ lābham arahatī ti laddhabban ti. Ettha pana *paribhotabbo* ti padassa atthibhāve
³"khattiyo kho mahārāja daharo ti na uññatabbo na paribhotabbo" ti pāli nidassanaṃ. *Abhi-adhipubbā bhūdhātuyo samānatthā*; 15
sesāni dukāni nayānusārena ñeyyāni. †Bhamāno ti, bhavati ti bhamāno; majjhe *vakāralopo* datṭhabbo. Atr' idam vattabbaṃ:

⁴"kiṃ so bhamāno Saccako" icc atra pāḷiyam pana rūpaṃ *bhavatidhātussa valopen'* eva dissati. 72

- Atrāyaṃ pāḷi: ⁴"kiṃ so bhamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yo
20 Bhagavato vādam āropessati" ti. Vibhavamāno ti vibhavatī ti vibhavamāno, evaṃ paribhavamāno ti ādisu. Tattha abhisambhonto t' imassa karonto nipphādentō icc ev' attho,
⁵"sabbāni abhisambhonto sa rājavasaṭim vase" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Yasmā pan' imāni *bhavamāno*
25 ti ādini vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā *saramāno rodati, gacchanto gaṇhāti*, ⁶"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasa Accutaṃ isin" ti ādini viya paripuṇṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā *rājā bhavamāno sampattim anubhavatī* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; "saramāno, gacchanto" ti ādini hi "yato, gato, pavatto"^c ti ādihi sadisāni
30 na honti, uttarakiriyāpadāpekkhakāni honti *tvāpaccayantapa-*
dāni viyā ti. Paribhaviyamāno ti, paribhaviyate so ti paribhaviyamāno, evaṃ paribhuyyamāno^d ti ādisu pi. Imāni pi

¹ ***. ² (79²⁸). ³ cf. S I 69². ⁴ M I 229¹² (ns *negat hanc formam inveniri in Ps Ps-t; leg. bhavāno* 80¹⁸, ¹⁹ *et ma(kāra)lopo* 80¹⁸, ¹⁸?). ⁵ J VI 292³⁰. ⁶ J VI 532¹² [Bhāradvājo: ~ - - -, J V 59¹², VI 574²⁴ (*infra* 83¹⁹), D I 104¹⁴; Lüders Kalpanāmaṇḍ. p. 69].

^a *ita* CeBemns (= jui² jañ⁴ so asañ¹ kuī). ^b (CeBm manam pi). ^c Bcns patto (= rok pri). ^d (nsP paribhūyamāno, Bm paribhūyyamāno).

vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā ¹"rājapurisehi nīyamāno coro evaṃ cintesi" ti^a ādini viya paripuṇṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā aññehi paribhaviyamāno tāṇaṃ gavesati, bhogo puggalenānubhaviyamāno parikkhayaṃ gacchati ti ādinā yojetabbāni. Evaṃ sabbatra idisesu vippakatavacanesu yojetabbāni^b. Ayaṃ aniya- 5 taliṅgānaṃ niyataliṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādināṃ^c niddeso. Icc evaṃ pulliṅgānaṃ bhūdhātu-mayānaṃ yathārahaṃ nibbacanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito.

Idāni itthiliṅganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhāvikā ti, bhāveti ti bhāvikā; yā bhāvanaṃ karoti, sā bhāvikā. Bhāvanā ti vaḍ- 10 ḍhanā brūhanā phātikaraṇaṃ āsevanā bahulikāro. Vibhāvanā ti pakāsanā sandassanā; atha vā vibhāvanā ti abhāvanā antara-dhāpanā. Sambhāvanā ti ukkaṃsanā thomanā. Paribhāvanā ti vāsanā, samantato vā vaḍḍhanā. Ākāraṇatitthiliṅganiddeso.

²Bhūmī ti, sattāyamānā bhavati ti bhūmī; atha vā bhavanti 15 jāyanti vaḍḍhanti c' ettha thāvarā ca jaṅgamā cā ti bhūmī. Bhūmī vuccati paṭhavi; ³"paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya" ti ādisu pana lokuttaramaggo bhūmī ti vuccati. Yā pan' andhabāla-mahājanena viññātā paṭhavi, tass' imāni abhidhānāni:

⁴paṭhavi medini^d bhūmī bhūrī bhū puthuvi mahī 20
chamā vasumatī ubbī avani ku vasundharā
jagati khiti vasudhā dharaṇi go dharā iti. 73

Atra bhū-ku-gosaddā paṭhavipadatthe vattanti ti kutra diṭṭha-pubbā ti ce:

vidvā bhūpāla-kumuda-⁵gorakkhādipadesu ve 25
bhū ku go iti paṭhavi vuccati ti vibhāvaye. 74

Bhūti ti, bhavanaṃ bhūti. Vibhūti ti vināso, visesato bhavanaṃ vā; atha vā visesato bhavanti sattā etāyā ti vibhūti sampatti yeva, ⁶"rañño vibhūti, ⁷pihaniyā vibhūtiyo" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Ikāraṇatitthiliṅganiddeso. 30

Bhūrī ti paṭhavi, sā hi bhavanti etthā ti bhūrī ti vuccati, bhavati vā paññāyati vaḍḍhati cā ti bhūrī; atha vā bhūtābhūtā tannissitā sattā ramanti etthā ti bhūrī, paṭhāvinissitā hi sattā paṭhaviyaṃ yeva ramanti, tasmā sā iminā pi atthena bhūrī ti vuc-

¹ ***. ² (84¹⁷). ³ Dhs § 277 (As 214²⁵). ⁴ (cf. Abh 181—182).

^a Pj II 466¹³. ^b cf. Pva 216¹¹. ⁷ ***.

^a (B^m vicintesi?). ^b B^mns yojetabbā. ^c nsP opadādināṃ. ^d B^ensP medant.

cati. *Bhūrisaddassa* paṭhavivacane ¹"bhūripañño" ti atthasādhakaṃ vacanaṃ. Api ca bhūri viyā ti bhūri · paññā, bhūri ti ²paṭhavisamāya vitthatāya paññāya nāmaṃ, ³"yogā ve jāyati bhūri ayogā bhūrisamkhayo" ti ettha aṭṭhakathāvacanaṃ imassa
 5 atthassa sādhaṃ; atha vā ³bhūte atthe ramatī ti bhūri, paññā' etaṃ nāmaṃ, ³"bhūri medhā pariñāyikā" ti ettha aṭṭhakathāvacanaṃ imassa atthassa sādhaṃ; atha vā paññā yeva rāgādayo dhamme abhibhavatī ti bhūri, rāgādiarayo abhibhavatī ti pi bhūri, tathā hi Paṭisambhidāmagge āyasmatā
 10 Sāriputtena vuttaṃ: ⁴"rāgaṃ abhibhūyati ti bhūri · paññā, dosaṃ, mohaṃ || pa || rāga ari, taṃ ariṃ maddatī ti bhūri · paññā, doso, moho || pa || sabbe bhavagāmino kammā^a ari, taṃ ariṃ maddatī ti bhūri · paññā". Ettha pana *gotrabhū* ti padam iva 'aribhū' ti vattabbe pi *bhūsaddaṃ* pubbanipātaṃ
 15 katvā sandhivasena *bhū-ri* ti padam uccāritan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, — api ca idisesu nāmikapadesu vinā pi upasaggena abhibhavanādiatthā ⁵labbhanti yeva, ⁶nākhyātikapadesū ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Idam pana paññāya pariñāyavacanaṃ:

⁷paññā pajānanā cintā vicayo upalakkhaṇā^b
 20 pavicayo ca paṇḍiccaṃ dhammavicayam eva ca sallakkhaṇā ca kosallaṃ bhūri paccupalakkhaṇā 75
 nepuññaṇ c' eva ⁸vebhavyā medhā c' upaparikkhakā sampajaññaṇ ca pariñāyikā c' eva vipassanā
 paññindriyaṃ paññabalaṃ^c amoho sammādiṭṭhi^d ca 76
 25 patodo ⁹cĀbhidhammasmā imāni gahitāni me; ñāṇaṃ paññāṇaṃ ¹⁰ummaggo ¹¹satt(h)o soto ca diṭṭhi ca
 mantā bodho buddhi buddhaṃ paṭibhāṇaṇ ca bodhi¹² ti 77
 dhammo vijjā gati monaṃ nepakkaṃ go matī muti
 30 vedo paṇḍitīyaṇ c'eva ¹³cikicchā¹⁴m-iriyā pi ca. 78
 "Soto, bodhi" ti yaṃ vuttaṃ ñāṇanāmadvayaṃ, idam

¹ Sn 792^d (Nidd). ² Dhpa III 421² et Dhpa 282^{ab}. ³ As 148³ et Dhs § 16.
⁴ Paṭis II 196²⁰⁻²² 197⁵, ¹¹. ⁵ kasmā: vākye tadattham jotetvā luttatā | hit khat, ns. ⁶ kasmā: viggahābhavato | hit khat, ns. ⁷ (cf. Abh 152 sqq.). ⁸ = vebhān khraṇ⁸, ns. ⁹ Dhs § 16. ¹⁰ A II 177²⁰ (Mp). ¹¹ sattho = lak nak (i. e. skr śaṣṭram; ns⁹ lhaṃ, i. e. śaktiḥ) nhaṇ¹ tū saṇ, ns. ¹² itisadda padapūraṇa, ns. ¹³ Pj I 188²¹. ¹⁴ ma kā³ āgum, ns.

a ita CeBemns. b Be oṇo. c Bemns paññābo. d ita CeBemns [metr. - - - -], ut sammāsambuddho - - - - Vin I 8²⁴, vide Pj II 642²⁷.

buddha-paccekasambuddha-sāvakānam pi rūhati; 79
 "abhisambodhi, sambodhi" iti nāmadvayaṃ pana
 paccekabuddha-sabbaññubuddhānam yeva rūhati; 80
abhisambodhisamkhātā^a *paramopapadā*^b pana
^cñāṇapaṇṇatti^d. sabbaññusambuddhass' eva rūhati, 81 5
^e*sammāsambodhisamkhātā anuttarapadādikā*
^f*buddhā* vā^c ^gñāṇapaṇṇatti sabbaññuss' eva rūhati; 82
^h"sabbaññutā" ti yaṃ vuttaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññuno va taṃ
 yujjate, avasesā tu ñāṇapaṇṇatti sabbagā. 83
 Ñāṇabhāvamhi sante pi ⁱ*dhammacakkhādikaṃ* pana 10
 payojanantarābhāvā nātra sandassitaṃ mayā ti. 84
 Bhūti ti bhūtassa bhariyā; yathā ^jhi petassa bhariyā peti ti
 vuccati, evaṃ evaṃ bhūtassa bhariyā bhūti ti vuccati. Bhoti
 ti, yāya saddhiṃ kathentena sā itthi "bhoti" iti vattabbā, tasmā
 iminā padena itthi vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbaṃ; yathā hi puri- 15
 sena saddhiṃ kathentena puriso "bhavaṃ" iti vohariyati, evaṃ
 evaṃ itthiyā saddhiṃ kathentena itthi "bhoti" iti vohariyati,
^k"kuto nu^e bhavaṃ Bhāradvājo ime āneti dārake" ti ^l"ahaṃ
 bhotiṃ upaṭṭhissaṃ mā bhoti kupitā ahū" ti ^mc' ettha nidassanaṃ.
 Atha vā idh' ekacco satto itthilingavasena laddhanāmo, so "bhoti" 20
 iti vattabbo, tasmā iminā padena itthi pi itthilingena laddha-
 nāmā anitthi pi vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbā; tathā hi devaputto
 pi "devatā" ti itthilingavasena voharitabbattā *devatāsaddam*
 apekkhitvā "bhoti" iti voharito, pag eva devadhitā, tathā hi
ⁿ"bhoti carahi jānāti taṃ me akkhāhi pucchitā" ti ettha pana^f 25
devatāsaddam apekkhitvā "bhoti" iti itthi'ingavohāro kato,
 atrāyaṃ suttapadattho: yadi so kuhako dhanatthiko tāpaso na
 jānāti, bhoti devatā pana jānāti kin ti. Api ca ^o"atthakāmo

¹ vide Pp 14¹³, 18. ² (Vin I 11²²; buddhā 3; buddhaṃ, Pj I 16²⁷).
³ (Pp 14¹³; 14¹⁸). ⁴ (Vin I 11³⁴, 16⁷); ns *cit.*: dhammacakkhū t' idaṃ ñāṇaṃ
 ādimaggamhi heṭṭhime | maggattaye pavattattā sekkhānam eva rūhati ||, cf.
 Sv I 237²³ sqq. ⁵ = taṃ pakaṭṭaṃ karomi, ns. ⁶ J VI 574²⁴. ⁷ J VI 523¹⁹.
⁸ Sn 988ab. ⁹ Vv 951a-d (Dhpā I 32¹⁷).

^a ita Bm; C^eB^{em}ns °samkhātā-, vide *mox.* ^b paramopa^o dedi (cf. Ja I
 14²); C^eB^{em} padam opa^o; ns: upapada (!) | anī² pud rhi so || abhisambodhi-
 samkhātāpadam | abhisambodhi hu chui ap so || padasadda niccanapum².lin
 phrac rve¹ lin ma tū bhāi (ns² pai³) paṇṇatti nhuik visesana phrac sañ || vā:
 °samkhātāpadam = °samkhātāpadena ||. ^{c-c} Bm om. ^d C^e ñāṇasampatti
 (B^m om., vide n. c). ^e sic C^eB^{em}ns J (E^cS^c). ^f sic C^eB^{em}ns.

'si me yakkha hitakāmā 'si devate, karomi te taṃ vacanaṃ, tvam 'si ācariyo mamā" ti Maṭṭakuṇḍalivatthusmim^a pulliṅga-yakkhasaddam^b apekkhitvā "atthakāmo" ti pulliṅgavasena, itthiliṅgañ ca devatāsaddam apekkhitvā "hitakāmā" ti itthiliṅga-
 5 vasena purisabhūto Maṭṭakuṇḍalī voharito. Aññatrā pi devatā-saddam apekkhitvā devaputto itthiliṅgavasena voharito: ¹"na tvam bāle vijānāsi yathā arahataṃ vaco" ti. ²"Atthakāmā 'si me amma hitakāmā 'si devate" ti ettha pana ³"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalan" ti ettha ca itthi yeva itthi-
 10 liṅgavasena voharitā. Tasmā katthaci itthipurisapadatthasamkhātaṃ atthaṃ anapekkhitvā liṅgamattam evāpekkhitvā *bhoṭi devatā*, ⁴*bhoṭi silā*, *bhoṭi jambū*, *bhoṭi(m) devalan* ti ādihi saddhim paccattavacanādiṇi yojetabbāni; katthaci pana liṅgañ ca atthañ ca apekkhitvā *bhoṭi itthi*, *bhoṭim^c deva(ta)n* ti ādinā yojetabbāni.
 15 Vibhāvinī ti, vibhāvetī ti vibhāvinī, evaṃ paribhāvinī ti ādisu pi. *Īkārantitthiliṅganiddeso*.

Bhū ti, ⁵sattāyamānā bhavatī ti bhū; atha vā bhavanti jāyanti vaḍḍhanti c' ettha satta-samkhārā ti bhū; ⁶bhū vuccati paṭhavi. Abhū ti, vaḍḍhivirahitā kathā na bhūtapubbā ti vā
 20 abhū · abhūtapubbā kathā; na bhūtā ti vā abhū · abhūtā kathā. ⁷"Abhum me kathaṃ nu bhaṇasi pāpakaṃ vata bhāsasi" ti idaṃ etesaṃ atthānaṃ sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. *Ūkārantitthiliṅganiddeso*. Niyataitthiliṅganiddeso 'yaṃ^d.

Aniyataliṅgānaṃ pana niyataitthiliṅgesu^d pakkhittānaṃ
 25 *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādināṃ* niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo va. Icc evaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* yathārahaṃ nibbacaṇādivasena niddeso vibhāvito.

Idāni napuṃsakaliṅganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūtan ti catubbidhaṃ paṭhavidhātuādikāṃ mahābhūtarūpaṃ^e, taṃ hi
 30 aññesaṃ nissayabhāvena bhavatī ti bhūtaṃ, bhavatī vā tasmiṃ tadadhīnavuttitāya upādārūpan ti bhūtaṃ; atha vā bhūtan ti satto bhūtanāmako vā, bhūtan ti hi napuṃsakavasena sakalo satto evannāmako ca yakkhādiko vuccati. ⁸"Kālo ghasati

¹ S I 200²⁰. ² J VI 4²⁵. ³ J V 308⁴. ⁴ Pariccheda 7, str. 19, 23. ⁵ = thañ evā, ns. ⁶ (vide 81¹⁶). ⁷ J VI 495²³ (abhum me kathan nu bhaṇasi etiam J V 178¹¹, utrobique: ~ ~ - | ~ ~ ~ | ~ ~ ~ ||). ⁸ J II 260³⁰.

^a B^{em}ns Maṭṭha^o ubique (Dhpa² 20 n. 8). ^b Ita C^eB^{em}ns (mox itthiliṅgañ ca dev^o!). ^c C^eB^{em}ns^e bhoṭi, cf. 84¹². ^d C^eB^{em}ns (a)niyatitthio. ^e ns om. mahā-

bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā; ¹yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni;
²ujjhāpetvāna bhūtāni tamhā tñānā apakkamī" ti evamādisu
 napumsakappayogo veditabbo. || Gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ līṅga-
 vipallāso ti ce: | tan na · ³"yakkhādīni mahābhūtāni yaṃ gaṇ-
 hanti, n' eva tesam tassa anto na bahi tñānaṃ upalabbhati" ti ⁵
 cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyam pi *bhūtasaddassa* napumsakalīṅgatta-
 dassanato ti avagantabbam. Mahābhūtan ti vuttappakāraṃ
 catubbidham mahābhūtarūpaṃ. Tassa ⁴mahantapātubhāvādihi
 kāraṇehi mahābhūtata veditabbā, kathaṃ: mahantaṃ bhūtan^a
 ti mahābhūtaṃ, māyākārasaṃkhātena mahābhūtena saman ti ¹⁰
 pi mahābhūtaṃ, yakkhādīhi mahābhūtehi saman ti pi mahā-
 bhūtaṃ, mahantehi ghāsacchādanādipaccayehi^b bhūtaṃ pavat-
 tan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ, mahāparihārabhūtan^c ti pi mahābhūtaṃ,
 mahāvikārabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ^d, evaṃ mahantapātubhā-
 vādihi kāraṇehi mahābhūtata veditabbā. Atr' idaṃ suṭṭhūpa- ¹⁵
 lakkhitabbam:

pun-napumsakalīṅgo ca *bhūtasaddo* pavattati
 paṇṇattiyam ⁵guṇe c' eva, guṇe yev' itthilīṅako, 85

bhūta-sambhūtasaddādinaye paṇṇattivācaka
 yojetabbā tiliṅge te iti ñeyyam visesato; 86 20

bhūto tiṭṭhati, bhūtāni tiṭṭhanti, samaṇo ayaṃ
idāni bhūto, cūṭṭāni bhūtāni vimalāni ca^e, 87

vañjhā bhūtā vadhū esā icc udāharaṇāni me
 vuttāni suṭṭhu lakkheyya sāsanaṭṭhagavesako. 88

Bhavittan ti vaḍḍhitaṭṭhānaṃ^f, taṃ hi bhavanti vaḍḍhanti ²⁵
 etthā ti bhavittan ti vuccati; ⁶"janittaṃ me bhavittaṃ me iti
 paṃke avassayin" ti idaṃ etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ,
 "bhavittaṃ" iti ⁷"bhāvittan" ti ca pāṭho dvidhā mayā
 rassatta-dighabhāvena diṭṭho Bhaggavajātake. 89

Bhūnan ti, bhavanaṃ bhūnaṃ · vaḍḍhi, ⁸"aham eva dūsiyā ³⁰

¹ Khp VI 1^a. ² J VI 183²⁷ (ujjhāpetvāna = tuñā krā² rve¹, ns). ³ As 299¹⁸.

⁴ As 297²⁴ (299¹⁰, ²² 300¹). ⁵ = 'bhūto taccho bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ' ca so guṇ-

nhuik, ns. ⁶ J II 80¹² ("Kacchapajātaka"). ⁷ Ja II 81³ (cf. skr. bhavitra: bhāvitra, caritra: caritra [Sd § 1297]; ns^{pe} cit. Ja: janitaṃ (!) bhāvitaṃ (!) ti dighavasena pi pāṭho ...). ⁸ J III 179¹⁴.

^a ita CeBemns (leg. mahantaṃ pātubhūtaṃ? cf. As 297²⁰). ^b Ce °acchādanādīhi pace°. ^c (Bm mahābaraharibh°), Bc mahāvihārabh°. ^d Bc ns om. mahāvikārabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ. ^e ita ns; Ce Bc tu; Bm om. ^f ita Bc ns (= Ja); CeBm vaḍḍhiṭṭhānaṃ.

bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā" ti ¹"bhūnahaccaṃ kataṃ mayā" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Bhavanan ti bhavanakkiriyā; atha vā bhavanti vaḍḍhanti ettha sattā puttadhitāhi nānāsampattihi cā ti bhavanaṃ^a; bhavanaṃ
5 vuccati geha, ²"pettikaṃ bhavanaṃ mama"^b ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ,

³geho gharaṇ ca āvāso bhavanaṇ ca niketanan 89 B ti idam pariyāyavacanaṃ. Parābhavanan ti avaddhim āpajjanan. Sambhavanan ti suṭṭhu bhavanaṃ. Vibhavanan
10 ti ucchedo vināso vā. Pātubhavanan ti pākataṭā, sarūpalābho icc ev' attho. Āvibhavanan ti paccakkhabhāvo. Ti-robhavanan ti paṭicchannabhāvo. Vinābhavanan ti vinābhāvo. Sotthibhavanan ti suvatthitā. Paribhavanan ti pīḷanā hīlanā vā. Abhibhavanan ti vidhamanaṃ. Adhi-
15 bhavanan ti ajjhottharaṇaṃ. Anubhavanan ti paribhuñjanaṃ, samanubhavanan ti suṭṭhu paribhuñjanaṃ, paccanubhavanan ti ādhipatibhāvena pi suṭṭhu paribhuñjanaṃ. Niggahitananapumsakaliṅganiddeso^c.

Atthavibhāvi ti, atthassa vibhāvanasilaṃ cittaṃ vā
20 ñāṇaṃ vā kulāṃ vā atthavibhāvi, evaṃ dhammavibhāvi. Ikārantanapumsakaliṅganiddeso.

Gotrabhū ti, paññattārammaṇaṃ mahaggatārammaṇaṃ vā gotrabhu cittaṃ, taṃ hi kāmāvacaragottam abhibhavati mahaggatagottaṇ ca bhāveti nibbatteti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati.
25 Api ca gotrabhū ti nibbānārammaṇaṃ maggavithiyaṃ pavattaṃ gotrabhu ñāṇaṃ vā, saṃkhārārammaṇaṃ vā phalasamāpattivithiyaṃ pavattaṃ gotrabhu ñāṇaṃ. Tesu hi paṭhamaṃ puthujjanagottaṃ abhibhavati ariyagottaṇ ca bhāveti *gottābhidhānā* ca nibbānato ārammaṇakaraṇavasena bhavati ti gotrabhū ti vuccati;
30 dutiyaṃ pana saṃkhārārammaṇaṃ pi samānaṃ āsevanapaccayabhāvena sasampayuttāni phalacittāni *gottābhidhāne* nibbānamhi bhāveti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati. Idam pālivavatthānaṃ:
gotrabhu iti rassattavasena kathitaṃ padaṃ
napumsakan ti viññeyyaṃ ñāṇa-cittādipekkaṃ, 90
35 *gotrabhū* iti dighattavasena kathitaṃ pana

¹ J VI 579³. ² J VI 511²⁹. ³ cf. Amk II 2: 4—5.

^a (Be om.). ^b J (Ee): mamaṃ. ^c ita Ce; Bemns om. -liṅga-

pulliṅgam iti viññeyyaṃ puggalādikapekkhakam; 91
 'dīghabhāvena vuttan tu napuṃsakan' ti no vade,
 'binduvant' itare bhedā tayo iti hi bhāsita, 92
 ikārantā ca ūdantā rassattaṃ yanti sāsane
 napuṃsakattaṃ patvāna: *sahabhu* ²*sighayāyi* ti. 93 5
 Cittena saha bhavati ti cittasahabhu, cittena saha na bhavati
 ti na-cittasahabhu rūpaṃ. Ukārantanapuṃsakaliṅganiddeso.
 Niyatanapuṃsakaliṅganiddeso 'yaṃ.

Aniyataliṅgānaṃ niyatanapuṃsakaliṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ
*bhūta-parābhūta*saddādināṃ niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo 10
 va. Icc evaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* yathā-
 rahaṃ nibbacaṇādivasena niddeso vibhāvito. Icc evaṃ sabbathā
 pi liṅgattaye niddeso samatto.

Ulliṅganena vividhena nayena vuttaṃ
bhūdhātusaddamayaliṅgatikaṃ yad etaṃ, 15
 āliṅgiyaṃ piyataṃ ca^a suttaṃ suliṅgaṃ
 poso kare manasi liṅgaviduttaṃ icchaṃ. 94

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparakaraṇe bhūdhātumayā- 20
 naṃ tividhaliṅgikānaṃ nāmikarūpānaṃ vibhāgo catuttho pa-
 ricchedo.

V.

Bhūdhātuto pavattānaṃ nāmikānaṃ ito paraṃ
 nāmamālaṃ pakāsisssaṃ nāmamālantaram pi ca. 1 25
 Vippakiṇṇakathā ettha evaṃ vutte na hessati:
 pabhedo nāmamālānaṃ paripuṇṇo va hehiti^b; 2
 pubbācariyasihānaṃ tasmā idha mataṃ suttaṃ
 purecamaṃ^c karitvāna vakkhāmi savinicchayaṃ: 3

Puriso purisā, purisaṃ purise, purisena · purisehi purisebhi, 30
purisassa purisānaṃ, purisā purisasmā purisamhā · purisehi
purisebhi, purisassa purisānaṃ, purise purisasmim purisamhi ·
purisesu, bho purisa bhavanto purisā ayam āyasmatā Ma-

¹ = binduvantaṃ + itare (l), ns (binduvantaṃ nhuik paccatta kui karaṇat-
 tha nhuik sak, yañ² karaṇattha (ns^p ad. kui) lañ³ sahattha tañ³). ² Kev 85.

^a ita CeBemns; (leg. va?). ^b (Ce hoti hi). ^c Bm pure ca naṃ?

hākaccānena pabhinnaṭṭisambhidena katasmā Niruttiṭṭakato
 uddharito *purisa* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālānayo.
 Tatra purisavacana-ekavacana-puthuvacanesu paccattavacanā-
 dīni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *puriso tiṭṭhati purisā tiṭṭhanti* tatra
 5 *puriso* ti purisavacane ekavacane paccattavacanam bhavati,
purisā ti purisavacane putthuvacane paccattavacanam bhavati;
purisaṃ passati purise passati tatra *purisaṃ* ti purisavacane
 ekavacane upayogavacanam bhavati, *purise* ti purisavacane
 putthuvacane upayogavacanam bhavati; *purisena kalam purisehi*
 10 *kalam purisebhi kalam* tatra *purisenā* ti purisavacane ekavacane
 karaṇavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisavacane
 putthuvacane karaṇavacanam bhavati; *purisassa diḷaḷe purisā-*
nam diḷaḷe tatra *purisassā* ti purisavacane ekavacane sampa-
 dānavacanam bhavati, *purisānan* ti purisavacane putthuvacane
 15 sampadānavacanam bhavati; *purisā nissalam purisasmā nissa-*
lam purisamhā nissalam purisehi nissalam purisebhi nissalam
 tatra *purisā* ti purisavacane ekavacane nissakkavacanam bha-
 vati, *purisasmā* ti || pa || *purisamhā* ti purisavacane ekava-
 cane nissakkavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisava-
 20 cane putthuvacane nissakkavacanam bhavati; *purisassa pariggaho*
purisānam pariggaho tatra *purisassā* ti purisavacane ekavacane
 sāmivacanam bhavati, *purisānan* ti purisavacane putthuvacane
 sāmivacanam bhavati; *purise patiṭṭhitam purisasmim patiṭṭhitam*
purisamhi patiṭṭhitam purisesu patiṭṭhitam tatra *purise* ti puri-
 25 savacane ekavacane bhumavacanam bhavati, *purisasmim* ti
 || pa || *purisamhi* ti || pa || *purisesu* ti purisavacane putthuvacane
 bhumavacanam bhavati; *bho purisa tiṭṭha bhavanto*
purisā tiṭṭhatha tatra *bho purisa* iti purisavacane ekavacane
 ālapanam bhavati, *bhavanto purisā* iti purisavacane putthuvacane
 30 ālapanam bhavati^a. Iminā nayeṇa sabbattha nayo vitthā-
 retabbo. Yamakamahātherena katāya pana Cūlaniruttiyaṃ tena
 therena^b *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam vatvā
bho purisā iti dighavasena ālapanabahuvacanam vuttaṃ. Kiñ-
 cāpi tādiso nayo Niruttiṭṭake n' atthi, tathā pi bahunnam^c
 35 ālapanavisaye "bho yakkhā" iti ādinam ālapanabahuvacanānam

^a (90^a).

^a C^aBe *ad. ti.* ^b C^e *om.* tena therena. ^c *ita* C^e; Bemns bahūnam.

Jātakatṭhakathādisu dissanato pasatthataro^a va hoti viññūnaṃ pamāṇaṃ ca. Tasmā iminā Yamakamahātheramatena pi *puriso purisā*, *purisan* ti ādini vatvā āmantane^b *bho purisa* · *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Tattha *puriso* ti paṭhamāya ekavacananaṃ *purisā* ti bahuvacananaṃ, *purisan* ti 5 dutiyāya ekavacananaṃ *purise* ti bahuvacananaṃ, *purisenā* ti tatiyāya ekavacananaṃ *purisehi purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti catutthiyā ekavacananaṃ *purisānan* ti bahuvacananaṃ, *purisā purisasmā purisamhā* ti tiṇi pañcamiyā ekavacanāni *purisehi purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti chaṭṭhiyā 10 ekavacananaṃ *purisānan* ti bahuvacananaṃ, *purise purisasmim purisamhi* ti tiṇi sattamiyā ekavacanāni *purisesū* ti bahuvacananaṃ, *bho purisā* ti aṭṭhamiyā ekavacananaṃ *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti dve bahuvacanāni. Kiñcāp' etesu *purisā* ti idaṃ paṭhamā-pañcami-aṭṭhaminaṃ, *purise* ti idaṃ dutiyā-sattaminaṃ, 15 *purisehi purisebhi* ti tatiyā-pañcaminaṃ, *purisānan* ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ ekasadisanaṃ, tathā pi atthavasena asaṅkarabhāvo^c veditabbo, kathaṃ: *puriso tiḷḷhati purisā tiḷḷhanti, purisam pasati purise passati* ti ādinā.

Tattha ca *bho* ti āmantanātthe^b nipāto, so na kevalaṃ 20 ekavacananaṃ yeva hoti atha kho bahuvacananaṃ pi hoti ti *bho purisā* iti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito: bhavanto t' idaṃ pana bahuvacananaṃ eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Iti Yamakamahātherena *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapane-kavacananaṃ vatvā *bho purisā* iti dighavasena ālapana- 25 bahuvacananaṃ vuttaṃ. Tathā hi pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca nipātabhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidhā bhijjati. Atr' imāni nidassanapadāni: ¹"api nu kho sapariggahānaṃ tevijjānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ apariggahena Brahmunā saddhiṃ saṃsandati sametī ti no h' idaṃ *bho* Gotama; ²acchariyaṃ 30 *bho* Ānanda abbhutaṃ *bho* Ānanda; ³ehi *bho* samaṇa; ⁴*bho* pabbajita" icc ādi pālito aṭṭhakathāto ca *bhosaddassa* ekavacanappayoge pavattinidassanaṃ, ⁵"tena hi *bho* mama pi suṇātha yathā mayam eva arahāma taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ dassanāya

¹ D I 247²⁸. ² D I 206²⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ Pj II 544²⁴. ⁵ D I 131¹³⁻¹⁵.

^a ita CeB^{ns}c; B^{ms} pasatthataro. ^b ita CeB^m fere ubique; B^{ns}cP amantan^o. ^c ita CeB^{ns}; B^m saṅkarabhāvo (o: saṅkarābhāvo?).

upasaṃkamitum; ¹nāhaṃ bho samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitaṃ n' abbhanumodāmi²; ²passatha bho imaṃ kulaput-
tam; ³bho yakkhā ahaṃ imaṃ tumhākaṃ bhājetvā dadeyyaṃ, aparissuddho pan' amhi; ⁴bho dhuttā tumhākaṃ kiriya mayhaṃ
5 na ruccati; ⁵so te purise āha: bho tumhe maṃ mārentā rañño dassetvā va mārethā ti" icc ādi pana pālito aṭṭhakathāto ca
bhosaddassa bahuvacanappayoge pavattinidassanaṃ. Kaccāya-
nappakaraṇe pana ⁶bho purisa bho purisā ti padadvayaṃ āla-
panekavacanavasena vuttaṃ; taṃ, yathā āgamehi na virujjhati,
10 tathā gaheṭṭabbhaṃ. || ⁷Keci pana ⁸adūratṭhassālapane bho purisa
iti rassavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchanti, dūratṭhassālapane
pana bho purisā iti dīghavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchanti,
adūratṭhānaṃ dūratṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ itthinaṃ ca ālapane
na ⁹kiñci vadanti, tathā adūratṭhāya dūratṭhāya ca itthiya
15 ālapane. | Te pucchitabbā: adūratṭhānaṃ dūratṭhānaṃ ca pu-
risānaṃ ālapane kathaṃ vattabban ti. Addhā te evaṃ puṭṭhā
uttariṃ kiñci^b vattum na sakkhissanti. || Evam pi te ce va-
deyyum: bhavanto purisā ti iminā va adūratṭhānaṃ dūrat-
ṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati ti, | tadā te vattabbā:
20 yadi bhavanto purisā ti iminā advejjhena vacanena adūratṭhā-
naṃ dūratṭhānaṃ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati, evaṃ sante
bho purisa iti rassapadena pi^c dūratṭhassa ca purisassālapanaṃ
vattabbhaṃ, evaṃ avatvā kimatthaṃ adūratṭhassālapane bho
purisa iti rassavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchatha, kimatthaṃ
25 ca dūratṭhassālapane bho purisā iti dīghavasena ālapanekevaca-
ṇaṃ icchatha — nanu ¹⁰"taggha Bhagavā bojjhaṅgā taggha
sugata bojjhaṅgā" ti ādisu ālapanaṃ padabhūtaṃ Bhagavā iti
dīghapadaṃ samipe ṭhitakāle pi^c dūre ṭhitakāle pi buddhas-
sālapanaṃ padam bhavitum arahat' eva, tathā ālapanaṃ pada-
30 bhūtaṃ sugata iti rassapadam pi, yasmā pan' etesu Bhagavā
(i)ti ālapanaṃ padassa na katthaci pi rassattaṃ dissati sugata
iti ālapanaṃ padassa ca na katthaci pi dīghattaṃ dissati, tasmā
dīgha-rassamattābhedaṃ acintetvā purisa iti rassavasena vut-
tapadaṃ pakatissaravasena samipe ṭhitassa purisassa āman-

¹ D I 143¹². ² A I 148²⁶. ³ Ja I 265²². ⁴ Ja I 269²⁵. ⁵ Ja I 439⁹. ⁶ Kev 243 + 246, Rūp 72, 73. ⁷ = akhyui¹ kun so Buddhapiya-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁸ Rūp 73 (p. 31² ad Kc 248). ⁹ = kiñci visesaṃ, ns. ¹⁰ S V 80¹⁴ [taggha = cañ cac koṇ² kun eñ¹, ns].

a CeBemns D nābbhanu^o. b Bm om. c (Be vi.).

- akkhāhi me pucchito etam atthaṃ:
 aparādhō ko n' idha mam' ajja atthi" 3 B
 evaṃ saddhammarājena vohārakusalena ve
 sudesite Somanassajātake sabbadassinā 4
 5 dūraṭṭhāne pi rassattaṃ *janinda* iti dissati
 na kathaci pi dighattaṃ iti nīti mayā matā. 5
 Idam p' ettha vattabbaṃ: kuto nu bho idam āyātaṃ "dū-
 raṭṭhassālapanaṃ"^a iti: ¹saddasatthato. Saddasatthaṃ nāma na
 sabbaso buddhavacanaṃ sōpakāraṃ, ekadesena pana hoti.
 10 Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe bahuvacanan ti vā 'puthuvaca-
 nan ti vā anekavacanan ti vā atthato ekaṃ, vyañjanam eva
 nānaṃ; tasmā sabbattha bahuvacanan ti vā puthuvacanan ti
 vā anekavacanan ti vā vohāro kātabbo — ²puthuvacanaṃ
 anekavacanan ti ca idam sāsane ³niruttaññūnaṃ vohāro, ita-
 15 raṃ ⁴saddasatthavidūnaṃ.

- || Kasmā pana imasmiṃ pakaraṇe dvivacanaṃ na vuttaṃ.
 | Yasmā buddhavacane dvivacanaṃ nāma n' atthi, tasmā na
 vuttan ti. || Nanu buddhavacane vacanattayaṃ atthi; tathā hi
 āyasmā ti idam ekavacanaṃ, āyasmantā ti idam dvivacanaṃ,
 20 āyasmanto ti idam bahuvacanan ti. | Tan na; yadi āyasmantā
 ti idam vacanaṃ dvivacanaṃ bhavēyya, *puriso purisā* ti ādisu
 kataraṃ dvivacanan ti vadeyyātha, tasmā buddhavacane dvi-
 vacanaṃ nāma n' atthi, ten' eva hi ⁵*si yo, aṃ yo, nā hī* ti ādinā
 ekavacana-bahuvacanaṃ eva dassitāni ti. || Nanu ca bho ⁶"su-
 25 ṇantu me āyasmantā, ajja uposatho pannaraso; yad' āyasman-
 tānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ pārisuddhiuposathaṃ
 kareyyāmaṃ" ti pāliyaṃ dve sandhāya āyasmantā ti vuttaṃ,
⁷"uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu
 pana pālisu bahavo sandhāya āyasmanto ti vuttaṃ; na ca
 30 sakkā vattum 'yathā-tathā vuttan' ti. parivāsādiārocane pi
 atṭhakathācariyehi viññātasugatādhīppāyehi ⁸"dvinnaṃ ārocenta-
 tena 'āyasmantā dhārentū' ti, tiṇṇaṃ ārocentena 'āyasmanto
 dhārentū' ti vattabban" ti vuttattā ti. | Saccam, vuttaṃ; tam

¹ cf. Paṇ VIII 2: (83) 84 (Mahābhāṣya I 37). ² vide 93¹⁴. ³ = saddā
 nañ⁵ kui si kun so pañña rhi tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁴ = lokī saddā kyam⁵ charā tui¹
 eñ¹, ns. ⁵ Ke 55, Sd § 200. ⁶ Vin I 124¹⁵ (tayo bhikkhū ib. 124⁵). ⁷ Vin
 III 109²¹. ⁸ Sp (Ce) II 286²⁴ ad Vin II 38¹¹ sqq (Sd § 389).

^a ita B^mns; CeBe ad. adūraṭṭhassālapanaṃ.

pana ¹vinayavohāravasena vuttan ti. || Nanu Vinayo buddhava-
canam; kasmā "buddhvacane dvivacanam nāma n'atthi" ti
vadathā ti. | Saccam, Vinayo buddhvacanam; tathā pi vinaya-
kammavasena vuttattā upalakkhaṇamattam, na sabbasādhā-
raṇabahuvacanapariyāpannam — yadi hi *āyasmantā* ti idam ⁵
dvivacanam siyā, tappayogāni pi kiriyāpadāni dvivacanān' eva
siyūm; tathārūpāni pi kiriyāpadāni na santi, na hi akkharasa-
mayakovido jhānalābhī pi dibbacakkhunā vassasatam pi vassa-
sahassam pi samavekkhanto buddhvacane ekam pi kiriyāpadam
dvivacanan ti passeyya; evam kiriyāpadesu dvivacanassābhāvā ¹⁰
nāmikapadesu dvivacanam n' atthi, nāmikapadesu tadabhāvā
pi kiriyāpadesu tadabhāvo veditabbo, sakkatabhāsāyam^a dvisu
pi dvivacanāni santi Māgadhabhāsāyam pana n' atthi. Api ca
"puthuvacanan" ti ²Niruttivohāro pi 'buddhvacane dvivacanam
n' atthi' ti etam attham dipeti, tam hi sakkatabhāsāyam vuttā ¹⁵
dvivacanato bahuvacanato ca visumbhūtam vacanam tattha vā
vutthehi atthehi^b visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanam puthuvacanan
ti vuccati. Katham idam sakkatabhāsāyam vuttā dvivacanato
bahuvacanato ca visumbhūtam vacanan ti ce: yasmā sakkata-
bhāsāyam 'puthuvacanan' ti vohāro^c n' atthi, tasmā idam tehi ²⁰
sakkatabhāsāyam vutthehi dvivacana-bahuvacanehi visumbhū-
tam atthassa^d vacanan ti vuccati. Kathaṇ ca pana sakkatabhā-
sāyam vutthehi^e (atthehi) visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanan ti
puthuvacanan ti ce: yasmā sakkatabhāsāyam dve upādāya
dvivacanam vuttam na ti-catu-pañcādi ke bahavo upādāya, ²⁵
bahavo pana upādāya bahuvacanam vuttam na dve upādāya,
ayam sakkatabhāsāya viseso, Māgadhabhāsāyam pana dvi-ti-
catu-pañcādi ke bahavo upādāya puthuvacanam vuttam, tasmā
sakkatabhāsāyam vutthehi atthehi visumbhūtassa atthassa va-
canan ti puthuvacanan ti vuccati, ayam Māgadhabhāsāya^f ³⁰
viseso. Tasmātra puthubhūtassa puthuno vā atthassa vacanam
puthuvacanan ti attho samadhigantabbo.

Idāni *puriso purisā, purisan* ti Niruttiṭṭakato uddharita-

¹ = vīnañ² akho³ avo² eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ² 92¹⁴.

^a C^eB^m sakkata^o; B^ens^eP sakkata^o, *ubique*. ^b *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens
vutthehi avutthehi. ^c ns^P puthuvacanavohāro. ^d B^e(ns) visumbhūtaatthassa.
^e C^eB^{em}ns avutthehi, cf. 93^{17, 29}. ^f C^eB^m obhāsāyam.

nayam' nissāya pakatirūpabhūtassa bhūtasaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

- Bhūto bhūtā, bhūtaṃ bhūte, bhūtena · bhūtehi bhūtebhi,
bhūlassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūtā bhūtasma bhūtamhā · bhūtehi
5 bhūtebhi, bhūlassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūte bhūtasmiṃ bhūtamhi ·
bhūtesu, bho bhūta · bhavanto bhūtā atha vā bho bhūtā iti
bahuvacanaṃ viññeyyaṃ.

Yathā pan' ettha bhūta icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmika-
padamālā purisanayena yojitā, evaṃ bhāvakādinaṃ ca aññesaṃ
10 ca taṃsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālā purisanayena yojetabbā.
Etth' aññāni taṃsadisāni nāma buddho ti ādinaṃ padānaṃ
buddha icc ādini pakatirūpāni:

- ¹buddho dhammo saṃgho maggo khandho kāyo kāmo kappo
māso pakkho yakkho bhakkho nāgo meggo bhogo yāgo 6
15 rāgo doso moho māno makkho thambho kodho lobho
hāso vero dāho tejo chando kāso sāso rogo 7
asso sasso isso sisso siho vyaggho rukkho selo
indo sakko devo gāmo cādo sūro oggo dīpo 8
phasso^a yañño cāgo vādo hattho patto ghoso gedho^c
20 somo yodho gaccho accho geha mālō^b attho sālō 9
naro nago migo saso suṇo bako ajo dijo
hayo gajo kharo saro dūmo talo paṭo dhajo 10
urago paṭago vihago bhujago^c kharabho sarabho pasado gavajo
mahiso vasabho asuro garuḷo taruṇo varuṇo baliso paliggo 11
25 sālō dhavo ca khadiro godhūmo² saṭṭhiko yavo
kaḷāyo ca kulattho ca tilo muggo ca taṇḍulo 12
khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso suddo dhutto ca pukkuso
caṇḍālo³ patiko^d paṭṭho^e manusso rathiko ratho 13
pabbajito gahaṭṭho ca goṇo oṭṭho ca gadrabho
30 mātugāmo ca orodho icc ādini vibhāvaye. 14

¹ cf. Rūp 94 (p. 34⁹⁻²⁰). ² = sa le², vā: kok kri², ns [laudat etiam
Tha ad Th 381^a Amk II 9: 24, et explicat: saṭṭhi divasam(!) assā ti saṭṭhiko].
³ ns: patiko | arhaṇ || kirapatiko hū so pāli nhuik patikasaddā sañ sāmi eñ¹
pariyāy hu Vināṇ³ aṭṭhakathā bhvañ¹ eñ¹ || (Sp ad Vin IV 75³⁸).

^a ns passo (= mrañ khrañ³, vā: nam pā³). ^b CeBemns^p mālō = tan
choñ³ (ns^p ta choñ). ^c ns^c urago paṭaṅgo vihago bhujago; Bcm uraṅgo ...
bhujāṅgo. ^d Ce pathiko (conī.); vide n. 3. ^e Ce paṭho (ns cit. Sp ad Vin IV
60³⁵: paṭṭho ti paṭibalo nipuṇo ... cf. Ja VI 476⁷; ubique leg. paddho [prādhvā],
hic pathiko paddho).

|| Kec' ettha vadeyyum; nanu ca bho ¹"orodhā ca kumārā cā" ti pāṭhassa dassanato *orodhasaddo* itthiliṅgo ti. | Tan na; tattha hi *orodhā* ti idaṃ *okārantapullīṅgam* eva n' *ākārantitthiliṅgam*, tumhe pana *ākārantitthiliṅgan* ti maññamānā evaṃ vadatha, na pan' idaṃ *ākārantitthiliṅgam* atha kho *mātugāmā* ti padaṃ ⁵ viya bahuvacanavasena vuttaṃ *ākārantapadan* ti. || Nanu ca bho Sammohavinodaniyādisu *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā, kathan ti ce: ²"rukkhe adhivatthā devatā therassa kuddhā paṭhamam eva manam^a palobhetvā^b 'ito te sattadivasamatthake upatthāko rājā marissati' ti supine ārocesi, thero taṃ katham¹⁰ sutvā^c rājorodhānam ācikkhi, tā ekappahāren' eva mahāvira-vaṃ viraviṃsū"^d ti; ettha hi "rājorodhānan" ti vatvā "tā" ti vuttattā va^e *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā ti. | Tan na atthassa duggahaṇato; duggahito hi ettha tumhehi attho, ettha pana ³*orodhasaddena* itthiyatthassa^f kathanato *itthipadattham* ¹⁵ sandhāya "tā" ti vuttattā 'tā itthiyo' ti ayam ev' attho — tumhe pana ⁴amātāpitarisaṃvaḍḍhattā^g ācariyakule ca anivut-ṭhattā^h etaṃ sukhumattham ajānantā yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhā-rūḷham vadatha,

'bhuñjanattham kathanattham mukham hoti' ti no vadē ²⁰ yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhārūḷham vacanam paṇḍito naro ti. ¹⁵ || Na mayam bho yaṃ vā taṃ vā mukhārūḷham vadāma, atthakathācariyānañ ñeva vacanam gahetvā vadāma; atthakathā eva amhākam paṭisaraṇam, na mayam tumhākam saddahāmā ti. | Amhākam saddahatha vā mā vā, mā tumhe "atthakathācariyā- ²⁵ nañ ñeva vacanam gahetvā vadāmā" ti atthakathācariye abbhācikkhatha, na hi atthakathācariyehi '*orodhasaddo* itthiliṅgo' ti vuttatthānam atthi; tasmā pi atthakathācariye abbhācikkhatha, na yuttaṃ buddhādinaṃ garūnam abbhācikkhanam mahato anatthassa lābhāya saṃvattanato, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ³⁰ ⁵"attānā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati tato attānañ ca khaṇati" tiⁱ. Evaṃ abbhācikkhanassa ayuttataṃ sāvajjatanā ca dassetvā puna pi te idaṃ

¹ J VI 15²¹. ² Vibha 407²⁸⁻³². ³ (cf. 96¹⁴). ⁴ (J I 436¹⁹). ⁵ M I 133²⁻³.

^a ita CeBemns (= cit kui; si sanum, manāk est); Vibha (E^c) nam.

^b Vibha ad. pacchā. ^c Vibha: āharitvā. ^d ns ravimsu. ^e B^m ca, C^e va ca.

^f ita B^m; CeB^ens itthipadatthassa. ^g ns opitara^o (140¹⁹); B^m opitara^o. ^h Ce

anivutthatta. ⁱ M: attānañ ca khaṇati bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati ti.

vattabbā: Jātakatthakathāyam pi tumhehi āhataudāharaṇasa-
disaṃ udāharaṇam atthi, taṃ suṇātha; Kosiyaajātakatthaka-
thāyam hi ¹"satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ Sāvattiyaṃ
mātugāmaṃ ārabha kathesi, sā kir' ekassa saddhassa pasan-
5 nassa upāsakabrāhmaṇassa brāhmaṇi dussilā pāpadhammā" ti
pātho dissati, ettha hi "mātugāmaṃ ārabha kathesi" ti vatvā
"sā" ti vuttattā tumhākaṃ matena *mātugāmasaddo* itthiliṅgo
yeva siyā, na pulliṅgo; kim idaṃ atthakathāvacanam pi na
passatha, tad eva pana atthakathāvacanam passatha, kim sā
10 eva atthakathā tumhākaṃ paṭisaraṇam, na tadaññā ti; yadi
tāsaddam^a apekkhitvā *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgattam icchatha,
etthā pi *sāsaddam* apekkhitvā *mātugāmasaddassa* itthiliṅgattam
icchathā ti. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā maṃkubhūtā
pattakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyeyyūṃ. Etthā pi ²*mātugāma*-
15 saddena itthipadatthassa kathanato itthipadattham sandhāya
"sā" ti vuttattā 'sā itthi' ti ayam ev' attho. Katthaci hi padhā-
navācakena pulliṅgena vā napuṃsakaliṅgena vā samānādhika-
raṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattittā pulliṅgavasena
vā napuṃsakaliṅgavasena vā niddisitabbatte pi liṅgaṃ ana-
20 pekkhitvā itthipadattham evāpekkhitvā itthiliṅganiddeso dissati,
taṃ yathā ³"idha Visākhe mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammantā
hoti saṅgahitaparijanā bhattu manāpaṃ carati sambhataṃ anu-
rakkhati" ti ca ⁴"ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-
idh' ekacco" ^b*mātugāmo* dubbaṇṇā ca hoti dūrūpā supāpikā
25 dassanāya daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā
ca ... idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo kodhanā hoti upāyāsabahulā
appam pi vuttā samānā abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patit-
thīyati^c kopaṇ ca dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātukaroti" ti ca
⁵"taṃ kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanam rañño cakkavattissa
30 pubbuṭṭhāyini ... pacchānipātini kimkārapaṭissāvini" ti ca ⁶ime
payogā. Katthaci pana padhānavācakena napuṃsakaliṅgena

¹ Ja I 463². ² (cf. 95¹²); ns *exempla attulit*: Vin IV 261⁸ (aññatarā purāṇarājoṇodhā) et (gen. fem.) Mp I 27²⁰ rājoṇodhāya vatthu. ³ A IV 269²¹.

⁴ A II 203^{1-4, 12-18} (v. l.). ⁵ M III 175⁸ (cf. D II 173²¹). ⁶ ns *anacoluthon* taṃ yathā ... ime p^o (96²¹; 96³⁰) *notat et comparat* ekacattālisaṃ ... taṃ yathā (Kev 2).

^a (B^m tādīsaddam). ^b (B^m yen' idh' ekacco). ^c B^mns patiṭṭhīyati (= amyak ā² phrañ¹ tañ eñ¹).

samānādhikaraṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyalingānuvattittā
 napuṃsakalingavasena niddisitabbatte pi līṅgam anapekkhitvā
 purisapadattham evāpekkhitvā pullīṅganiddeso dissati, taṃ
 yathā: ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmim̐ Isigilismim̐ pab-
 bate ciranivāsino ahesum̐; ²taṃ kho pana rañño cakkavattissa ⁵
 pariṇāyakaratanam̐ ñātānam̐ pavesetā aññātānam̐ nivāretā" ti.
 Katthaci padhānavācakena līṅgattayena samānādhikaraṇassa
 guṇasaddassa ³abhidheyyalingānurūpaṃ niddeso dissati, taṃ
 yathā: *sā itthi*, ⁴"sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā; ⁵aṭṭhahi kho Nakula-
 mātē^a dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ param ¹⁰
 maraṇā Manāpakāyikānam̐ devānam̐ saḥavyataṃ upapajjati;
⁶"saddho purisapuggalo", *saddhaṃ kulam̐*, ⁷"cittam̐ dantam̐
 sukhāvahan" ti. Seyya iti saddo pana yebhuyyena okāran-
 tabhāve tathavā līṅgattayānukūlo bhavati 'ekākāren' eva tiṭṭha-
 nato, katham̐: ⁸"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto; ⁹esā va pūjanā ¹⁵
 seyyo; ¹⁰ekāhaṃ jīvitam̐ seyyo; ¹¹dhammena ca alābho yo yo
 ca lābho adhammiko alābho dhammiko seyyo ¹²yañce lābho
 adhammiko, yaso ca appabuddhīnam̐ viññūnam̐ ayaso ca yo
 ayaso va seyyo viññūnam̐ na yaso appabuddhīnam̐, dummedhehi
 pasamsā ca viññūhi garahā ca yā garahā va seyyo viññūhi ²⁰
 yañce bālappasamsanā, sukhaṃ ca kāmamayikaṃ dukkhaṃ ca
 pavivekikaṃ pavivekikaṃ dukhaṃ seyyo yañce kāmamayaṃ
 sukhaṃ, jīvitāṃ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇāṃ ca yaṃ
 maraṇam̐ dhammikaṃ seyyo yañce jīve adhammikan" ti evaṃ
 ayaṃ *seyya* iti saddo okārantabhāve tathavā līṅgattayānukūlo ²⁵
 bhavati. Katthaci pana ākārantabhāve tathavā itthilīṅgānukūlo
 dissati: ¹³"itthi pi hi ekacciyaṃ seyyā, posa^b janādhīpā" ti;
 niggahītanto pana hutvā napuṃsakalingānukūlo ¹⁴appasiddho.
 Evampakāre payoge kiṃ tumhe na passathā ti. Evaṃ vuttā
 c' ete niruttarā va bhavissanti. || Sace pi te ettha evaṃ va- ³⁰

¹ M III 68²⁶. ² ***. ³ = ho ap so vācca-(ns^p vacca)-lin ā² lyo² evā, ns.
⁴ A II 58¹⁷. ⁵ A IV 268⁷. ⁶ A III 34²¹. ⁷ Dhp 35^d. ⁸ J I 247²⁶. ⁹ (Dhp
 106^c, sā yeva). ¹⁰ Dhp 110^c. ¹¹ Th 666^a—670^d. ¹² ns; yañce | ma mrat ||
 yañce iti paṭisedhatthe min¹ lattaṃ¹ || (o; Sd C^e 791²⁶). ¹³ S I 86¹³. ¹⁴ appa-
 siddho | paṭi to² tvaṃ ma thaṃ rha³ || seyyaṃ jineritanayena (Kcv *proem.* v.
 2^a) pud kui yojanā so kyaṃ³ tui¹ nhuik ka³ thaṃ eñ¹ hū lui || ns.

^a (B^c *ad.* kusalehi). ^b *ita* C^eB^mns (= mve² to² mū lo¹) *et* S *codd.*,
 Spk (posā ti posehi).

deyyum 'tatha tatha suddappadese atthakathādisu ca "mātu-
gāmo" ti vā "mātugāmenā" ti vā okārantapullīṅgabhāvena
mātugāmasaddassa dassanato pullīṅgabhūtaṃ *mātugāmasaddaṃ*
anapekkhitvā itthipadattham eva apekkhitvā 'sā itthi' ti *itthi-*
5 *saddena sāsaddassa* sambandhagahaṇaṃ mayam sampati-
cchāma, 'orodho' ti vā 'orodhenā' ti vā okārantapullīṅgabhā-
vena ttitassa *orodhasaddassa* adassanato pana tumhehi vuttaṃ
purimattham na sampati-cchāmā' ti, | tadā tesam imāni Vinaya-
pāliyaṃ āgatapadāni dassetabbāni: ¹"tena kho pana samayena
10 rājā Udeno^a uyyāne paricāreti saddhim orodhena^b ... atha kho
rañño Udenassa orodho rājānaṃ Udenaṃ etad avocā" ti.
Evaṃ imāni suddapadāni dassetvā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ
²"Rāmo nāma rājā kuṭṭharogī orodhehi ca nātakehi ca jiguc-
ch(iy)amāno" ti vacanañ ca dassetvā "gacchatha tumhe garu-
15 kulam upagantvā Bhagavato saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitattham
sādhukam padavyañjanāni uggaṇhathā" ti uyyojetabbā. Idāni
mātugāmasaddādisu kiñci vinicchayaṃ vadāma: *mātugāma-*
saddo ca *orodhasaddo* ca *dārasaddo* cā ti ime itthipadattha-
vācaka pi samānā ekantena pullīṅgā bhavanti; tesu *dārasaddassa*
20 ekasmiṃ atthe vattamānassā pi bahuvacanakattam eva sadda-
satthavidū icchanti na ekavacanakattam, mayam pana *dāra-*
saddassa ekasmiṃ atthe ekavacanakattam yebhuyyena pana ba-
huvacanakattam anujānāma, bavhatthe ³vattabbam eva n' atthi;
pāliyaṃ hi *dārasaddo* yebhuyyena bahuvacanako bhavati, eka-
25 vacanako appo. Tatr' ime payogā: ⁴"dāsā ca dāsyo anujivino
ca puttā ca dārā ca mayāñ ca sabbe dhammañ carāma para-
lokaheṭu^d, tasmā hi amhaṃ daharā na miyyare"^e ti ca ⁵"yo
ñātinam sakhānaṃ^f vā dāresu patidissati^g sahasā sampiyāyena^h,
taṃ jaññā vasalo iti" ti ca, ⁶"sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho vesiyāsu
30 padissati dissati paradāresu taṃ parābhavato mukhañ" ti ca
⁷"puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā" ti ca vyāse, samāse pana
⁸"putta-dārā disā pacchā, ⁹putta-dārehi-m-attano" ti ca evam-

¹ Vin II 290²⁶, ²⁰. ² Pj II 355². ³ (cf. kā kathā, ko pana vādo, etc.). ⁴ J IV 53²⁹ + 53²⁷, ²⁸. ⁵ Sn 123a-d. ⁶ Sn 108a-d. ⁷ Sn 38b. ⁸ D III 192¹. ⁹ ***.

^a (B^ens^c *ubique* Uten^o). ^b *ita* Bm; C^eB^ens^c *orodhagahaṇena* = *mon*^a ma apon^a nhañ¹; (ns^p *orodhagahaṇena*). ^c B^ens^ep *nātakāhi*. ^d (Be *ppara-*lokaheṭu). ^e C^e (ns) *miyyare*. ^f *ita* C^eB^em; ns *sakhānaṃ*. ^g B^ens *paṭi*^o. ^h *ita* C^eB^em^{ns}.

ādayo bahuvacanappayogā^a bahavo bhavanti; ekavacana-
ppayogā pana appā, seyyathīdam: ¹"garūṇaṃ dāre, ²dhammañ
care yo pi samuñchakaṃ care dāraṇ ca posaṃ dadam appa-
kasmin" ti ca ³"ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā silavanto upāsakā
dhammena dāraṃ posanti^b te namassāmi Mātali" ti ca ⁴"para- 5
dāraṃ na gaccheyya^c sadārapasuto siyā"^c ti ca ⁵"yo icche
puriso hotuṃ jātiṃ jātiṃ punappunam, paradāraṃ vivajjeyya
dhotapādo va kaddaman" ti ca evamādayo ekavacanappayogā
appā. ⁶Samāhāralakkhaṇavasena pan' esa dārasaddo napuṃ-
sakaliṅgekavacano pi katthaci bhavati: ⁷"ādāya puttadāraṃ; 10
⁸"puttadārassa saṅgho" iti.

Evam idha vuttappakārena līgaṇ ca atthaṇ ca sallak-
khetvā puriso purisā ti pavattaṃ purisasaddanayaṃ nissāya
sabbesaṃ bhūto bhāvako bhavo ti ādinam bhūdhātumayānam
aññesaṇ c' okārantapadānam nāmikapadamālāsu saddhāsam- 15
pannehi kulaputtehi saddhammaṭṭhitiyā kosallam uppādetabbam.
|| Kim pana sabbāni okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbapakārena
ekasadisān' eva hutvā pavīṭṭhāni ti. | Na pavīṭṭhāni, kānici
⁹hi okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā pavīṭṭhāni ca honti
ekadesena pavīṭṭhāni ca; kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye 20
ekadesena pavīṭṭhāni ca honti ekadesena na pavīṭṭhāni ca;
kānici [hi] okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā na ppavīṭṭhān'
eva^d. Tatra kaṭamāni kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye sab-
bathā pavīṭṭhāni ca honti ekadesena pavīṭṭhāni ca; saro vayo
ceto ti ādini. ¹⁰Saro iti hi ayaṃ saddo usu-sadda-saravana- 25
akārādisaravācako ce, purisanaye sabbathā pavīṭṭho, rahada-
vācako ce, manogaṇapakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavīṭ-
ṭho; ¹¹vayo iti saddo parihānivācako ce, purisanaye sabbathā
pavīṭṭho, āyukoṭṭhāsavācako ce, manogaṇapakkhikattā purisa-
naye ekadesena pavīṭṭho; ¹²ceto iti saddo yadi paṇṇattivācako, 30
purisanaye sabbathā pavīṭṭho, yadi pana cittavācako, manogaṇa-
pakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavīṭṭho. ¹³Manogaṇo ca nāma

¹ *** (contra It 36⁹, 12 etc.). ² J IV 66⁶⁻⁷. ³ S I 234²⁸. ⁴ J VI 572²⁷.

⁵ J VI 240²⁵. ⁶ cf. Pāṇ II 4: 11 (gavāśvādī). ⁷ J VI 511⁴. ⁸ Khp V 5^b.

⁹ hi = parihāro mayā vuccate, ns. ¹⁰ (103²⁹). ¹¹ (104⁹). ¹² (104¹²). ¹³ (Rūp 97).

^a (B^m puthuvacana^{o7}). ^b cf. 97²⁷ 99³, J I 135¹², V 900; C^e posenti. ^c B^ens
(cont.) gaccheyyaṃ ... siyaṃ (ns: I nhuik siyā rhi kra saṇ ma saṇ¹, et cit. Sd § 994;
sed vide J VI 482²⁷ labbetha [Sd § 672]). ^d C^eB^ens sabbathā appavīṭṭhān' eva.

mano vaco vayo tejo tapo ceto tamo yaso
 ayo payo siro chando saro uro raho aho 16
 ime soḷasa. Idāni yathāvuttassa pākaṭikaraṇattham manasad-
 dādīnaṃ nāmikapadamālaṃ kathayāma:

- 5 *Mano manā, manam* ¹*mano · mane, manasā manena · ma-
 nehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānaṃ, manā manasmā
 manamhā · manehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānaṃ,
 manasi mane manasmim manamhi · manesu, bho mana ·
 bhavanto manā* atha vā *bho manā* iti bahuvacanam viñ-
 10 ñeyyam.

- Evam *vaco vacā, vacam vaco · vace, vacasā* ti ādinā nāmika-
 padamālā yojetabbā. *Ahasaddassa* pana bhummekavacana-
 tṭhāne *ahasi ahe ahasmim ahamhi ahu ahanī* ti yojetabbā. Idāni
 rūpantaravisesadassanattam napumsakaliṅgassa *manasaddassa*
 15 pi nāmikapadamālaṃ vadāma — 'atṭhāne ayam kathitā' ti na
 codetabbam —:

- Manam · manāni manā, manam · manāni mane, manena ·
 manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] · manānaṃ, manā ma-
 nasmā manamhā · manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] ·
 20 manānaṃ, mane manasmim manamhi · manesu, bho māna ·
 bhavanto manā* atha vā *bho manāni bho manā* evam pi
 bahuvacanam veditabbam.

- Evam uttaratrā pi nayo. Ettha ca pulliṅgassa *manasaddassa*
²*paccatta-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmi-bhumavacanāni mano ma-
 25 nasā manaso manasi* ti rūpāni ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, napumsa-
 kaliṅgassa ca *manasaddassa* paccattavacanāni *manam manāni*
 ti rūpāni ca atṭhamyōpayogavacanānaṃ ^a*[manam]* ^b*manāni* ti rū-
 padvayaṇi ca ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, tāni sabbāni kamato samasa-
 māni. || Keci "okāranto *mano* iti saddo napumsakaliṅgo" ti vadanti.
 30 | Te vattabbā: yadi so napumsakaliṅgo siyā, tassadisehi ^c*vaco
 vayo* ti ādihi ^dpi napumsakaliṅgeh' eva bhavitabbam; na "te
 napumsakaliṅgā" ti garū vadanti, "pulliṅgā" icc eva vadanti.
 Yasmā ca pāliyam ³"kāyo anicco ... mano anicco" ti ca
⁴"kāyo dukkho ... mano dukkho" ti ca ⁵"mano nicco vā

¹ ns cit. Sd § 377 (J IV 405⁹). ² f nhuik lañ¹ "sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi"
 rhi lui mañ thañ eñ¹, ns. ³ S IV 130⁴⁻⁵. ⁴ S IV 130¹⁸. ⁵ M III 271²¹ = S II 245¹⁴.

^a sic CeBemns; cf. (de verbis vodakam paccorasmim) Mgv I 29. ^b ita
 Bmns, sed vide 100²⁰; Ce om. ^c ns^p tadasadisehi. ^d Ce ns ādisaddehi; (Ce om. pi).

anicco vā ti — anicco bhante" ti ca evamādayo pulliṅga-
ppayogā bahavo diṭṭhā, tena ñāyati: *manosaddo* ekantena pul-
liṅgo ti; yadi pana napuṃsakaliṅgo siyā, "anicco, dukkho" ti
evamādinī taṃsamānādhikaraṇāni anekapadasatāni pi napuṃ-
sakaliṅgān' eva siyūṃ; na hi tāni napuṃsakaliṅgāni, atha kho 5
abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattakāni vāccaliṅgāni^a — evaṃ *manosad-*
dassa pulliṅgatā paccetabbā ti. || Sace *manosaddo* napuṃsaka-
liṅgo na hoti, kathaṃ *manānī* ti napuṃsakarūpaṃ dissati ti.
| Saccam, *manānī* ti napuṃsakaliṅgam eva; tathā pi *manogaṇe*
pamukhabhāvena gahitass' okārantassa *manasaddassa* rūpaṃ 10
na hoti; atha kiṃ carahī ti ce: *cittasaddena* samānaliṅgassa
samānasutitte pi *manogaṇe* apariyāpannassa niggahītantass'
eva *manasaddassa* rūpaṃ; *manasaddo* hi pun-napuṃsakavasena
dvidhā bhijjati: *mano manam* iti, yathā ¹*ajjavo ajjavan* ti —
²"mano ce na ppadussati; ³santaṃ tassa manam hoti" ti hi 15
pāḷi. || Yadi ca so *manasaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo na hoti,

⁴"garu^b Cetiya^apabbata^avattaniyā
pamadā pamadā pamadāvima^adam^c
samaṇaṃ sunisamma akā hasitaṃ,
patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano" ti

16 B 20

ettha *manosaddena* samānādhikaraṇo *patitan* ti saddo napuṃ-
sakaliṅgabhāvena kasmā sannihito; yasmā ca samānādhikara-
ṇapadaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena sannihitaṃ, tasmā saddan-
tarasannidhānavasena *manosaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo ti ñāyati ti.
| Tan na samānādhikaraṇapadassa sabbattha liṅgavisesājotanato; 25
yadi ⁵hi samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ sabbattha liṅgavisesaṃ joteyya,
"cattāro indriyā" ti^d etthā pi *cattāro* ti padaṃ *indriyasaddassa*
pulliṅgattaṃ kareyya, na ca kātuṃ sakkoti, *indriyasaddo* hi
ekantanapuṃsakaliṅgo^e; yadi tumhe *patitan* ti samānādhikaraṇa-
padaṃ nissāya *manosaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattam icchatha, 30

¹ Sd § 857 (CPD s. v. ajjava). ² J III 66^a. ³ Dh 96^a. ⁴ ***; *de re* Vm 20²⁹
—21³⁰ (194³¹), Ps I 282^a = Sv II 501^a (S^c), As 200⁷. ⁵ hi = vitthāremi | am¹ || hetu
nok mha hi (ns^p hit) nhañ¹ pra mū | khyai¹ tha sa ñi | vitthā prī || ns. ⁶ Vibh 430¹⁷?

^a ns^p vacca^o, cf. 97^a (ns). ^b ("garu" kui "hasitaṃ" nhuik yañ, ns).
^c pamadā pamadā | rāga phrañ¹ yac so (ns^p ad. pamadā) amyui³ khvye² ma
sañ (cf. kulasuñhā Vm 20³¹) || pamadāvima^adam | rāga phrañ¹ yac khrañ³ kañ³
so | I pud kñ³ rāgavirāgaṃ (Vv 616^a) kañ¹ sui¹ pamadāvima^adam hū ap lyak
chandānurakkhaṇadīgha || ns. ^d ita Bm; C^eB^ens indriyāni ti. ^e C^ens ekan-
tena nap^o.

"cattāro indriyā" ti^a etthā pi *cattāro* ti samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ nissāya *indriyasaddassa* pulliṅgattam icchathā ti. || Na mayam bho *indriyasaddassa* pulliṅgattam icchāma, atha kho napuṃsakaliṅgattam yeva icchāma, *cattāro* ti padassa^b liṅgavipallāsavasena^c 5 5 vasena ʔhitattā 'cattāri' ti gaṇhāma, tasmā 'cattāri indriyāni' ti atthaṃ dhāremā ti. | Yadi evaṃ, "patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano" ti etthā pi *patitan* ti padaṃ liṅgavipallāsavasena ʔhitan ti mantā^c 'patito' ti atthaṃ dhārethā ti. || Na dhārema · ettha liṅgavipallāsassa anicchitabbato^d; yadi^e hi *manosaddo* pulliṅgo 10 siyā, taṃsamānādhikaraṇapadaṃ 'patito' ti vattabbaṃ siyā — kim ācariyo evaṃ vattum na jāni; jānamāno eva so 'patito' ti nāvoca "patitan" ti panāvoca, tena ñāyati: *manosaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo ti. | Mā tumhe^e evaṃ vadetha; samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ nāma katthaci padhānaliṅgam anuvattati katthaci nānuvattati, 15 tasmā na^e taṃ liṅgavisesajotane ekantato pamāṇaṃ, *mātugāmo* · *orodho*, *āvuso Visākha* · *ehi Visākhe*, *cittāni* · *aḷḷhīni* ti evamādi rūpaviseso yeva pamāṇaṃ; yadi samānādhikaraṇapadeh' eva liṅgaviseso adhigantabbo siyā, "cattāro ca mahābhūtā" ti ādisu liṅgavavattānaṃ na siyā; yasmā evamādisu pi ʔhānesu liṅgavavattānaṃ hoti yeva — katham: *cattāro* ti pulliṅgaṃ, *mahābhūtā* 20 ti napuṃsakan ti —, tasmā "patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano" ti etthā pi *patitan* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, *mano* ti pulliṅgan ti vavattānaṃ bhavati ti. Idam sutvā te tuṇhī bhavissanti; tato tesam tuṇhībūtānaṃ idam vattabbaṃ: yasmā *manogaṇe* pavattānaṃ 25 padānaṃ samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napuṃsakavasena yojetabbāni, tasmā *manogaṇe* pamukhassa *manosaddassa* pi samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napuṃsakavasena yojitāni, tathā hi pubbācariyā^e "saddhammatejavihatam vilayaṃ khaṇena veneyyasattahadayaesu tamo 'payāti'^e; 'dukkhaṃ vaco etasmin 30 ti dubbaco; 'avanatam siro yassa, so 'yam avamsiro; 'appa-[ka]ṃ rāgādiraṇaṃ yesam paññāmaye akkhamhi, te apparajakkhā"

¹ hi = akroṇ³ ta pā³ ka³, ns. ² = evaṃ viggāhikakatham mā vadetha, ns. ³ = taṃ samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ | sañ || ns. ⁴ Dhs § 584. ⁵ Vibha 79²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁶ cf. Pj I 148²⁵ (Sp ad Vin III 178³); vide 113⁶. ⁷ cf. supra 39¹². ⁸ cf. Sv ad D II 37¹⁶ (infra 113¹⁰).

^a ita Bm; C^eB^{em}ns indriyāni ti. ^b ita (conī?) ns; C^eBm padaṃ. ^c B^ens^e mantvā. ^d Bm acinitabbato. ^e (vilayaṃ | kye pyak khaṇā³ sui¹ || upayāti | rok eñ¹ || vā | vilayaṃ | vilayanto | lyak || apayāti | kaṇ³ eñ¹ | bhāi [ns^p phai²] eñ¹ || ns).

ti ādinā saddaracanaṃ kubbim̐su, na pana tehi *vaco-siro-rajo-*
saddādināṃ napuṃsakaliṅgattam̐ vibhāvetum̐ idisī saddaracanaṃ
 katā, atha kho 'siro-manosaddādināṃ^a *manogaṇe* pavattānaṃ
 pulliṅgasaddānaṃ katthaci pi idisāni pi liṅgavipallāsavasena
 t̐hitāni samānādhikaraṇapadāni honti' ti 'paresaṃ jānāpanā-⁵
 dhippāyavatiyā anukampāya viracitā^b; etthā pi tumhākaṃ ma-
 tena *manosaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgatte sati *vaco siro* icc ādayo
 pi napuṃsakaliṅgattam̐ āpajjanti 'napuṃsakaliṅgavasena sa-
 mānādhikaraṇapadānaṃ niddit̐hattā — kim pan' etesaṃ pi
 napuṃsakaliṅgattam̐ icchathā ti. Addhā te idam pi sutvā nib-¹⁰
 beṭhetum̐ asakkontā tuṇhi bhavissanti. || Kiñcāpi te aññaṃ
 gahetabbakāraṇaṃ apassantā evaṃ vadeyyum̐: "yadi bho *mano-*
saddo napuṃsakaliṅgo na hoti, kasmā veyyākaraṇā '*manosaddo*
napuṃsakaliṅgo' ti vadanti" ti, | te vattabbā: yadi tumhe
 veyyākaraṇamatam̐ gahetvā *manosaddassa*^c napuṃsakaliṅgat-¹⁵
 tam̐ rocetha, nanu Bhagavā yeva loke asadisō mahāveyyā-
 karaṇo mahāpuriso visārado parappavādamaddano, Bhagavan-
 tam̐² hi³ padakā veyyākaraṇā Ambaṭṭhamāṇava-Pokkharasāti-
 Soṇadaṇḍādayo ca brāhmaṇā Saccakanigaṇṭhādayo^d ca paribbā-
 jakā vādena na sampāpuṇim̐su, aññadatthu Bhagavā yeva matta-²⁰
 vāraṇagaṇamajjhe kesarasiho viya asambhito nesaṃ^e nesaṃ^e vā-
 daṃ pamaddesi^f mahante ca ne atthe patiṭṭhapesi — evaṃvi-
 dhena tena^g Bhagavatā vohāraḥkusaleṇa yasmā⁴ "kāyo anicco
 mano anicco" ti ca⁴ "kāyo dukkho mano dukkho" ti ca evaṃ-
 ādinā vuttā *manosaddassa* pulliṅgabhāvasūcanikā bahū pāliyo²⁵
 dissanti, tasmā *manosaddo* pulliṅgo yevā ti sārato paccetabbo
 ti. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā maṃkubhūtā pat-
 takkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyissanti.

Idāni *sarasaddādināṃ* nāmikapadamālā visesato vuccate:

Saro sarā, saraṃ^h sare, sarena · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa-³⁰
rānaṃ, sarā sarasmā saramhā · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa-
rānaṃ, sare sarasmiṃ saramhi · saresu, bho sara bhavanto

¹ = tumhādisānaṃ paresaṃ, ns. ² atthantaranyāsavākyaṃ nhuik rhi so
hisaddā kā³ samatthana anak rhi eñ¹ || yañ³ sui¹ samatthana (> samattha nsP)
 anak rhi ka lañ² || hī ti samatthane, tatthā hī ti attho | Subodhalaṅkāraṭṭikā ...
 [Subodh IV 76] || ns. ³ (D I 88^a 114^a, M I 227^{2a}; cf. Pj II 372^{2a-2b}). ⁴ (100^{2a}, 24).

^a Be ns ^osaddānaṃ. ^b Bm (*fortasse rectius*) va racitā. ^c ?, cf 101¹³, ¹⁶.
^d Be ns ^eonigaṇṭho. ^e ita Ce B^emns. ^f Be ns maddesi. ^g Ce Be ns om. ^h (Be ad.
 saro).

sarā ayam¹ *purisanaye* sabbathā pavittḥassa usu-sadda² saravana³-akārādisaravācakassa *sarasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā. Ayam pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavittḥassa *manogaṇapak-* khikassa rahadavācakassa *sarasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā:

- 5 *Saro sarā, saram saro* * sare, *sarasā sarena* * sarehi sarebhi, *saraso sarassa* * sarānaṃ, *sarā sarasmā saramhā* * sarehi sarebhi, *saraso sarassa* * sarānaṃ, *sarasi sare sarasmim saramhi* * saresu, *bho sara* * bhavanto *sarā bho sarā* iti vā.

Vayo vayā, vayam vaye, vayena * veyehi veyebhi ti *purisanayena* 10 *ñeyyo*, ayam *purisanaye* sabbathā pavittḥassa parihānivācakassa *vayasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā. Ayam pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavittḥassa *manogaṇapakkhikassa* āyukotṭhāsavācakassa *vayasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā: *vayo vayā, vayam vayo* * vaye, *vayasā vayena* * veyehi veyebhi ti ³*mananayena* *ñeyyo*.

- 15 ⁴"Tassa Ceto patissosi^b araṇṇe luddagocarō^c; ⁵Cetā ha-nim-su Vedabbhaṃ"^d: *Ceto Cetā, Cetam Cele, Celena* * Celehi Celebhi ti *purisanayena* *ñeyyo*, ayam *purisanaye* sabbathā pavittḥassa paṇṇattivācakassa *Cetasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā. Ayam pana *purisanaye* ekadesena pavittḥassa cittavācakassa 20 *cetasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā: *celo cetā, cetam celo* * cele, *celasā celena* * celehi celebhi ti ³*mananayena* *ñeyyo*.

⁶*Yaso kulaputto, Yasam kulaputtam, Yasena kulaputtenā* ti ekavacanavasena *purisanayena* yojetabbā^e, ekavacana-puthuvacanavasena vā.

- 25 *Evam kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye* sabbathā pavittḥāni ca honti ekadesena pavittḥāni cā ti iminā nayena sabba-padāni paṇṇācakkhunā upaparikkhitvā viseso veditabbo; avisesaṇṇuno hi evamādivibhāgaṃ ajānantā yaṃ vā taṃ vā vyañ-
janam ropentā^f yathādhippetam attham virādhenti; tasmā, yo 30 ettha amhehi pakāsito vibhāgo, so saddhāsampannehi kulaput-
tehi sakkaccam uggahetabbo.

Katamāni kānici okārantapadāni *purisanaye* ekadesena pavittḥāni ca ekadesena na ppavittḥāni ca: *mano-vaco-tejo-* saddādayo c' eva ⁷*ayyasaddo* ca. Tatra *manasaddādinam* nā-

¹ (99²⁵). ² ns cit. D III 75¹² et Spk ad S IV 198⁴, Tha ad Th 487^a.

³ (100²⁵). ⁴ J VI 527¹². ⁵ J I 256⁷. ⁶ (Vin I 15¹ sqq). ⁷ (Sd § 483).

^a (Be saravana). ^b Be ns patissosi. ^c Bem luddha^o. ^d Be ns^{eP} Vedabbhaṃ.
^e nsP yojetabbam. ^f Be ns^{eP} ropento.

mikapadamālā heṭṭhā vibhāvitā; ayyasaddassa pana nāmika-
 padamālāyaṃ ayyo ayyā, ayyaṃ ayye ti *purisanayena* vatvā
 ālapanatṭhāne bho ayya bho ayyo ti dve ekavacanāni, bhavanto
 ayyā bhavanto ayyo ti dve bahuvacanāni ca vattabbāni. Ettha
 ayyo iti saddo paccattavacanabhāve ekavacanāṃ, ālapanava- 5
 canabhāve ekavacanāṃ c'eva bahuvacanāṃ ca. Tatr' ime payogā:
¹"ayyo kira Sāgato^a Ambatitthikena nāgena saṅgāmesi; ²pi-
 vatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikaṃ pasannan" ti^b evamādinī
 ayyosaddassa paccattekavacanappayogāni; ³"atha kho sā itthi
 taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nāyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippātesi^c, 10
 api ca aham eva tena bhikkhunā gacchāmi, akārako so bhikkhu,
 gaccha khamāpehi" ti evamādinī ayyosaddassa ālapanekava-
 canappayogāni, ⁴"eth' ayyo rājivasatiṃ nisīditvā suṇātha me;
⁵etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā"
 ti evamādinī ayyosaddassa ālapanabahuvacanappayogāni; bha- 15
 vati c' atra:

ayyo iti ayaṃ saddo paccattekavaco bhava,

ālapano bahuvaco bhava ekavaco pi ca.

17

Evam, kānici okārantapadāni *purisanaye* ekadesena pavitṭhāni
 ca honti ekadesena na pavitṭhāni ca. 20

Katamāni kānici okārantapadāni *purisanaye* sabbathā
 appavitṭhāni: gosaddo yeva. Gosaddassa ^ahi ayaṃ nāmika-
 padamālā:

Go * gāvo gavo, gāvum gāvaṃ gavaṃ * gāvo gavo, gāvena
 gavena * gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa * gavaṃ gunnaṃ 25
 gonaṃ, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gāvā gāvasmā gavamhā *
 gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa * gavaṃ gunnaṃ gonaṃ, gāve
 gāvasmim gāvamhi gave gavasmim gavamhi * gāvesu gavesu
 gosu, bho go * bhavanto gāvo gavo ayaṃ *purisanaye* sab-
 bathā appavitṭhassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. || ⁷Nanu ca 30
 bho gosaddo attanā sambhūtagoṇasaddamālāvasena *purisa-*
naye ekadesena pavitṭho c'eva ekadesena na ppavitṭho cā ti.
 | Saccam, goṇasaddo gosaddavasena sambhūto pi ⁸"vatticchānu-

¹ Vin IV 109¹². ² Vin IV 109²⁶. ³ Vin IV 132²⁶. ⁴ J VI 292¹² (298¹⁶).
⁵ cf. Vin I 71²⁷ 73² 75². ⁶ = saccam, ns. ⁷ (Kc 80—81; cf., "matantare", Sd
 § 231—232). ⁸ Mmd 346 (vatticchānupubbika saddappavattī).

^a (nsP Sākato). ^b Bm passannan ti. ^c ita B^c ns^cP (= ma choṇ ma kho² pe),
 Vin (E^c) Sp(C^c) nippātesi (= nikkhāmesi, Sp; cf. Dhpa² 116 u. 15; C^cBm nippoṭesi.

pubbikā saddappaṭipatti" ti vacanato *gosaddato* visuṃ amhehi gahetvā ¹*purisanaye* pakkhitto, tassa hi visuṃ gahaṇe yutti dissati · *syādisu* ekākāren' eva tiṭṭhanato; tasmā *gosaddato* sambhūtam pi *goṇasaddaṃ* anapekkhitvā suddhaṃ *gosaddaṃ* 5 eva gahetvā *purisanaye* sabbathā *gosaddassa* appaviṭṭhatā vuttā. || Nanu ca bho paccattavacanabhūto *go* iti saddo *puriso* ti saddena sadisattā *purisanaye* ekadesena paviṭṭho ti. | Tan na; *gosaddo* hi niccam okāranto, na *purisasaddādayo* viya paṭhamam akārantabhāve thatvā pacchā paṭiladdhokāran- 10 tatṭho^a, ten' eva hi paccattavacanattṭhāne pi ālapanavacana- tṭhāne pi *go* icc eva tiṭṭhati; yadi paccattavacanattam paṭicca *gosaddassa purisanaye* ekadesena paviṭṭhatā icchitabbā, ²"kā- nīci okārantapadāni" ti evam vuttā okārantakathā kam attham dipeyya, nipphalā va sā kathā siyā — tasmā amhehi yathāvutto 15 nayo yeva āyasmantehi manasikātabbo. Evam *gosaddassa pu- risanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā^b datṭhabbā. || Kec' ettha evam puccheyyūṃ: *gosaddassa tāva go · gāvo gavo, gāvum gāvam gavam* icc ādinā nayena *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā amhehi nātā, *jaraggava-puṇḡgavā*disaddā pana kutra naye pa- 20 viṭṭhā ti. | Tesam evam vyākātābham: *jaraggava-puṇḡgavā-* disaddā sabbathā pi *purisanaye* paviṭṭhā ti. Tathā hi tesam *gosaddato* ayaṃ viseso: jaranto ca so *go* cā ti jaraggavo, ettha *nakāralopo takārassa* ca *gakārattam* bhavati · samāsa- padattā, ³ samāse ca *simhi* pare *gosaddass' okārassa avādeso* 25 labbhati, tasmā pāliyaṃ ⁴"visāṇena jaraggavo"^c ti ekavacana- rūpam dissati; tathā hi aññattha anupapadattā *gavo* iti bahu- vacanapadam yeva dissati ti, idha pana sopapadattā samāsa- padabhāvam āgamma *jaraggavo* ti ekavacanapadam yeva dissati; tathā hi "jaraggavo" ti ettha 'jarantā ca te gavo cā' 30 ti evam bahuvacanavasena nibbacaniyatā na labbhati · loka- samketavasena ekasmiṃ atthe nirūḷhattā ti. *Jaraggavo* ⁵*ja- raggavā, jaraggavam jaraggave, jaraggavenā* ti *purisanayena*

¹ (94²⁹). ² (105^{19, 21}). ³ (Sd § 228) Kc 77. ⁴ (Vibha 494¹⁴). ⁵ ns cit. J II 420¹⁸.

^a sic CeBemns (asac ra ap so okāranta ā³ phrañ¹ tañ sañ | i nhuik paṭisaddā ka² "paccagghe" [Vin I 4²⁹, Sp] nhuik kai¹ sui¹ abhinavatta || tabhan ra ap so okāranta apha¹ phrañ¹ tañ sañ | i nhuik paṭi ka³ "paṭicchādanīyam" nhuik kai¹ sui¹ punattha ||); leg. paṭiladdhokārantatto. ^b Be ad. ca. ^c Ce ad. cā; B^{mad}. et del. cā.

nāmikapadamālā vojetabbā. Esa nayo *puṅgavo Sakyapuṅgavo* ti ādisu pi. Tatra puṅgavo ti gunnam yūthapati nisabhasaṃkhāto usabho, yo pāliyaṃ ¹"muhuttajāto va yathā gavampati samehi pādehi phusī^a vasundharan" ti ca ²"gavañ ce taramānānaṃ ujaṃ gacchati puṅgavo" ti ca āgato. || Īdisesu ⁵pana thānesu keci "pumā ca so go cā ti puṅgavo" ti vacanatham bhaṇanti. | Mayam pana ³padhāne nirūlho ayam saddo ti vacanatham na bhaṇāma; na hi, *pumkokilo* ti ādisaddānaṃ kokilādinam pumbhāvappakāsanamate samatthata viya, imassa pumbhāvappakāsanamate samatthata sambhavati, atha kho ¹⁰padhānabhāvappakāsane ca^b samatthata sambhavati. Tenā Sakyapuṅgavo ti ādisu 'nisabhasaṃkhāto puṅgavo viyā ti puṅgavo, Sakyānaṃ Sakyesu vā puṅgavo Sakyapuṅgavo' ti ādinā samāsapadattho gahetabbo; atha vā uttarapadattho thitānaṃ *siha*-⁴*vyaggha-nāgā*disaddānaṃ setthavācakatā "Sakya- ¹⁵puṅgavo" ti ādinam 'Sakyasettho' ti ādinā attho gahetabbo. Iti sabbathā pi *purisanaye* pavattanato *jaraggava-puṅgavā*-disaddānaṃ *gosaddassa* padamālāto visadisapadamālata vavattapetabbā, *gosaddassa* pana *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā ca^c vavattapetabbā. 20

Āpasadde ācariyānaṃ līṅga-vacanavasena matibhedo vijjati, tasmā tammatena tassa *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā bhavati. ⁵"Aṅguttarāpesū" ti ⁶hi pāliyā atthakathāyaṃ ⁷"Mahiyā pana nadiyā uttarena āpo" ti vuttam, ṭikāyaṃ pana tam ulliṅgitvā ⁸"Mahiyā nadiyā āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti, ²⁵tāsaṃ avidūratā so janapado Uttarāpo" ti vuttam, evaṃ *āpasaddassa* ekantena itthilīṅgatā bahuvacanatā ca ācariyehi icchitā. Tesam mate *āpo* iti itthilīṅge paṭhamābahuvacanarūpe honte dutiyā-tatīyā-pañcamī-sattamīnaṃ bahuvacanarūpāni ki-disāni siyuma; tathā hi *purise*, *purisehi* *purisebhi*, *purisesū* ti rū- ³⁰pavato pullīṅgassa viya okārantitthilīṅgassa *ekāra-ehikāra*-diyuttāni rūpāni katthaci pi na dissanti — ato tesam mate padamālānayo ativa dukkaro.

¹ (Sv I 61²³⁻²⁴) cf. D III 147¹². ² J III 111²². ³ = prāthān^a so sattavaṇhuik, ns [ns^c *ubique* paṭhāna, prāthān^a; ns^p *haud raro* padhāna]. ⁴ ("vyāghrādayah", Pāṇ II 1:56). ⁵ cf. Ps ad M I 359⁶; Pj II 437⁶. ⁶ hi = tam pakaṭam karomi, ns. ⁷ (109²⁴). ⁸ *** (109²⁵).

^a B^mphusam. ^b (cf. 107²⁰). ^c (cf. 107¹¹).

Āpasaddassa garavo saddasatthanayaṃ ¹pati

bahuvacanatañ c' itthiliṅgabāhūvañ ca abravuṃ.

18

Icc *āpasaddassa* itthiliṅgabāhuvacanantatā veyyākaraṇānaṃ
matam nissāya anumatā ti veditabbā. Atthasāliniyaṃ^a pana *āpo*

5 iti saddassa napuṃsakaliṅgekavacanavasena vutto payogo diṭ-
ṭho: ²"omattam pana āpo adhimattam^b paṭhavīgatikaṃ jātan"
ti; Jātakapāliyaṃ tu tass' ekavacanantatā diṭṭhā, tathā hi ³"su-
cim^c sugandham salilaṃ āpo tatthābhisandati" ti imasmiṃ pa-
dese *āpo* iti saddo ekavacanatṭhāne ṭhito diṭṭho. || Kec' ettha

10 vadeyyuṃ: 'āpo ti samkham gataṃ salilaṃ sucim sugandham^d
huvā tattha abhisandati' ti *salilamsaddavasena*^e ekavacana-
ppayogo kato, n' *āpasaddavasena* — *āpasaddo* 'hi ekanten' itthi-
liṅgo c'eva bahuvacananto ca; tathā hi 'āpo tatthābhisandanti'

15 nattham vacanavipallāsavasena niddiṭṭho ti. | Tan na 'āpo
tatthābhisandare' ti vattum sakkuṇeyyattā ⁶"tāni ajja padissare"
ti bahuvacanappayogo viya; yasmā evaṃ na vuttam yasmā ca
pana pāliyaṃ ⁷"āpo labbhati... tejo labbhati... vāyo labbhati"
ti ekavacanappayogo dissati, tasmā *āpo* ti saddassa ekavaca-

20 nantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā ti. || Athā pi ce vadeyyuṃ: nanu
pāliyaṃ yeva tassa bahuvacanantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā: ⁸"āpo
ca devā paṭhavi ca tejo vāyo tadāgamun" ti. | Tam pi na;
ettha hi *devā* ti saddam apekkhitvā *āgamun* ti bahuvacana-
ppayogo kato, na *āpo* ti saddam; yadi *āpo* ti saddam sandhāya

25 bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, *paṭhavi* ti¹ *tejo* ti² *vāyo* ti ca
saddam pi sandhāya bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, evaṃ sante
paṭhavi-tejo-vāyosaddā pi bahuvacanakabhāvam āpajjeyyūṃ,
na^h pana āpajjanti, na h' ete bahuvacanakā, atha kho ekava-
canakā eva: "rūhivasena te pavattā" pakatiāpādisu atthesu

30 appavattanato, tathā hi ⁹"āpokasiṇādisu parikammaṃ katvā
nibbattā devā ārammaṇavasena "āpo" ti ādināmaṃ labhanti ti.

¹ = evai [ns^p evai²] rve¹, ns. ² As 336⁴, ³ J VI 534¹¹. ⁴ hi saccam
| eñ¹ || vā | hi yasmā | kroñ¹ || ns. ⁵ Bv 2: 83^d (nimittāni padissanti tāni
ajja padissare). ⁶ cf. Kv 46^{19, 22, 27} (upalabbhati; *infra* 114²²). ⁷ D II 259¹².

⁸ = upacārārūhi ā³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁹ Sv ad D II 259¹².

^a CeBemns *ubique* Atthasāli^o. ^b B^cns adhimatta- cf. 113²⁵. ^c B^mns
suci. ^d CeBm sucigandham, ns suci-sugandham. ^e Ce salilasaddav^o. ^f ns
om. ^g B^cns om. ^h ns ad. ca.

|| Evaṃ vuttā pi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho ¹"Āṅguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanapāḷi dissatī ti. | Te vattabbā: asappa-
tham^a avatiṇṇā tumhe, na hi tumhe saddappavattiṃ jānātha;
"Āṅguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanam pana ²"Kurusu, Āṅgesu, Āṅ-
gānaṃ Magadhānaṃ" ti ādini bahuvacanāni viya ³rūhivasena ⁵
ekassā pi janapadassa vuttam na āpasamkhātam attham san-
dhāya; "Āṅguttarāpesū" ti ettha hi āpasamkhāto attho upa-
sajjanibhūto, pulliṅgabahuvacanena pana vutto janapadasam-
khāto attho yeva padhāno ⁴"āgatasamaṇo samghārāmo" ti ettha
samaṇasamkhātam attham upasajjanakam katvā pavattassa ¹⁰
āgatasamaṇasaddassa samghārāmasamkhāto attho viya — tasmā
āpasamkhātam attham ⁵gahetvā 'yo Āṅguttarāpo nāma jana-
pado, tasmim Āṅguttarāpesu janapade' ti attho gahetabbo;
tathā hi ⁶"Āṅguttarāpesu viharati, Āpaṇaṃ nāma Āṅguttarā-
pānaṃ^b nigamo" ti pāḷi dissati, tattha uttarena Mahāmahiya ¹⁵
nadiyā āpo yesaṃ, te Uttarāpā, Āṅgā ca te Uttarāpā cā ti
Āṅguttarāpā, tesu Āṅguttarāpesu, evaṃ ekasmim janapade yeva
bahuvacanam na āpasamkhāte atthe; tena atthakathāyaṃ vut-
tam: ⁷"tasmim Āṅguttarāpesu janapade" ti. Evaṃ vuttā te
niruttarā bhavissanti. || Tathā pi ye evaṃ vadanti "āpasaddo ²⁰
itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuvacanako cā" ti, | te pucchitabbā: kiṃ
paṭicca tumhe āyasmanto 'āpasaddo itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuva-
canako cā' ti vadathā ti. || Te evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ:
⁸"Āṅgā yeva so janapado, Mahiyā pana nadiyā^c uttarena āpo,
tāsaṃ avidūrattā Uttarāpo ti vuccatī" ti ca ⁹"Mahiyā nadiyā ²⁵
āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti, tāsaṃ avidūrattā so ja-
napado Uttarāpo ti vuccatī"^d ti ca evaṃ pubbācariyehi abhi-
samkhato saddaracanāviseso dissati, tasmā "itthiliṅgo c'eva
bahuvacanako cā" ti vadāmā ti. | Saccam, dissati; so pana
saddasatthe veyyākaraṇānaṃ matam gahetvā abhisamkhato, ³⁰

¹ M I 359⁶. ² (D II 55³, I 111², Th 484²). ³ = janapud rhañ mañ²
sa² amyā² nhuik tañ cā² so ṭhānūpacā eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁴ Kev 330.
⁵ = upasajjanabhāvena gahetvā, ns. ⁶ M I 359⁶. ⁷ cf. Pj II 439²⁵. ⁸ (107²⁵).
⁹ (107²⁵).

^a ita C^e, cf. 91¹²; Bemns^{EP} asampatham (= kharī² kok svañ chan¹
kyañ so ayū vāda sui¹). ^b ita C^eBm = M(E^c); B^ens (conī.) Āṅgānaṃ (ī
nhuik Āṅguttarāpānaṃ nigamo rhi kra eñ¹ || pāḷi rañ² [ns^p yañ²] ma hut).
^c leg. nadiyā ya? cf. 111⁶. ^d C^eBm om. ti vuccatī.

¹saddasatthañ ca nāma na sabbathā buddhavacanassōpakārakam,
ekadesena pana hoti — tasmā Kaccāyanappakarāṇe icchitā-
nicchitasāṅgahavivajjanam kātum ²"jinavacanayuttam hi; liṅ-
gañ ca nipaccate"^a ti lakkhaṇāni vuttāni; yadi ca āpasaddo
5 itthiliṅgabahuvacanako, katham āpo ti padam sijjhati ti. || Āpa-
saddato paṭhamāyovacanam katvā, tass' okārādesaṇi ca katvā
āpo ti padam sijjhati gāvo ti padam ivā ti. | Visamam idam
nidassanam; gāvo ti padam hi niccokārantena gosaddena sam-
bhūtam, tatthā hi yomhi pare gosaddantass' āvādesam katvā
10 tato yonam okārādesam katvā gāvo ti nipphajjati^b; āpasadde
pana dve ādesā na santi, buddhavacanam hi patvā āpasaddo
akārantatāpakatiko jāto na aññathāpakatiko ti. || Evaṃ vuttā
pi te 'idam eva saccam nāññan' ti cetasi sannidhāya ādhāna-
gāhi^c-duppaṭinissaggibhāve ³"na^d [vacana]paccanikasātena suvi-
15 jānam subhāsitan" ti evaṃ vuttapaccanikasātabhāve ca tathavā
evaṃ vadeyyum: yath' eva gāvosaddo tath' eva āposaddo kiṃ
itthiliṅgo na bhavissati bahuvacanako cā ti. | Tato tesam imāni
suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyyathidaṃ: ⁴"āpam āpato sañjānāti,
āpam āpato saññatvā āpam maññati āpasmim maññati . . . āpam
20 me ti maññati āpam abhinandati" ti; evaṃ suttapadāni das-
setvā "āpan ti idam kataravacanan" ti pucchitabbā. || Addhā
te āpasaddassa bahuvacanantabbhāvam eva icchamānā vak-
khanti: dutiyābahuvacanan ti. | Te vattabbā: nanu yovacanam
na suyyati ti. || Te vadeyyum: yovacanam kataamādesattā na
25 suyyati ti. | Yaṃ yaṃ bhonto icchanti, taṃ taṃ mukhārūḷham
vadanti; āpato ti idam pana kiṃ bhonto vadanti. || Āpato ti
idam pi bahuvacanam topaccayantan ti vadāma^e ti, na^e topaccayassa
ekatthe ca bavhatthe ca pavattanato. | Iti tumhe ba-
huvacanakattam yeva icchamānā āposaddo ca yovacananto ti

¹ cf. 92^a. ² Kc 52—53. ³ S I 179¹². ⁴ M I 1¹⁸.

^a C^eB^{em}ns nip(p)ajjate (*confunduntur* niṣpadyate et nipātyate! Mmd 53
expl. tṭhiyati nipphajjati vel nipphādīyati; Rūp expl. tṭhiyati; Sidatsaṅgarā
inter nipan ("= niṣpanna", aliis deṣīya) et tasama (= tatsama) et tabava (=
tadbhava) *distinguit* cf. MgV VII 6, 8 etc. ^b (C^eB^{em}ns nippajjati). ^c ns ādā-
nagāhi. ^d B^{em}ns om. ^e ita C^eB^m; B^{em}ns recte (*conī*) vadāma (*om.* ti na; i nḥuik
"vadāma ti na" hu rhi kra eñ¹ || topaccayassa | pa | pavattanato hū so hit sañ
keci tui¹ eñ¹ hit phrac so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ keci tui¹ chui tuiñ³ topaccañ³ eñ¹ vuc
nhac pā³ nḥuik phrac so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ ma sañ¹ || sakavādī eñ¹ hit phrac mū
| 'tan na' hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ | 'appavattanato' hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ rhi rā eñ¹ ||).

bhaṇatha, *āpato* ti idam pi bahuvacanakaṃ *topaccayantan* ti bhaṇatha; ¹"āpasmiṃ maññati" ti ettha pana *āpasmin* t' idam kataravacanantaṃ katarādesena sambhūtan ti. Addhā te evaṃ puṭṭhā niruttarā bhavissanti. || Tathā, yesaṃ ²evaṃ hoti '*āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, | te pucchitabbā: ⁵yam ācariyehi ³veyyākaraṇamatam, gahetvā ⁴"yā āpo" ti ca ⁴"tāsan" ti ca vuttam, tattha kiṃ "tāsan" ti vacane *āpānan* ti padam ānetvā attho vattabbo udāhu *āpassā* ti; || *āpānan* ti padam ānetvā attho vattabbo ti ce, | evañ ca sati 'yā āpā' ti vattabbaṃ *yā kaññā tiṭṭhanti* ti padam iva, atha *āpā* ti padam nāma ⁵n' atthi; ¹⁰|| *āpo* ti padam yeva bahuvacanakan ti ce, | evaṃ sati ⁴"tāsan" ti etthā pi *āpassā* ti padam ānetvā attho veditabbo. || Kasmā ti ce; | yasmā *āpo* ti paccattekavacanassa tumhākaṃ matena bahuvacanatte sati *āpassā* ti padam pi bahuvacanān ti katvā *tāsaṃsaddena* yojetvā vuttam yuttito ti. Evaṃ sati *āpānan* ti ¹⁵padassa abhāven' eva bhavitabbaṃ; yathā ⁶pana *puriso purisā*, *purisaṃ purise* ti ca *go gāvo gavo*, *gāvun* ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, evaṃ *āpo āpā*, *āpaṃ āpe* ti ekavacana-bahuvacanehi bhavitabbaṃ, evañ ca sati '*āpasaddo* bahuvacanako yeva hoti' ti na vattabbaṃ. Ye evaṃ vadanti, tesam ²⁰vacanaṃ sadosaṃ duppariharaṇiyaṃ ·Mūlapariyāyasutte ⁷"āpaṃ maññati, āpasmin" ti ekavacanapālinam dassanato Visuddhi-maggādisu ca ⁸"visandanabhāvena" tam tam ṭhānam āpoti apoti ti āpo" ti ādikassa ekavacanavasena vuttanibbacanassa dassanato; yathā pana pāliyaṃ itthiliṅge pi pariyāpanno *go-* ²⁵saddo ⁹"tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭetvā" ti ca ¹⁰"annadā baladā c' etā" ti ca ādinā bavhatthadīpakehi itthiliṅgabhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi ca asabbanāmikapadehi ca samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto dissati, na tathā pāliyaṃ bavhatthadīpakehi itthiliṅgabhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi vā asabbanāmikapadehi vā ³⁰samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto *āpasaddo* dissati — yadi hi *āpasaddo* itthiliṅgo siyā, *kaññasaddato* *āpaccayo* viya *āpasaddato* *āpaccayo* vā siyā *nadasaddato* viya ca *ipaccayo* vā siyā; ubhayaṃ pi n' atthi, ubhayābhāvato itthiliṅge vuttam

¹ (110¹⁹). ² = evaṃ icchā, ns. ³ (108²). ⁴ (109²⁴⁷—109²⁵). ⁵ = tumhākaṃ mate n' atthi, ns. ⁶ pana = tam pākataṃ karomi, ns. ⁷ (110¹⁹).
⁸ Vm 350¹ (ib. 350²: āpesu!). ⁹ M I 115²¹. ¹⁰ Sn 297^a.

sabbam pi vidhānaṃ tattha na labbhati, tena ñāyati: āpasaddo anitthiliṅgo ti. || Nanu ca bho gosaddato pi āpaccayo n' atthi, tadabhāvato itthiliṅge vuttavidhānaṃ na labbhati, evaṃ sante kasmā so yeva itthiliṅgo hoti na panāyaṃ āpasaddo ti. | Ettha
 5 vuccate: gosaddo na ¹niyogā itthiliṅgo atha kho pulliṅgo va; itthiliṅgabhāve pana tamhā āpaccaye ahonte pi ipaccayo vi-kappena hoti, aññaṃ pi itthiliṅge vuttavidhānaṃ labbhati; so hi ¹niccam-okārantatāpakatiyaṃ thatvā go gāvi ti ādinā attano itthiliṅgarūpānaṃ nibbattikāraṇabhūto, tena so itthiliṅgo bhavati;
 10 āpasadde pana ipaccayādi na labbhati, tena so itthiliṅgo ti na vattabbo. Yathā vā gosaddassa ²avisadākāravohāratam pa-ṭicca itthiliṅgabhāvo upapajjati, na tathā āpasaddassa; āpa-saddassa hi anākularūpakkamattā avisadākāravohāratā na dissati, yāya eso itthiliṅgo siyā. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā bhavissanti.
 15 || Tathā, yesaṃ ³evaṃ hoti 'āpasaddo sabbadā itthiliṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, | te vattabbā: yathā itthiliṅgabhūtassa kaññāsaddassa paṭhamam kañña iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa āpaccayato param smiṃvacanaṃ sarūpato na tiṭṭhati, yaṃ-bhāvena ca yabhāvena^a ca tiṭṭhati: kaññāyaṃ kaññāya^a ti, na
 20 tathā 'itthiliṅgan' ti tumhehi gahitassa āposaddassa paṭhamam āpa iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa param smiṃvacanaṃ yaṃbhā-vena ca yabhāvena^b ca tiṭṭhati, atha kho sarūpato yeva tiṭ-ṭhati: ⁴"āpasmiṃ maññati" ti; yadi pana āpasaddo itthiliṅgo siyā, smiṃvacanaṃ sarūpato na tiṭṭheyya, yasmā ca smiṃ-
 25 vacanaṃ sarūpato tiṭṭhati, tasmā āpasaddo na itthiliṅgo, — na hi caturāsītiddhammakhandhasahassasaṅghesu anekakoṭṭisa-sahassesu pālīpadesesu^c ekasmim pi pālīpadesu^c paṭhamam akārantabhāvena ṭhapetabbānaṃ itthiliṅgasaddānaṃ parato ṭhi-taṃ smiṃvacanaṃ sarūpato tiṭṭhati ti. Evaṃ vuttā te nirut-
 30 tarā bhavissanti. || Keci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: āpasaddo napuṃsakaliṅgo, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ ⁵"omattaṃ pana āpo adhimattaṃ^d paṭhavīgatikaṃ jātan" ti napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena taṃsamānādhikaraṇapadāni niddiṭṭhāni ti. | Tan na 'manogaṇe

¹ = amrai, ns. ² (Pariccheda 8 fin., str. 26; Sd § 194, Rūp 282A (p. 92¹⁷) Mmd 286) *infra* 115⁶; = ma san¹ rhañ² so akhrañ³ arā hū so kho² vo² khrañ², ns. ³ = evaṃ icchā, ns (114⁴). ⁴ (110¹⁰). ⁵ (108⁹).

^a (CeBens yabhāvena). ^b (CeBens yabhāvena). ^c ita B^{mnsP}; CeBens^c pālīpadeso. ^d Bem adhimatta- (ns compendii fecit).

pavattehi *tama-vaca-sirasaddādihi* viya *āpasaddena* pi samānādhikaraṇapadānaṃ katthaci napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena niddisittabbattā; pubbācariyānaṃ hi saddaracanaṃ ¹"saddhamma-tejavihatanaṃ vilayaṃ khaṇena veneyyasattahadāyesu tamo 'payāti' ti ettha *tamo* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *vihatan* ti ⁵napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ dissati, tathā ²"dukkhaṃ vaco etasmiṃ . . . vipaccanikasāte . . . puggale ti dubbaco" ti ettha *vaco* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *dukkhaṇ* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, ³"avanataṃ siro yassa so avanatasiro" ti ettha *sīro* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *avanatan* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, ⁴"appaṃ rāgā- ¹⁰diraḷo yesaṃ paññāmaye akkhiṃhi te appaṃ rāgā" ti ettha *raḷo* ti padena samānādhikaraṇaṃ *appaṇ* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ dissati; na te ācariyā tehi samānādhikaraṇapadehi *tama-vaca-sirasaddādināṃ* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ tathāvidhaṃ saddaracanaṃ kubbimsu, atha kho ⁵"sobhaṇaṃ maṇo tassā ti ¹⁵sumano" ti ettha viya *manogaṇe* pavattapullīṅgaṃ payoge napuṃsakaliṅgabhāvena pi samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci honti ti dassanattaṃ kubbimsu, — yathā ca ⁶"vihatan" ti ādikā saddaracanaṃ *tama-vaca-sirasaddādināṃ* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ na katā, tathā ⁷"omattaṃ" ti ca ²⁰"adhi-
mattaṃ" ^apaṭhavigatikaṃ jātaṃ" ti ca saddaracanaṃ pi *āpasaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ na katā; yasmā pana *mano* gaṇe pavattehi *manasaddādihi* ekadesena samānagatikattā *āpa-* saddena pi ⁸napuṃsakaliṅgassa samānādhikaraṇatā yujjati, tasmā Atthasāliniyaṃ ⁷"omattaṃ pana āpo adhimattaṃ" ^bpaṭhavi- ²⁵gatikaṃ jātaṃ" ti napuṃsakaliṅgassa *āpasaddena* samānādhikaraṇatā katā, tathā pi *āpasaddo* *manasaddādihi* ekadesena samānagatiko samāsapadatte majjhokārassa ⁹"āpokasiṇaṃ, ¹⁰āpogatan" ti ādippayogassa ^cdassanato. Tasmā "omattaṃ" ti ādi vacanaṃ *āpasaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ ³⁰

¹ Vibha 79²⁵⁻²⁶. ² As 52²² (*supra* 102²⁹). ³ Mmd 37 (*cf. supra* 102³⁰). ⁴ (102³⁰). ⁵ As 123²³. ⁶ (113⁴). ⁷ (112³¹). ⁸ = napuṃ³-lin phrac so omattaṃ ca so sadda eñ¹ | . . . | "pamāṇissariye mattā akkharāvayaṃ appake" Abhidhāna (Abh 878), "mattāsukhapariccagā" Dhammapada (Dhp 290a) i kui thok rve¹ mattāsaddā itthilīn phrac lyak napuṃ³-lin phrañ¹ mattaṃ cūi sañ mha sāmañña kui ñai¹ sañ || "yaṃ padaṃ sāmaññaṃ taṃ padaṃ napuṃsakam" hū lui || vā | 'ava maṇḍa mattā omattaṃ' hū so abyayibho [a²] phrañ¹ napuṃ³-lin phrac sañ || ns. ⁹ Dhs § 203. ¹⁰ Dhs § 652.

^a Ce Be^{ns} adhimatta-. ^b Ce Be^{ms} adhimatta-. ^c ns om. ādi.

vuttan ti na gahetabbam, līṅgavipariyāyavasena pana katthaci
 evam pi saddagati hoti ti nāpanattham vuttan ti gahetabbam,
 "omatto" ti ca "adhimattam"^a paṭhavigatiko jāto" ti ca līṅgam
 parivattetabbam; yadi ¹hi āpasaddo napuṃsakalīṅgo siyā, ²sani-
⁵kārāni 'ssa paccattōpayogarūpāni buddhavacanādisu vijjeyyūṃ,
 na tādisāni santi. ³Kiñca^b bhiyyo: okārantam nāma napuṃ-
 sakalīṅgam katthaci pi n' atthi, niggahitanta-ikāraṇa-ukāraṇa-
 tavasena hi tividhāni yeva napuṃsakalīṅgāni,^c tena āpasaddassa
 napuṃsakalīṅgatā nūpapajjati ti. Evam vuttā te niruttarā bha-
¹⁰vissanti. Icc okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa itthilīṅgatā
 ca napuṃsakalīṅgatā ca ekantato n' atthi. Niggahitantavasena
 pana gahitassa katthaci napuṃsakalīṅgatā siyā . ³"bhante Nā-
 gasena samuddo samuddo ti vuccati, kena kāraṇena āpaṃ^c uda-
 kaṃ samuddo ti vuccati" ti payogadassanato. || Ettha pan'
¹⁵eke vadeyyūṃ: yadi bho okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa
 itthi-napuṃsakalīṅgavasena dvilīṅgatā n' atthi, okāraṇto āpa-
 saddo kataralīṅgo ti. | Pullīṅgo ti mayaṃ vadāmā ti. || Yadi ca
 bho āpasaddo pullīṅgo, yathā āpasaddassa pullīṅgatā paññā-
 yeyya^d nijjhānakkhamatā ca bhaveyya, tathā suttaṃ āharathā
²⁰ti. | Āharissāmi suttaṃ, na no suttāharaṇe bhāro atthi ti. ¹Evañ
 ca pana vatvā tesam imāni suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyya-
 thidaṃ: ⁴"āpo upalabbhati"^e ti, — āmantā^f, — āpassa kattā kā-
 retā upalabbhati ti — na hevaṃ vattabbe; ⁵atīto āpo atthi ti
 — āmantā — tena āpena āpakaraṇīyaṃ karoti ti — na hevaṃ
²⁵vattabbe; ⁶āpaṃ maññati āpasmim maññati" ti imāni sutta-
 padāni. Ettha ca ⁷"upalabbhati" ti ādinā āpasaddassa eka-
 vacanatā siddhā, tāya siddhāya bahuvacanatā pi siddhā yeva,
 ekavacanatā yeva hi ⁸saddasatthe paṭisiddhā na bahuvacanatā;
 "tena āpenā" ti iminā pana āpasaddassa itthilīṅgabhāvavigamo
³⁰siddho . itthilīṅge enādesābhāvato; "āpassa āpasmin" ti iminā
 pi itthilīṅgabhāvavigamo yeva . itthilīṅge sarūpato nū-(sa)-smā-
 smimvacanānam abhāvā; "atīto" ti iminā itthilīṅga-napuṃ-
 sakalīṅgabhāvavigamo . okārantassa napuṃsakalīṅgassa abhā-

¹ hi = alyo² kui chui am³, ns. ² sabba-yo-nīnam ā-e (Ke 107) ti sut-
 taṃ kasmā na suyati ti, āha: kiñca bhiyyo ti ādi, ns. ³ Mil 85²¹. ⁴ Kv 46¹⁹
 (vide 108¹⁸). ⁵ Kv 137¹⁰. ⁶ M I 1¹⁹. ⁷ (114²¹). ⁸ (cf. Ujjval ad Upādi II 58 etc.).

^a CeB^ens adhimatta-. ^b (B^e kiñci). ^c Mil om. āpaṃ. ^d CeB^m paññā-
 peyya. ^e ns labbhati, cf. 108¹⁸. ^f ita CeB^em(ns); Kv om. āmantā.

vato okārantassa ¹guṇanāmbhūtaṣṣa itthiliṅgassa ca abhāvato — api ca buddhavacanādisu *cittāni, rūpāni* ti ādini viya *saṇi-* kārānaṃ rūpānaṃ adassanato okārantabhāvena gahitassa na-
pumsakaliṅgabhāvavigamo ativa pākaṭo. Aparam p' ettha vattabbaṃ: ²"atito āpo atthi ti — āmantā" ti ettha "atito" ti ³iminā āpasaddassa visadākāravohāratāsūcakena okārantapadena
tassa avisadākāravohāratāya ca ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya ca abhāvo siddho, tassa ca avisadākāravohāratāya abhāve sid-
dhe itthiliṅgabhāvo dūrataro, ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya ca abhāve siddhe napumsakaliṅgabhāvo pi dūrataro yeva. Iti na ⁴10
katthaci pi okārantabhāvena gahito āpasaddo itthiliṅgo vā na-
pumsakaliṅgo vā bhavati; ⁵Milindapañhe pana niggahitanta-
vasena āgato napumsakaliṅgo ti veditabbo. Na c' ettha vat-
tabbaṃ: "atito" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni liṅgavipallāsavasena
vuttāni ti ⁶vāccaliṅgānaṃ anuvattāpakassa abhidheyyaliṅga- ⁷15
bhūtaṣṣa āpasaddassa *kaṇṇāya cittāni* ti ādinaṃ viya itthi-
napumsakaliṅgarūpānaṃ abhāvato. Api ca vohārakusalā tathāga-
tā tathāgatasāvaka ca, tehi yeva uttamapurisehi vohārakusalehi
"atito āpo" ti ⁸ādinā vuttattā pi "atito" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni
liṅgavipallāsena vuttāni ti na cintetabbāni; tasmā taṃsamānā- ⁹20
dhikaraṇo okārantabhāvena gahito āpasaddo ekavacananto
'pulliṅgo c' eva yathāpayogaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanako cā'
ti veditabbo ¹⁰āpo āpā, āpaṃ āpe ti ādinā yojetabbattā. Evaṃ
vuttāni suttapadāni savinicchayāni sutvā addhā te āpasaddassa
itthiliṅgabahuvacanatāvādino niruttarā bhavissanti. || Ettha koci ¹¹25
vadeyya: pāliyaṃ pulliṅganayo ekavacananayo ca kiṃ attha-
kathā-ṭikācariyehi na diṭṭho, ye āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuva-
canattaṃ vaṇṇesun ti. | No na diṭṭho, diṭṭho yeva so nayo tehi;
yasmā pana te na kevalaṃ sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane
yeva visāradā atha kho sakale pi saddasatthe visāradā^b, tasmā^b ¹²30
saddasatthe attano paṇḍiccaṃ pakāsetuṃ 'saddasatthe ca idiso
nayo vutto' ti pare^c viññāpetuṃ ca saddasatthe nayaṃ^d gahetvā
āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanakattaṃ vaṇṇesun ti n' atthi
tesaṃ doso; tathā hi Mūlapariyāyasuttantaṭṭhakathāyaṃ tehi

¹ = apadhānanāṃ phraṇ¹ phraṇ¹ so || I pud phraṇ¹ mātuḡāmo
ca so padhānanāṃ kui nac ce saṇ || ns. ² (114²²). ³ (114¹³).

^a Bm *ad.* tenā ti. ^b Bc *om.* ^c B^{ens} *om.* ^d ns saddasatthanayaṃ.

- yeva vuttam *āpasaddassa* pulliṅgeka vacanakattasūcanakam^a
¹"lakkhaṇa-sambhārārammaṇa-sammutivasena catubbidho āpo,
 tesū" ti ādi; tasmā n' atthi tesam doso, pūjārahā hi^b te āyas-
 manto, namo yeva tesam karoma, na tesam vacanam coda-
 5 nābhājanam; ye pana ujuvipaccanikavādā daḥham eva *āpa*-
saddassa itthilīṅgabahu vacanattam mamāyanti, tesam yeva
 vacanam codanābhājanam. Yasmā pana mayam pālinayānu-
 sārena antadvayavato *āpasaddassa* pulliṅgattam napumsaka-
 līṅgattañ ca vidadhāma, tasmā yo koci idam^c vādam madditvā
 10 aññam vādam patiṭṭhāpetum sakkhissati ti n' etam ṭhānam
 vijjati. Idañ ca pana ṭhānam mahāgahanam · duppaṭivijjhanat-
 ṭhena^d, paramasukhumanā ca · kataññasambhārehi parama-
 sukhumanāñehi paṇḍitehi vedaniyattā; ²sabbam idam hi vacanam
 tesu tesu ṭhānesu atthavyaṇjanapariggahane sotūnam parama-
 15 kosallajanānatthañ c' eva sāsane ādaram akatvā saddasattha-
 mate^e kālam vitināmentānam ³sāthalikānam pamādavihāranise-
 dhanatthañ ca sāsanaśātimahantabhāvadīpanatthañ ca vuttam,
 nāttukkamsana-paravambhanatthan ti imissam nītiyam saddhā-
 sampannehi kulaputtehi yogo karaṇiyo · Bhagavato sāsana-
 20 ciratṭhitattham. Yasmā pana pālito atṭhakathā balavati^f nāma
 n' atthi, tasmā pālinayānurūpen' eva *āpasaddassa* nāmikapada-
 mālam yojessāma^f sotūnam asammohattham, kim ettha sadda-
 satthanayo karissati — atrāyam Udānapāli: ⁴"kim kayirā uda-
 pānena āpā ce sabbadā siyun" ti—:

- 25 *Āpo āpā, āpaṃ āpe, āpena · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam,*
āpā āpasmā āpamhā · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam, āpe
āpasmiṃ āpamhi · āpesu, bho āpa bhavanlo āpā. Sabba-
nāmādihi pi yojessāma^f: ⁵yo āpo ye āpā, yaṃ āpaṃ ye āpe,

¹ Ps I 30¹ (ns: lakkhaṇam "bandhanattan" ti (Dhs § 652), sasambhāro nadādiyo | kasinārammaṇam nāma, "āpo devā" ti (D II 259¹⁵) sammuti || saṅgahagāthā || ... || atṭhakathāpāṭh [Ps I 30¹⁻¹⁷] myā² so kroṇ¹ saṅgahagāthā kui chui luik sañ ||). ² mi mi eñ¹ āsaya-payogasuddhi kroṇ¹ lañ² ṭhāna ma rhi sañ kui pra pran lui rve¹ "sabbam idaṃ hi" ca sañ min¹ || "sabbam idam | pa | vuttam" phrañ¹ āsaya-suddhi kui | "n' attukkamsanaparavambhanattham" (cf. Pj I 11¹⁷) phrañ¹ payogasuddhi kui pra eñ¹ || ns. ³ (ns cit. Ps I 101²⁵). ⁴ Ud 79⁴. ⁵ (cf. 111⁶).

^a ns osūcakam. ^b (Bm om. hi?) ^c sic CeBemns (o: idamvadam? sed ns: i ayū kui). ^d ita CeBemns. ^e CeBemns omatena (= saddā kyaṃ² charā tui¹ ayū phrañ¹). ^f ita CeBemns (Bm 116²⁸ yojassāma).

yena āpena sesaṃ neyyaṃ, ¹so āpo te āpā; ²atīto āpo atīlā āpā
sesaṃ neyyaṃ. Icc evaṃ

purisena samā āpasaddādī sabbathā matā,
na sabbathā va gosaddo *purisena* samo mato, 19

manādi ekadesena purisena samā matā, 5

sarādi ekadesena sabbathā vā samā matā. 20

Ye pan' ettha saddā *manogaṇo*^a ti vuttā, kathaṃ tesāṃ *mano-*
gaṇabhāvo sallakkhetabbo ti, vuccate tesāṃ ³*manogaṇabhāva-*
sallakkhaṇakāraṇaṃ:

manogaṇo manogaṇādiko c' evāmanogaṇo 10

iti saddā tidhā ñeyyā *manogaṇavibhāvana*; 21

⁴ye te *nā-sa-smiṃ*visaye *sā-so-syantā* bhavanti ca
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ca honti hi^b 22

sokārantapayogā ca kriyāyogamhi dissare,
evaṃvidhā ca te saddā ñeyyā *manogaṇo* iti. 23 15

Atra tass' atthassa sādhaṇāni payogāni sāsanaṭo ca ⁵lokato
ca yathārahaṃ āharitvā dassessāma: ⁶"manasā ce pasannena
bhāsati vā karoti vā, ⁷na mayhaṃ manaso piyo, ⁸sādhukaṃ
manasikarotha, ⁹manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, *manoramaṃ*, *mano-*
dhātu, ¹⁰manomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasaṃkamī, ¹¹yo ve 20
dassan ti vatvāna adāne kurute mano; ¹²vacasā paricitā, *vacaso*,
vacasi, ¹³vacorasmīhi bodhesi veneyyakumudaṃ^c c' idaṃ ¹⁴rāgo
sārāgarahito visuddho buddhacandimā, ¹⁵Kassapassa vaco sutvā
Alāto etad abravī, ¹⁶esa bhiyyo pasidāmi sutvāna munino vaco,
¹⁷sakhā ca mitto ca mamāsi Sīvaka susikkhito sādhu karohi 25
me vaco; ¹⁸ekūnatimso vayasā Subhadda, *vayaso*, *vayasi*, *vayo-*
vuddho, ¹⁹vayogunā anupubbaṃ jahanti; ²⁰jalantam iva tejasā,
tejaso, *tejasī*, *tejodhātukusalo*^d, *tejokasiṇaṃ*; ²¹tapasā uttamo, *la-*

¹ (116², 114²⁴; 111⁶). ² (114²³, 115⁵, 19). ³ Sd 5 371, 376 (377). ⁴ cf.
Chap 181 karika 1—2. ⁵ "payasā bhuñjassu" (*infra* 118¹²) ca sañ kui rañ sañ, ns.
⁶ Dhp 2cd. ⁷ J IV 91². ⁸ M I 1⁹. ⁹ Dhp 1a. ¹⁰ A IV 235²¹ = Th 901cd
(ns: Aṅguttair). ¹¹ J IV 405⁹. ¹² A II 185¹⁰. ¹³ *ss. ¹⁴ (= roñ khrañ khrok
svay phrañ¹ tap evaṃ² so, ns). ¹⁵ J VI 227². ¹⁶ Sn 1147ab. ¹⁷ J IV 406²¹,
¹⁸ D II 151²². ¹⁹ S I 3² = J IV 487¹⁹, (ns *cit.* Spk *et Ja*). ²⁰ J VI 23¹, cf.
J V 322². ²¹ Kev 294.

^a B^ens h. l. *manogaṇā*. ^b *ita* C^ens (hi = vitthāremi, ns); Bem honti ti.
^c *ita* ns; C^eBem veneyyaṃ kumudaṃ (ns: ... so buddhacandimā me mano-
kumudaṃ bodhetū ti yojjaṃ) cf. Ap 495²⁸. ^d (Vin I 25²⁸; tejodhātusukusalo,
metr.: - - | - - - | - - - |).

paso, tapasī, tapodhano, tapojigucchā, ¹kasmā bhavaṃ vijānam^a araṇṇa nissito tapo idha krubbati brahmapattiyā^b; ²cetasā aññasi, ³evaṃ cetaso parivittakko udapādi, ⁴etam atthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya, ⁵cetoparivittakkam aññāya, ⁶cetopariyañāṇaṃ, ⁷ceto paricchindati, ⁸so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca jānāti^c; *tamasā, tamaso, tamasi, tamonudo, tamoharo*; ⁹na vāham etaṃ yasaṃ dadāmi, *yasaso, yasasi*, ¹⁰yasobhogasamappito, ¹¹yasoladdhā kho pan'asmākaṃ bhogā, ¹²Yasodharā devī, ¹³yaso laddhā na majjeyya; ¹⁴ayasā va malaṃ samutṭhitam, *ayaso, ayasi*, ¹⁵ayopākārapariyantaṃ ayasā paṭikujjitam, ¹⁶seyyo ayogūlo bhutto, *ayopatto, ayomayaṃ*, ¹⁷ayo kantatī ti ¹⁸ayokanto; ¹⁹ghatena vā bhuñjassu payasā vā, ²⁰sādhū khalu payaso pānaṃ Yaññadattena, ²¹payasi oja, *payodharā, payonidhi*^d; ²²Sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahi, *siraso*, ²³sirasi añjaliṃ ¹⁵katvā vanditabbaṃ ²⁴isiddhajaṃ, *siroruhā*, ²⁵siro chindati, ²⁶yo kāme parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro, ²⁷siro te †pajjhayitvāna^e; *sarasā, saraso*, ²⁸tiṇi uppalajātāni tasmīṃ sarasi brāhmaṇa, *saroruhā*; ²⁹yaṃ etā upasevanti chandasā vā dhanena vā, ³⁰Sāvitti chandaso mukhaṃ, *chandasī*, ³¹chandoviciti, *chandobhaṅgo*; ²⁰ ³²urasā panudahissāmi, *uraso, urasi jāyati, urasilomo*, ³³uromajjhe vijjhi; *rahasā, rahaso*, ³⁴rahasi, *rahasigato*, ³⁵rahogato nisiditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā; *ahasā, ahaso, ahasi*, ³⁶jāyanti tattha pārohā ahorattānaṃ accaye" ti imāni payogaṇi. Ettha ca *manena manassa* * mane manasmīṃ manamhī ti ādini ca *manaāyalaṇaṃ*

¹ S I 181^a. ² ***. ³ A III 374¹¹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ A III 374¹². ⁶ (D I 79²⁸). ⁷ ***. ⁸ D I 79²⁹. ⁹ J IV 406². ¹⁰ DhP 303b. ¹¹ D I 118¹⁴. ¹² Ja VI 593²⁷ *cod. Lk.* ¹³ J III 87²⁵. ¹⁴ DhP 240^a. ¹⁵ Pv 69cd, *cf.* Nidd I 405² (*et vide* Nidd I 404 n. *). ¹⁶ DhP 308^a. ¹⁷ *cf.* V 405. ¹⁸ ns *cit.* ayo dantehi khādatha | Mārasamyut || (S I 127¹⁵). ¹⁹ *vide* 117 n. 5, *cf.* Mahābhāṣya ad Paṇ I 4: 49, (vol. I 332²⁸). ²⁰ Kaś II 3: 66. ²¹ ***. ²² Ja I 63⁸. ²³ Ap 48⁴ (ns: "Upāliapadān"). ²⁴ (ns = saṅkan² o: saṃghāṭi). ²⁵ *cf.* 119², 14. ²⁶ Sn 768ab. ²⁷ J VI 527²¹ (ns *cit.* Ja: "Vessantarājat"). ²⁸ J VI 534¹⁴. ²⁹ J II 326¹⁵ = V 451¹². ³⁰ Sn 568b. ³¹ Ap 502²⁶. ³² Th 27^c, Ap 505²⁴, J VI 508² (ns *cit.* Ja *et expl.* panuda(m)-h-issāmi). ³³ ***. ³⁴ (J IV 469¹⁷). ³⁵ Bv 2: 7ab (ns *cit. acc. sg.* J III 19⁷). ³⁶ S I 69²⁵.

^a C^eB^e(ns) vijjanam. ^b ita B^{ens}; C^eB^m brahmūpapattiyā. ^c ita C^eB^{em}ns; D: paricca pajānāti. ^d ita C^e; B^{em}ns payopaniḍhi. ^e sic C^eB^m; B^{ens} bajjho; vajjhayitvāna = luñcitvā, Ja; *vaddhayitvāna [vardha chedanapūraṇayoḥ; curādi Wg § 32: 111] Kern; *malim* *vacchayitvāna [vrascu chedane, *que tamen tudādi est*, Wg § 28: 11].

lamaparāyaṇo ayapatto chandahānī ti ādini ca ¹"manam añ-
ñāsi", ²yaṣam laddhāna dummedho, ³siraṃ ... chindati" ti
ādini ca rūpāni ⁴manogaṇabhāvappakāsakāni na honti ti na
dassitāni, na alabbhamānavasena. Tasmātra imā ādito paṭ-
thāya *manogaṇabhāvavibhāvinī*^b gāthāyo bhavanti: 5

manasā manaso manasi iti ādivasā ṭhita
sā-so-syantā saddarūpā vuttā manogaṇo iti, 24
"manodhātu vacorasmi vayovuddho tapoguṇo
tejodhātu tamonāso yasobhogasamappito 25
cetoparivitakko ca ayopatto payodharā 10
siroruhā saroruham uromajjhe rahogato 26
chandobhaṅgo ahorattam manomayam ayomayam"
evaṃvidho viṣeso yo, lakkhaṇam tam *manogaṇe*; 27
"vaco sutvā, siro chindī, ayo kantati" icc api
upayogassa saṃsiddhi lakkhaṇam tam *manogaṇe*. 28 15
Manogaṇe vuttanayo itthiliṅge na labbhati,
puṃ-napuṃsakaliṅgesu labbhat' eva yathāraham. 29

Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi

sā-so-syantāni rūpāni sandissanti manogaṇe
majjhokārantarūpā ca ⁴sokārantūpayogātā. 30 20

Idam *manogaṇalakkhaṇam*. Evaṃ *manogaṇalakkhaṇam* anā-
kulaṃ niggumbaṃ nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham. Atha ⁵manogaṇā-
di(ka)lakkhaṇam kathayāma:

ye te *nā-sa-smiṃ*visaye *sā-so-syantā* yathāraham,
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ⁶na honti tu, 31 25
sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te
saddā evaṃvidhā sabbe *manogaṇādikā* matā. 32

Seyyathidam: *bilam padam mukham* icc ādayo. Tesam rūpāni
bhavanti: *bilasā, bilaso, bilasi, bilagato*. ⁷"bilam pāvisi; ⁸padasā
va agamāsi, ⁹tiṇi padavārāni; ¹⁰mā kāsī mukhasā pāpam, ¹¹mu- 30

¹ vide Sd § 377. ² J I 445²⁹. ³ vide 118¹⁶; cf. J VI 226¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁴ = oak-
kharā achuṃ³ rhi so dutiyāekavuc rup tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁵ Sd § 372—375. ⁶ I nhuik
avadhāraṇattha *tusaddā phrañ*¹ "lomāni padasodhammo" [Vin V 86³²] hū so
Parivā pāji to² | "dhammaparicchedo c' ettha Padasodhamme [= Vin IV 14—15]
vuttanayena vedītabbo" [cf. Sp ad Vin IV 23²] hū so aṭṭhakathā nhuik majjho-
kāra kui anuññāta pru || padasaddā ka³ "padaso dhammam vāceyya" nhuik ama-
noguñ³ nhuik lañ³ phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁷ cf. J II 107²⁷. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Pv 6 c. ¹¹ ***.

^a manam | cit kui || na aññāsi || mā si || ns. ^b sic CeBemns.

khagataṃ bhojanaṃ chaḍḍāpeti; ¹saccena danto damasā upeto, ²(rasasā upetaṃ), *rasavaram, rasamayaṃ, ³rasaṃ pivi* ti. Idaṃ *manogaṇādikalakkaṇaṃ*. Aparam pi bhavati:

- ye samāsādibhāvamhi majjhokārā va honti tu,
 5 *nā-sa-smiṇvisaye sū-so-syantā* pana na honti hi^a 33
 sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te
 saddā evaṃvidhā cā pi *manogaṇādikā* matā. 34
 Seyyathidaṃ: *āpo vāyo sarado* icc ⁴evamādayo. Tesam rū-
 pāni bhavanti: *āpodhātu, vāyodhātu, āpokasiṇaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ,*
 10 *āpomayaṃ vāyomayaṃ;* ⁵"jīva tvaṃ sarado^b satam", *sarada-*
*kālo — āpena āpassa * āpe āpasmim āpamhi, vāyena vāyassa **
*vāye vāyasmim vāyamhi, saradena saradassa * sarade saradasmim*
saradamhi — ⁶"āpaṃ āpato sañjānāti . . . vāyaṃ vāyato sañ-
jānāti", saradaṃ paltheli^c, ⁷saradaṃ ramaṇiyā nadi. || Keci pan'
 15 *ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu sāsane vāyasaddo viya vāyusaddo* pi
manogaṇādisu icchitabbo ti. | Ettha vuccate:
vāyu vāyo ti etesu pacchimo yeva icchito
manogaṇādisu nādi *ādiggahavasen'* idha; 35
manodhātu vāyodhātu icc ādini padāni hi
 20 *akārantavasen'* eva majjhokārāni sijjhare, 36
vāyusaddamhi gahite *ādiggahavasen'* idha
'vāyodhātū' ti *omajjhaṃ rūpaṃ* eva na hessati. 37
 Yathā hi *āyusaddassa rūpaṃ* dissati *sāgamaṃ*
⁸"āyusā eka puttān" ti *manasā dipadaṃ* viya, 38
 25 na tathā *vāyusaddassa rūpaṃ* dissati *sāgamaṃ;*
 tasmā *manogaṇādimhi* tass' okāso na vijjati. 39
 Tathā hi ⁹"vāyati (i)ti vāyo" iti garū vaduṃ
 "vāyodhātū" ti etassa padass' atthaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ; 40

¹ Sn 463^a. ² *addidi* = J III 328¹⁵; CeBmns *om.* (ns: i rasapud nhuik kā³ manogaṇādilakkaṇa rhi so rup ma pā). ³ ***; ns *addit* thāmasā, balasā (J II 60⁹), jarasā (Sn 804^d), vāhasā (Ap 462²²), [cf. -pemasā, Ap 555²², kamasā J VI 182¹⁴]. ⁴ "ādi" eñ¹ ara kui rajojallaṃ rajomalaṃ rajoharaṇaṃ ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ yll, ns. ⁵ J II 16¹². ⁶ M I 1^{18, 25}. ⁷ Mmd 300 (Rūp 284). ⁸ Khp IX 7^b. ⁹ cf. Vm 350²⁰, As 338²⁰.

^a Bem ti. ^b = J *codd.* Ckps; J *codd.* Bip parato, *quod et* ns in J(a) *legerat* (. . . i sui¹ pāji-aṭṭhakathā nhuik "aparo satam" rhi eñ¹ | thui kroñ¹ "rattidivo ca so dibbo mānusiṃ sarado satam" [J VI 239⁶] hu so Nārada jāt kui choñ mū sañ¹ rā eñ¹). ^c *ita* B^cns (= toñ¹ ta eñ¹); B^mCe pa(ṭ)ṭheti; *leg.* paṭṭhati? cf. māsam adhite Kev 300 (Kās II 3: 5).

¹"yattha āpo ca paṭhavi ca tejo vāyo na gādhati"

ettha āpādikam saddattikam manogaṇādikē. 41

Idam pi manogaṇādikalakkaṇam. Ettha manogaṇādikā dvidhā bhijjanti: *bila-padādito āpādito* ca. Evaṃ manogaṇādikalakkaṇam anākulam niggumbam nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham. 5

Atha amanogaṇalakkaṇam kathayāma:

ye ca nāvisaye sontā ye ca smāvisaye siyūm,

saddā evaṃpakārā te amanogaṇasaññitā. 42

Ke te: ²*attha-vyañjan'-akkharasaddādayo* c' eva ²*digh'-orasaddā* ca. Etesu hi *atthasaddādinam nāvacaṇaṭṭhāne atthaso vyañ-* 10
janaso akkharaso suttaso upāyaso sabbaso lhanaso ti ādini sōn-
tāni rūpāni bhavanti, *digh'-orasaddānam* pana *smāvacaṇaṭṭhāne*
dighaso oraso ti sōntāni rūpāni bhavanti. Idam amanogaṇa-
lakkaṇam. Aparam pi bhavati:

sabbathā vinimuttā^a ye *sā-so-syantādibhāvato*,

evaṃvidhā pi te saddā amanogaṇasaññitā. 43

Ke te: *puriso kaññā cittaṃ* icc ādayo. Idam pi amanogaṇa-
lakkaṇam. Evaṃ amanogaṇalakkaṇam anākulam niggumbam
nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham.

|| Evaṃ dassiṭesu manogaṇalakkaṇādisu koci vadeyya: 20
yad idam tumhehi vuttaṃ ³"ye samāsādibhāvamhi majjhokārā
va honti tū" ti ādinā manogaṇādikalakkaṇam, tena *parosataṃ*
gomayaṃ godhano icc ādisu *go-parasaddādayo* pi manogaṇa-
dikabhāvaṃ āpajjanti ti. | Nāpajjanti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā

ettha manogaṇādinam antass' *ottaṃ*^b paṭice' idam 25

"majjhokārā" ti vacanam vuttaṃ, na tv ⁴āgamādikam, 44

"parosataṃ, gomayaṃ" ti ādisu amanogaṇo

pubbabhūtaṃ padaṃ ^c*oāgamattāniccatāya* ca, 45

tasmā nāpajjanti. Iti sabbathā pi amanogaṇalakkaṇam nisse-
sato dassitaṃ. Icc evaṃ manogaṇavibhāvanāyaṃ manogaṇo 30
manogaṇādikā amanogaṇo cā ti tidhā bhedo veditabbo.

Tattha manogaṇe pariyāpannasaddānam samāsam patvā

¹ Ud 9⁴ Ap 478²¹, cf. D I 223⁷. ² Kc 105 Sd § 273 et Kc 106 Sd § 274.

³ (120⁴). ⁴ āgamādikam nhuik "ādi" eñ¹ ara kui gomayaṃ ca sañ nhuik okārantapakati kui yū, ns.

^a cf. 50²¹; (Be^{ns} sabbathā vimuttā). ^b (Bm ante sottaṃ?). ^c CeBems
oss' āgamattā. (ns: ossa | paro nhuik o eñ¹ || āgamattā || āgum eñ¹ aphrac
kron¹ lañ²-koñ³ || aniccatāya ca | ma mrai sañ eñ¹ aphrac kron¹ lañ²-koñ³ tañ³ ||).

1 "avyaggamanaso naro", *thiracetasaṃ kulam* 2 "saddheyyava-
 casā upāsikā" ti ādinā līngattayavasena aññathā pi rūpāni
 bhavanti. || Ettha pana keci evaṃ vadanti: yadā *manasaddo*
 sakatthe avattitvā 'avyaggo mano yassa, so 'yaṃ avyagga-
 5 manaso; alino mano yassa, so 'yaṃ 3 alinamanaso' ti evaṃ
 aññatthe vattati, tadā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā lab-
 bhati, na *manogaṇanayenā* ti. | Tan na gahetabbam ubhinnaṃ
 pi yathārahaṃ labbhanato; tathā hi Visuddhimagge puggalā-
 pekkhanavasena 4 "khantisoraccamettādiguṇabhūsitacetaso aj-
 10 jhesanaṃ gahetvānā" ti ettha *manogaṇanayo* dissati, taṭṭikāyaṃ
 pi 4 "ajjhesito Dāṭhānāgattherena thiracetasā" ti *manogaṇanayo*
 dissati; tasmā tesam vacanaṃ na gahetabbam. Evaṃ vadantā
 ca te *avyaggamanasaddādinam avyaggamanasa* icc ādinā *sa-*
kārantapakatibhāvena ṭhapetabbabhāvaṃ vibbhantamativasena
 15 cintetvā sabbāsu vibhattisu dvīsu ca vacanesu *purisanayena*
 yojetabbataṃ maññanti; evañ ca sati 5 "guṇabhūsitacetaso, thira-
 cetasā" ti chaṭṭhi-catutthi-tatīyārūpāni na siyūṃ, aññāni yeva
 6 anabhimatāni rūpāni siyūṃ; yasmā 6 siyūṃ, tasmā evaṃ aga-
 hetvā ayaṃ viseso gahetabbo: yattha 6 hi samāsavasena, *māna-*
 20 *saddo cetasaddādayo* ca sakatthe avattitvā aññatthe vattanti,
 tattha *sakārāgamānaṃ padānaṃ* nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena*
 ca *manogaṇe mananayena* ca yathārahaṃ labbhati, nissakārā-
 gamānaṃ pana *purisanayen'* eva labbhati; yattha pana samā-
 savisaye yeva *manādisaddā* sakatthe vattanti, tattha nissa-
 25 *kārāgamānaṃ* nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* ca *manogaṇe*
mananayena ca labbhati. Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhāvattaṃ
 saddagatisu ca viññūnaṃ kosalluppādanattaṃ yathāvuttānaṃ
 padānaṃ padamālā tidhā katvā dassayissāma: 'vyāsatto mano
 yassa, so 'yaṃ 7 vyāsattamanaso naro' ti evaṃ accantaṃ pug-
 30 galūpekkhakassa imassa padassa

vyāsattamanaso naro vyāsattamanasā narā, vyāsattamanasaṃ
naraṃ vyāsattamanase nare, vyāsattamanasā [narena] b *vyā-*
sattamanena narena · *vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi,*
vyāsattamanaso vyāsattamanassa narassa · *vyāsattamanānaṃ*

¹ A I 130¹ (Mp), S I 96²⁵ (Spk). ² Vin III 188¹⁹. ³ (J I 275¹⁶). ⁴ Vm 712¹⁻² et Vm-mh¹ prooem. v. 5cd. ⁵ ns: anabhimatarūpāni | alui ma rhi ap so
 *cetasassa *cetasena hu so rup tui¹ sañ. ⁶ hi = kathaṃ gahetabbo, ns. ⁷ (Dhp 47^b).

^a sic CeBems; Bm om. ? ^b (Bc om.).

*narānaṃ, vyāsattamanā vyāsattamanasmā vyāsattamanamhā
 narā vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi, vyāsattamanaso
 vyāsattamanassa narassa vyāsattamanānaṃ narānaṃ, vyā-
 sattamanasi vyāsattamane vyāsattamanasmim vyāsattama-
 namhi nare vyāsattamanesu naresu, bho vyāsattamanasa* 5
nara bhavanto vyāsattamanasā narā ti nāmikapadamālā
 bhavati. Evaṃ sakārāgamassa labbhamānālabbhamānatā va-
 vatthapetabbā. Ettha ¹hi paṭhamā-dutiyāvibhattinaṃ ekava-
 cana-bahuvacanaṭṭhāne ca tatiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-sattamināṃ
 ekavacanaṭṭhāne ca yathārahaṃ sāgamo bhavati. ²ādesasara- 10
 vibhattisaraparattā. Ayañ ca nayo sukhumo sādhuṃkaṃ mana-
 sikātabbo. Aparo nayo: 'vyāsatto mano yassa, so 'yaṃ vyā-
 sattamano' ti evaṃ pi puggalāpekkhassa^a imassa padassa
vyāsattamano naro vyāsattamanā narā, vyāsattamanam naran ti
 ādinā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana 15
 sabbathā pi sāgamo n' atthi. Aparo pi nayo: 'vyāsatto ca so
 mano cā ti vyāsattamano' ti evaṃ cittāpekkhakassa pi imassa
 padassa *vyāsattamano vyāsattamanā, vyāsattamanam vyāsatta-
 mane, vyāsattamanasā vyāsattamanenā* ti ādinā *manogaṇe ma-
 nanayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana tatiyā-catutthi- 20
 chaṭṭhi-sattamināṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne yeva sāgamo bhavati.
³ādesasaraparattā. Yathā ca ettha, evaṃ ⁴"alinamanaso naro"
 ti ādisu pi ayaṃ tividho nayo veditabbo. Napuṃsakaliṅge pana
 vattabbe *vyāsattamanasaṃ kulam vyāsattamanāni kulāni, vyā-
 sattamanasaṃ kulam vyāsattamanāni kulāni, vyāsattamanasā ku-* 25
lenā ti ādinā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana paṭhamā-
 dutiyā-tatiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-sattamināṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne yeva
 yathārahaṃ sāgamo bhavati. ādesasara-vibhattisaraparattā.
 Ayam pi nayo sukhumo sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbo. Itthiṅge
 pana vattabbe *vyāsattamanasā itthi* ti evaṃ paṭhamekavaca- 30
 naṭṭhāne yeva sāgamaṃ vatvā tato *vyāsattamanā vyāsattama-
 nāyo itthiyo, vyāsattamanam itthin* ti *kaññānayena* pi yojetabbā.
 Evaṃ *saddheyyavacasā upāsikā* (saddheyyavacā) *saddheyyava-
 cāyo upāsikāyo, saddheyyavacaṃ upāsikan* ti ādinā pi. Vyā-

¹ hi = kathaṃ vavattthapetabbā, ns. ² = o ā e ena hū so ādesasara |
 aṃ hū so vibhatsara nhoñ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ³ = ena o e hū so
 ādesasara nhoñ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁴ (122³).

^a ita CeBemns (vide 123¹⁷).

- sattamanam kulam, vyāsattamanā itthi* ti ādinā^a pana *citta-kaññā-*
nayena yojetabbā. Ettha pana sabbathā pi *sāgamo* n' atthi.
 Sotūnaṃ ñāṇappabhedajananaṭṭhaṃ aparā pi nāmikapadamā-
 lāyo dassayissāma saha nibbacanena. Mano eva mānasam,
 5 *samussāhitam mānasam* yassa, so 'yaṃ *'samussāhitamānaso:*
samussāhitamānaso samussāhitamānasā, samussāhitamānasam
samussāhitamānase, samussāhitamānasenā ti *purisanayena* yoje-
 tabbā. Sundarā medhā assa atthi ti *sumedhaso: sumedhaso*
sumedhasā, sumedhasam sumedhase, sumedhasenā ti *purisanayena,*
 10 *evaṃ "bhūrimedhaso"* ti ādinam pi. Atr' ime^b payogā: ¹"yaṃ
vadanti sumedho ti; ²*bhūripaṇṇam sumedhasam;* ³*kiṃ nu tamhā*
vippavas(ā)sī muhuttam api Piṅgiya Gotamā bhūripaṇṇāṇā Go-
tamā bhūrimedhasā; ⁴*nāham tamhā vippavasāmi muhuttam api*
brāhmaṇa Gotamā bhūripaṇṇāṇā Gotamā bhūrimedhasā" ti.
 15 *Itthiliṅge vattabbe samussāhitamānasā sumedhasā* ti rūpāni,
napuṃsake vattabbe samussāhitamānasam sumedhasan ti rūpāni,
kaññā-cittanayena etesaṃ padamālā yojetabbā. *Okārantapul-*
liṅgaṭṭhāne itthiliṅgādivinicchayo nayappakāsanatthaṃ kato,
visesato hi okārantakathā yeva idhāhippetā. Api ca loke
 20 *niti nāma nānappakārehi kathitā eva sobhati, ayaṇ ca sāsane*
'niti, tasmā nānappakārehi kathitā ti —
sabbāni *nayato* *evaṃ okārantapadāni* *me*
pulliṅgāni *pavuttāni* *sāsanatthaṃ* *mahesino.* 46
Viseso *tesu* *kesaṇci* *pāliyaṃ* *yo* *padissati*
 25 *paccattavacanatṭhāne, pakāsessāmi* *taṃ 'dhunā:* 47
⁷"*Vanappagumbe yathā^c phussitagge"* *iti ādinayena* ⁸*hi*
katthac' odantapulliṅgarūpāni aññathā *siyuṃ,* 48
paccattavacan' icc eva^d taṇ ca rūpaṃ *pakāsaye,*
 — *'paccatte bhummaniddeso' iti bhāsanti* *kecana.* 49
 30 *Tatra kānici suttapadāni dassessāma:* ⁹"*n' atthi attakāre* *n' atthi*
parakāre *n' atthi purisakāre,* ¹⁰*pariyantakāṭe^e samsāre,* ¹¹*jīve*
sattame, ¹²*na hevaṃ vattabbe;* ¹³*bāle* *ca paṇḍite* *ca sandhā-*

¹ (As 1², Vva 105⁶). ² Ap 334^m. ³ ***. ⁴ Sn 1138a-d. ⁵ Sn 1140a-d.
⁶ = niti kyam¹, ns. ⁷ Khp VI 12a. ⁸ hi = vitthāremi, ns. ⁹ D I 53²⁶. ¹⁰ D I
 54¹⁷. ¹¹ D I 56²⁶. ¹² Kv 1⁸. ¹³ D I 54¹⁷; cf. V 536 (cit. Vin II 147²²; vātātape ghore
 = Ju I 93²¹).

^a ita CeBemns. ^b (Be tatr'ime). ^c Bemns yatha (ns confert chattam
 mahantam yatha vassakāle, sed vide J IV 55²). ^d CeBm evaṃ. ^e ita Bm;
 CeBns okate.

vitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti" ti. Imāni ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidhā gahetabbāni, paccattekavacana-bahuvacanānañ ca ekārādeso veditabbo. || Ye pana "*vanappagumbe* ti paccattavacanassa bhum mavacananiddeso" ti vadanti, | te vattabbā: yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccattava- 5 canassa bhum mavacananiddeso, evañ ca sati ¹"thāliyaṃ odanaṃ pacati" ti etthā viya ādhārasutisambhavato ²"gimhāna māse paṭhamasmiṃ gimhe" ti idaṃ kataratthaṃ jōteti ti. || Te vadeyyuṃ: na mayaṃ bho *vanappagumbe* ti idaṃ bhum mavacanan ti vadāma, atha kho paccattavacanassa bhum mavacana- 10 niddeso ti vadāmā ti. || Evam pi doso yeva tumhākam; nanu ³"saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti etthā pi 'sampadānavacanassa bhum mavacananiddeso' ti vutte pi saṃghassa dānakiriya ādhārabhāvato "saṃghe" ti vacanaṃ suṇantānaṃ ādhārasuti ca ādhāraparikappo^a ca hoti yeva, na ⁴hi sakkā evaṃ pavattaṃ 15 cittaṃ nivāretuṃ; tasmā ettha evaṃ pana^b viseso gahetabbo: paccattavacanassa pi katthaci bhum mavacananassa viya rūpaṃ hoti ti. Evam ⁵hi gahite na koci virodho; idisesu ⁶hi thānesu niruttippabhedakusalo lokānukampako Bhagavā paccattavacanavasena niddisitaṃ sati evaṃ aniddisitvā lokassa sammoham 20 uppādayanto viya kathaṃ bhum mavacananiddesaṃ karissati. Tasmā saddasāmaññalesamattaṃ gahetvā 'bhum mavacananiddeso' ti na vattabbaṃ; yadi saddasāmaññaṃ gahetvā bhum mavacananiddesaṃ icchatha, 'paccattekavacanassa upayogabahuvacananiddeso' ti pi icchitabbaṃ siyā. Api ca tath' eva 25 ⁷attakāre ti paccattavacanassa bhum mavacananiddese satī ādhārasutisambhavato 'attakārasmiṃ kiñci vatthu n' atthi' ti anadhippeto attho siyā, na pana 'attakāro n' atthi' ti adhippeto attho; 'upayogabahuvacananiddeso' ti gahaṇe pi upayogatthassa *natthisaddena* avattabbattā ⁸doso yeva siyā; ⁹atthisaddādinam 30 viya pana *natthisaddassa* pi paṭhamāya yogato *attakāre* ti idaṃ paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. ¹⁰"Bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitrā saṃsaritvā dukkhass' antaṃ karissanti" ti etthā pi 'paccattavacanassa bhum mavacananiddeso' ti vā 'upayogava-

¹ Rūp 305^B (*supra* 9 n. 4). ² Khp VI 12^b. ³ M III 253¹¹ (Kev 313). ⁴ = yasmā, ns. ⁵ = i sui' yū kyui³ kā³, ns. ⁶ = yasmā, ns. ⁷ (124²⁰). ⁸ = asambandhadosa, ns. ⁹ = atthi-sakkā-labbhāsaddā tui¹, ns (*cit.* Sd Ce 784¹²). ¹⁰ (124³²).

^a C^eBm^opaṭikappo (= ādhāra anak kui-kraṃ khrañ², ns). ^b ita C^eBem^{ns}.

cananiddeso' ti vā gahaṇe sati "bālā ca paṇḍitā cā" ti ettakam
 pi vattum ajānanadoso siyā, *karissanti* ti padayogato pana
bāle cā ti ādi paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. Yathā ¹pana
 niggahitāgamavasene' uccārite ²"cakkhum udapādi" ti pade pac-
 5 cattavacanassa ³"cakkhum me dehi yācito" ti ettha upayoga-
 vacanena sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanatto yeva
 sotāre paṭibhāti · *udapādi* ti ākhyātena kathitattā, na pana
 vibhattivipallāsattahbhūto upayogavacanatto · *udapādi* ti
 ākhyātena avacaniyattā — "cakkhum udapādi" ti hi Bhaga-
 10 vatā vuttakāle ko *cakkhum udapādi* ti padaṃ parivattitvā^a
 attham 'ācikkhati —, tathā *bāle paṇḍite* ti ādinam pi paccatta-
 vacanānaṃ aparehi "bāle, paṇḍite" ti ādihi bhumṃpayoga-
 vacanehi sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanatto yeva
 sotāre paṭibhāti, na itaravacanatto · yathāpayogaṃ atthassa
 15 gahetabbattā. Iti *vanappagumbe bāle paṇḍite* ti ādinam sud-
 dhapaccattavacanattañ ñeva sārato paccetabbaṃ, na sutisāmañ-
 ñena bhumṃpayogavacanattaṃ. Yaṃ panācariyena Jātakaṭṭha-
 kathāyaṃ ⁴"tayo giri^b [ti] antaraṃ kāmāyāmi Pañcālā^c Kuruyo
 Kekake ca taduttariṃ brāhmaṇa kāmāyāmi tikiccha maṃ
 20 brāhmaṇa kāmānītan" ti imassa Kāmānītajātakassa saṃvaṇṇa-
 nāyaṃ ⁵"Kekake cā ti paccatte upayogavacanam, tena Keka-
 yassa raṭṭhaṃ^d dasseti" ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ vadanto ca so *purise*
passati, *purise patiṭṭhita* ti ⁷"passāmi loke sadhane manusse"
 ti ca ādisu yebhuyyena *purise, loke* · *sadhane manusse* ti ādi-
 25 naṃ upayogabahuvacana-bhummekavacanabhāvena āgatattā
 paccattekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvassa pana apākaṭattā yebhuy-
 yappavattiṃ sandhāya 'idam pi tādisam evā' ti maññamāno
 vadati maññe, ācariyā hi katthaci attano ruciya pi visuṃ visuṃ
 kathenti. Ayaṃ pana amhākaṃ ruci: *Kekake* ti idam paccatta-
 30 vacanam eva *Pañcālā^c Kuruyo* ti sahaajātipadāni^e viya, raṭṭha-
 vācakattā pana *Kuruyo* ti padaṃ iva bahuvacanavasena vut-
 taṃ, na hi Bhagavā ⁸"khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso" ti ādisu viya

¹ pana = taṃ pākāṭaṃ karomi, ns. ² cf. Vin I 16¹. ³ J IV 403¹³. ⁴ ko
 ... ācikkhati = nācikkhat' eva, ns. ⁵ J II 214⁸ [ns: tiantaraṃ = sum⁸ prañ tui¹
 eñ¹ akra³ nhuik phrac so]. ⁶ Ja II 214¹⁰. ⁷ Th 776^a. ⁸ vide 94²⁷ (cf. J III 194²⁸, ²⁹).

^a ita CeBemns (= dutiyāvibhat a³ phrañ¹ pran rve¹, ns). ^b Bm giri, CeBe ns
 giriṃ. ^c Bm olo. ^d Bm Kekaraṭṭhaṃ, Be ns Kekakassa r^o. ^e Be ns sahaajāta^o
 (127 n. a).

samānavibhattihi niddisitabbesu saha^ajātipadesu^a pacchimam^a
 upayogavacanavasena niddiseyya, yutti ca na dissati Pañcālā^b
 ti *Kuruyo* ti paccattavacanam^c vatvā 'Kekake' ti upayogava-
 canassa vacane; tasmā *Kekake* ti idam^c suddhapaccattavaca-
 nam^c eva, tathā hi Sandhivisodhanavidhāyako^d ācariyo tādi-
 sānam^e padānam^e paccattavacanattañ^e ñeva vibhāvento sāmam^e
 kate pakaraṇe "vanappagumbo vanappagumbe, sukham^e dukkham^e
 jīvo 'sukhe dukkhe jīve" ti āha, tīkāyam^e pi ca tesam^e paccatta-
 vacanabhāvam^e eva vibhāvento *vanappagumbo · sukham^e dukkham^e*
jīvo ti sādhanīyam^e rūpam^e patiṭṭhapetvā niggahitalopavasena¹⁰
akār'-okārānañ ca ekārādesavasena *vanappagumbe · sukhe duk-*
khe jīve ti rūpanipphattim^e āha, sā pālinayānukūlā. Kaccāya-
 nācariyena^e pi pālinayam^e nissāya^e "dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe" ti
 paccattabahuvacanapadam^e vuttam^e, tenāha^e vuttiyam^e: "dve pa-
 dāni tulyādhikaraṇāni" ti; "dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe" ti ca idam¹⁵
 'atṭha nāgāvāsasatāni' ti vattabbe "atṭha nāgāvāsasate" ti pa-
 dam^e iva vuccati ti datṭhabbam^e. || Keci pana tesam^e bhumme-
 kavacanattam^e icchanti. | Tattha yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccatte
 bhummavacanam^e *Kekake* ti ca paccatte upayogavacanam^e, "ese
 se eke^e ekatthe"^e ti ettha *ese se* ti imāni^e pi paccatte bhum-²⁰
 mavacanāni vā siyūṃ upayogavacanāni vā; yath' etāni evam-
 vidhāni na honti, suddhapaccattavacanāni yeva honti, tathā
vanappagumbe Kekake ti ādinī^e pi tathāvidhāni na honti, suddha-
 paccattavacanāni yeva honti. Icc evam^e sabbathā^e pi "vanappa-
 gumbe; ⁵bāle paṇḍite; ⁶Kekake" ti ⁷"viratte Kosiyāyane; ⁸atṭha²⁵
 nāgāvāsasate; ⁹ke purise; ¹⁰ese se" ti evamādinam^e anekesam^e
 purisaliṅga-itthiliṅga-napumsakaliṅga-sabbanāma-ekavacana-ane-
 kavacanavasena sāsanavare tītanam^e padānam^e nipphatti pac-
 cattekavacana-puthuvacanānam^e ekārādesavasena^e eva bhavati^e
 ti avassam^e idam^e sampati^ecchitabbam^e. Evam^e *vanappagumbe*,³⁰
bāle, paṇḍite ti ādinam^e suddhapaccattavacanatā^e atīva sukhumā^e
 dubbiññe^eyyā saddhena kulaputtena ācariye payirupāsivā tadū-
 padesam^e sakkaccaṃ^e gahetvā jānitabbā. Buddhavacanasmim^e

¹ (cf. D I 56²⁸; *supra* 124³¹). ² Kc(v) 326 (cf. Kātantra II 5: 5). ³ cf. D I 54⁸.

⁴ Kv 26³⁰. ⁵ (124³²). ⁶ (126¹⁹). ⁷ J I 496¹². ⁸ (127¹⁸). ⁹ cf. J VI 265²⁻⁷.
¹⁰ (127¹⁹).

^a B^ens saha^ajāta^o (ns: ta khu so vākya^o nhuik ta kva phrac so pud...).

^b B^ems o¹⁰. ^c B^ens om. suddha-; *vide* 127²³. ^d ita C^eBemns. ^e Kv: ekatthe.

¹hi saddato ca atthato ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānaṃ
 nāṇacakkhusammuyhanaṭṭhānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti.
 Tattha saddato tāva idaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhānaṃ: 'virattā Ko-
 siyāyani' ti vattabbe ²"viratte Kosiyāyane" ti itthiliṅgapaccatta-
⁵vacanaṃ dissati: 'ko puriso' ti vattabbe ³"ke purise" ti sabba-
 nāmikapaccattavacanaṃ dissati; 'kinnāmo te upajjhāyo' ti
 vattabbe ⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo" ti samāsapadaṃ pulliṅgavi-
 sayāṃ dissati, kiṃ nāma etassā ti *konāmo* ti ⁵hi samāso,
 tena ⁶*konāmā*^a *ilthi*, *konāmaṃ kulan* ti ⁷ayam pi nayo gahe-
¹⁰tabbo; 'kva te balaṃ mahārājā' ti vattabbe ⁸"ko te balaṃ
 mahārājā" ti ettha *kvasaddena* isakaṃ samānasutiko satta-
 miyanto *kosaddo* dissati, *kva-kosaddā* hi aññamaññaṃ isaka-
 samānasutikā; tathā: idha hemantagimhesu · ⁹"idha hemanta-
 gimhisu", na ten' atthaṃ abandhi so · ¹⁰"na ten' atthaṃ abandhi
¹⁵sū" ti, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Atthato pana idaṃ sammuy-
 hanaṭṭhānaṃ: ¹¹"yan na kañcanadepiccha^b andhena tamasā
 katan" ti ettha *nakāro katan* ti iminā sambandhitabbo, na katan
 ti kataṃ viyā ti attho, ettha hi *nakāro* upamāne vattati na
 paṭisedhe; ¹²"assaddho akataññū ca sandhicchedo ca yo naro
²⁰hatāvakāso vantāso sa ve uttamaporiso" ti evamādinī pi
 aññāni yojetabbāni. Adhippāyato idaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhā-
 naṃ: 'taṇhaṃ asmimānaṃ sassatucchedadiṭṭhiyo dvādasāya-
 tananissitaṃ nandirāgaṇ ca hantvā brāhmaṇo anīgho yāti' ti
 vattabbe pi tathā avatvā tam ev' atthaṃ gahetvā ¹³aññena
²⁵¹⁴pariyāyena ¹⁵"mātaraṃ pitaraṃ hantvā rājāno dve ca khattiye
 raṭṭhaṃ sānucaraṃ hantvā anīgho yāti brāhmaṇo" ti vuttaṃ;
¹⁶"vanaṃ chindatha mā rukkhaṃ vanato jāyate bhayaṃ, chetvā
 vanañ ca vanathañ ca nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti evamādinī
 pi aññāni yojetabbāni. Evaṃ buddhavacane saddato ca atthato

¹ = yasmā, ns. ² (127²⁵). ³ (127³⁰). ⁴ Vin I 93³². ⁵ = saccam, ns.
⁶ (vide tamen Vin II 271²⁹). ⁷ ns cit. Sd § 694. ⁸ J VI 515⁸ (cf. J IV 433¹⁹
 V 258¹). ⁹ Dhp 286^b. ¹⁰ J III 232⁸. ¹¹ J V 339³⁴ (Ja); ns cit. Ja-ṭika: kañca-
 nadvepiñchā ti kañcanavaṇṇadvepakkhavanta; andhenā ti kāṇena; tamasā ti
 andhakārena. ¹² Dhp 97a-d. ¹³ = uju-nīta-mukhya mha ta pā³ so, ns. ¹⁴ = vañka-
 neyya-sadisāupacāra hū so desanā phrañ¹ | vā | vevuc phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ Dhp 294a-d
 (Dhpa). ¹⁶ Dhp 283a-d.

^a Be kāmā. ^b Ce °dvepiñcha, Be °dvepiñcha, ns °dvepiccha (et paulo
 post °dvepiñcha).

ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānaṃ nāṇacakkhusammuyhanatthānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti, yathāha: "jānantā api saddasattham akhilaṃ muyhanti pāṭhakkame, yebhuyyena hi lokanītividhurā pāṭhe nayā vijjare, paṇḍiccam pi paḥāya bāhiragataṃ etth' eva tasmā budho sikkheyyāmaladhammasā-⁵ garatare nibbānatitthūpage"^a ti.

Evam pālinayānaṃ dubbhiññeyyattā² "vanappagumbe, bāle ca paṇḍite cā" ti ādinam suddhapaccattavacanattañ ñeva sārato paccetabbaṃ, na sutisāmaññena bhumṃōpayogavacanattam^b · bhumṃōpayogavacanehi tesam samānasutikatte pi¹⁰ paccattatthajotakattā^c; samānasutikā pi³ hi saddā attha-ppakaraṇa-līṅga-saddantarābhisambandhādivasena atthavisesajotakā bhavanti, taṃ yathā: "Siho gāyati" ti vutte 'evaṃnāmako puriso' ti attho viññāyati, 'siho naṅguṭṭhaṃ cāleti' ti vutte pana 'migarājā' ti viññāyati, evam⁴ 'atthavasena samānasuti-¹⁵ kānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati; saṅgāme tathā "sindhavam ānehi" ti vutte 'asso' ti viññāyati, rogisālāyaṃ pana "sindhavam ānehi" ti vutte 'lavaṇaṃ' ti viññāyati, evam⁵ pakaraṇavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati; "issā"⁶ ti vutte 'evaṃnāmikā dhammajāti' ti viññāyati, "isso"²⁰ ti vutte pana 'acchamigo' ti viññāyati, evam⁷ līṅgavasena ekadesasamānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati — ettha pana kiñcāpi "Devadattaṃ pakkosa ghaṭadhārakaṃ daṇḍadhārakan" ti ādisu pi ghaṭa-daṇḍādini līṅgaṃ, tathā pi samānasutikādhi-²⁵ kārattā na taṃ idhādhippetam —; "issā uppajjati" ti ca "issā purisam anubandhimsū" ti ca vutte pana sabbathā samānasutikānaṃ saddantarābhisambandhavasena yathāvuttaatthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati, tathā⁸ "siho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhamati" ti vutte 'migādhipo kesarasīho' ti viññāyati, "Siho samaṇuddeso; Siho senāpati" ti vutte pana³⁰ 'Siho nāma sāmaṇero, Siho nāma senāpati' ti viññāyati, evam⁹ pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati; "addasamsu"^d kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū

¹ ***. ² (124²⁰, 22). ³ = saccam, ns. ⁴ attha = kicca, ns (cīt. Thā 266²: bhattattha = bhattakicca). ⁵ A II 33². ⁶ D I 151¹⁰. ⁷ A III 38²². ⁸ Vin II 166¹⁰.

^a ita Be ns (= nibbān kū³ chip phrac so); CeBm oṇpake. ^b Bm bhumme-kavacanattam. ^c Be(ns) paccattatthajotakattā (= paṭhamā anak kui thvan²...).

^d Vin: addasāsum.

sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonte" ti evaṃ
 pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ paccattō-
 payogatthasaṃkhātaatthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati, tathā ¹"siṅca
 bhikkhu imaṃ nāvaṃ, ²aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
 5 avoca" ti evaṃ pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikā-
 naṃ ālapanattha-paccattatthasaṃkhātaatthavisesajotanaṃ bha-
 vati. Tasmā ³"vanappagumbe yathā" phussitagge" ti ādini
 bhummo payogavacanehi sadisatte pi saddantarābhisambandha-
 vasena suddhapaccattavacanāni ti gahetabbāni; paccattekava-
 10 canabahuvacanānaṃ eva hi ekārādesavasena evaṃvidhāni rū-
 pāni bhavanti bhummo payogavacanāni viyā ti. || Nanu ca bho
 evaṃvidhānaṃ rūpānaṃ pāliyaṃ dassanato ^bekārantaṃ pi pul-
 līgaṃ atthi ti vattabban ti. | Na vattabbaṃ ^c"okāranta bhāvo-
 gadharūpavisesattā" tesam rūpānaṃ, ādesavasena hi siddhattā
 15 viṣuṃ ekārantaṃ pullīgaṃ nāma n' atthi; tasmā pullīgānaṃ
 yathāvuttasattavidhatā ^dyeva gahetabbā ti. || Keci pana va-
 deyyuṃ; yāyaṃ purisa saddanayaṃ gahetvā bhūto bhūtā ^e, bhū-
 tan ti ādinā sabbesam okāranta padānaṃ nāmika padamālā vi-
 bhattā, tattha catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni ^f
 20 kimatthaṃ na vuttāni ti. | Visadassanattam; tādiṣāni hi
 catutthekavacanarūpāni pālinaye ^gporāṇatthakathānaye ca upa-
 parikkhiyamāne gatyatthakammaṇi nayanatthakammaṇi vibhat-
 tivipariṇāme ^htadatthe cā ti saṃkhepato imesu catusu yeva
 thānesu, pabhedato pana ⁱsattasu thānesu dissanti, dāna-rocana-
 25 dhāraṇa-namoyogādibhede pana yattha katthaci sampadāna-
 visaye na dissanti iti imaṃ visesaṃ dassetuṃ na vuttāni ti.
 || Nanu dānakiriyāyoge ^j"abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti catuttheka-
 vacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato imasmim pi Saddanī-
 tippakaraṇe purisāya bhūtāyā ti ādini vattabbanī, evaṃ sante
 30 kasmā "dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-namoyogādibhede pana yattha
 katthaci sampadānavisaye na dissanti" ti vuttan ti. | Apāḷina-

¹ Dhṛ 369a. ² cf. Ud 4^l. ³ (124³⁶). ⁴ okāro anto avasānaṃ etesan ti okāranta, ke te: purisādigapariyāpannasaddā; okāranto ca so bhāvo padattho cā ti okāranta bhāvo pr; I nhuik bhāvasaddā kñ ⁵"āsayaṣayibhāvo" nhuik bhāvasaddā kai¹ sui¹ 'padattha' nhuik phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁶ = Mahātthakathā nañ², ns. ⁷ = thui thui kriyā eñ¹ akyui³ nhuik, ns (Sd § 278, 279). ⁸ (131²⁵ sqq). ⁹ (Mahābh ad Paṇ I 4: 42).

^a (Be yatha; 124 n. c). ^b Be ns^c dissanato. ^c Bm okāranta bhāvo gadha^o. ^d Ce yathāvuttā sattavidhatā. ^e Be ns om. ^f Bm ad. ti.

yattā; "abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti ayam hi saddasatthato āgato nayo, na buddhavacanato^a, buddhavacanam hi patvā 'abhirūpassa kaññā deyyā' ti padarūpaṃ bhavissati ti. || Nanu ca bho *namoyogādisu* pi catutthekavacanassa *āyādeso* dissati ti^b; sāsanaṇvacaṇā pi hi nipuṇā paṇḍitā "namo buddhāyā" ti⁵ ādini vatvā ratanattayaṃ vandanti, keci pana "namo buddhāyā buddhassa namo dhammāya dhammino namo saṃghāya saṃghassa, namokārena sotthi me" ti ca "mukhe sarasi^c samphulle nayanuppalapamkaje pādapamkajapūjāya buddhāya sataṭaṃ dade" ti ca "naro naraṃ yācati kiñcid atthaṃ^d narena¹⁰ dūto pahito narāyā" ti ca gāthāracaṇaṃ pi kubbanti ti. | Saccaṃ, sāsanaṇvacaṇā pi nipuṇā paṇḍitā "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayaṃ vandanti gāthāracaṇaṃ pi kubbanti; evaṃ sante pi te saddasatthe kataparicayavasena saddasatthato nayaṃ gahetvā tathārūpā gāthā pi cuṇṇiyapadāni pi abhisam-¹⁵ kharonti, "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayaṃ vandanti; ye pana saddasatthe akataparicayā antamaso bāladārakā, te pi aññesaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā kataparicayavasena "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayaṃ vandanti; "namo buddhassa" ti vadantā pana appakatarā, katthaci² hi padese ku-²⁰ mārake³ akkharasamayaṃ uggaṇḥapentā garū akkharānaṃ ādimhi "namo buddhāyā" ti sikkhāpenti, na pana "namo buddhassa" ti; evaṃ sante pi pālinaye porāṇaṭṭhakathānaye ca upa- parikkhiyamāne, ṭhapetvā gatyatthakammādi ṭhānacatukkaṃ, pabhedato⁴ sattaṭṭhānaṃ vā, dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-*namoyogā*-²⁵ dibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye catutthekavacanassa *āyādesasahitāni* rūpāni na dissanti, tasmā kehici abhisamkha- tāni "namo buddhāya, buddhāya dānaṃ denti" ti padāni pāliṃ patvā "namo buddhassa, buddhassa dānaṃ denti" ti aññarū- pāni bhavanti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ^e. Ayam pana pālinaya-aṭṭhaka-³⁰ thānayanurūpena *āyādesassa* payogaraṇaṇā: *buddhāya saraṇaṃ gacchati* · *buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchati* ti vā, *buddhāya nagaraṃ nenti* · *buddhaṃ nagaraṃ nenti* ti vā, *buddhāya sakkato dham-*

¹ ***. ² = saccaṃ, ns. ³ = a ā i i ca so akkharā apoṇ³ kui, ns.

⁴ (130²⁴; cf. Sd § 280).

^a ns buddhavacanānayo. ^b sic CeBem. ^c Be^{ns} mukhasarasi. ^d ns: I nhuik "kiñcid atthaṃ" rhi kra eñ¹, Rūpasiddhi nhuik [***] "kiñci vatthum" rhi sañ; *hinc* Be^c kiñci vatthum. ^e (ns daṭṭhabbāni).

*mo · buddhena sakkato dhammo ti vā, buddhāya jīvitaṃ paric-
cajati · buddhassa atthāya jīvitaṃ pariccajati ti vā, buddhāya
apenti aññatitthiyā · buddhasmā apenti aññatitthiyā ti vā, bud-
dhāya dhammatā · buddhassa dhammatā ti vā, buddhāya pa-
5 sanno · buddhe pasanno ti vā iti pabhedato imaṃ sattatṭhānaṃ
vivajjetvā aññattha āyādeso na dissati. Tathā hi*

pāṭhe Mahānamakkārasaṃkhāte sādhanandane

sampadāne namoyoge āyādeso na dissati.

50

*Ettha Mahānamakkārapāṭho nāma ¹"namo tassa Bhagavato
10 arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti pāṭho, atrā pi āyādeso na
dissati. Vammikasutte pi ²"namo karohi nāgassā" ti evaṃ
āyādeso na dissati. Ambatṭhasutte pi ³"sotthi bhadante hotu
rañño sotthi janapadassa" evaṃ āyādeso na dissati.*

"Suppabuddhan" ti pāṭhassa atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya pi

15 sampadāne namoyoge āyādeso na dissati;

51

*tathā hi ⁴"suppabuddhaṃ pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvaka,
yesaṃ divā ca ratto ca niccaṃ buddhagatā sati" ti imissā pā-
liyā atṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"Sammāditṭhikassa ^aputto guḷaṃ khipamāno
buddhānussatiṃ āvajjetvā ^b'namo buddhassā' ti vatvā guḷaṃ
20 khipati" ti āyādesavajjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Sagātha-
vaggavaṇṇanāyaṃ ^cpi Dhanañjānisuttatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁶"tvam
ṭhitā pi nisinnā pi khipitvā pi kāsetvā pi 'namo buddhassā' ti
tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇakassa ^dnamakkāraṃ karosi" ti āyāde-
savañjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Tathā tattha tattha ⁷"bud-
25 dhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dānaṃ deti; ⁸tassa purisassa
bhattaṃ na ruccati, ⁹samaṇassa rocate saccaṃ; ¹⁰buddhassa cha-
ttaṃ dhāreti; ¹¹buddhassa silāghate" ti ādinā āyādesavajjito sad-
daracanāviseso dissati. Evaṃ dāna-rocanādisu bahusu sam-
padānavisayesu catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitaṃ rūpaṃ na
30 dissati; gatyatthakammādisu pana catusu ṭhānesu dissati. Tathā
hi ¹²"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; ¹³appo saggāya gacchati" ti c' ettha
gatyatthakammani dissati, ettha hi 'mūlaṃ paṭikasseyya; appo
saggaṃ gacchati' ti ca attho. Paṭikasseyyā ti c' ettha ¹⁴"kas(s)a*

¹ D II 288¹⁶. ² M I 143¹². ³ D I 96¹⁸. ⁴ Dh p 296a-d. ⁵ Dh p III 455¹⁴.

⁶ Spk I 264⁴ ad S I 160⁷. ⁷ cf. Dh p III 17⁶. ⁸ (V 1104, § 553), cf. As 331¹².

⁹ Kev 278 (Sd V 158). ¹⁰ cf. Kev 278, Rūp 293B (contra Sd § 554). ¹¹ Kev

279. ¹² Vin I 320³⁵. ¹³ Dh p 174^d. ¹⁴ V 955.

^a Dh p: sammāditṭhika-. ^b Ce Bm āvajjitvā. ^c Ce Bmns Sagāthā-

^d Bm samaṇassa.

gatiyan" ti dhātu, tassa *paṭi*upasaggena^a visesitattā 'ākaddheyyā' ti attho bhavati. ¹"Ayaṃ puriso^b mama atthakāmo yo maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti" ti ettha nayanatthakammani dissati, ettha hi 'maṃ udakaṃ neti attano vasanakasobbhaṃ pāpeti' ti attho. ²"Viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ettha 5 vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mama vacanato viramathā' ti hi nissakkavacanavasena attho; ³"mahato^c gaṇāya bhattā me" ti etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mama mahato haṃsagaṇassa bhattā' ti hi sāmivacanavasena attho, mama haṃsarājā ti c' ettha adhippāyo; ⁴"asakkatā c' asma^d Dhanañjayāyā" ti 10 etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, 'mayam Dhanañjayassa rañño asakkatā ca bhavāmā' ti hi kattutthe^e sāmivacanam, tathā hi 'Dhanañjayassā' ti vā 'Dhanañjayenā' ti vā vattabbe evaṃ avatvā "Dhanañjayāyā" ti sampadānavacanam dāna-kkiriyaḍḍikassa^f sampadānavisayassa abhāvato vibhattivipari- 15 ṇāme yeva yujjati, tasmā 'Dhanañjarājena mayam asakkatā ca bhavāmā' ti attho gahetabbo; ⁵aññam pi vibhattivipariṇāmatthānam maggitabbaṃ. ⁶"Virāgāya upasamāya nirodhāyā" ti ādāni pana anekasahassāni āyādesasahitāni saddarūpāni tad-atthe pavattanti; atthakathācariyā pi hi *dharmavinayasad-* 20 *dattham* vaṇṇentā ⁷"dhammānam vinayāya^g, anavajjadhammattham h' esa vinayo, na bhavabhogādiatthan" ti tadatthavasen' eva *āyādesasahitam* saddarūpaṃ payuñjimsu^h. ⁸Evaṃ catutthe-kavacanassa *āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammani naya-* natthakammani vibhattivipariṇāme tadatthe cā ti imesu catusu 25 yeva thānesu dissanti, na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye. Tathā hi Niruttipītake "atthāyā ti sampadānavacanan" ti *āyādesasahitam* saddarūpaṃ vuttaṃ, *purisasaddādivasena* pana tādīsāni rūpāni na vuttāni tādīsā- 30 nam saddarūpānam yattha katthaci appavattanato. Kaccāyana-

¹ J III 296²⁰⁻²¹. ² Vin III 178⁷. ³ J V 363¹² (Ja). ⁴ J III 98¹⁸ (Ja). ⁵ ns cit. Vin IV 15¹² (akkharāya; *infra* Pariccheda 11). ⁶ cf. M I 431²³, etc. ⁷ cf. Vibha 326¹⁰⁻²⁰ (akusaladhammānam esa vinayo ti dhō, ... dhammāya vā vinayo dhō, anavajja^o); ns: i nhuik "dhammassa vinayo dhammavinayo" lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹, āyādesasahitam hū sañ nhañ¹ ma ñi. ⁸ *vide etiam* Sd § 554 (Ce 614⁸—615⁸); § 672.

^a ns pati^o. ^b sic CeBemns J. ^c ita Bm h.l. et CeBm Sd § 554 (Ce 613²⁶), cf. 135¹²; CeBens J mahā-. ^d J: v'ambā. ^e (Ce kattvatthe). ^f Bens dānakriyādik^o. ^g sic CeBemns; *leg. cum* Vibha 326²⁰ dhammāya vinayo etc. ^h CeBemns payuñjimsu.

pakaraṇe pi hi ¹"āya catutthekavacanassa tū" ti lakkhaṇassa vuttiyaṃ ²"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan" ti vuttaṃ, 'purisāyā' ti vā 'samaṇāyā' ti vā 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti vā na vuttan ti. || Ettha siyā: nanu bho tass' eva vuttiyaṃ ³"catutthi ti kimatthaṃ: *purisassa mukhaṃ*, ekavacanassā ti kimatthaṃ: *purisānaṃ* ... *dadāti*, vā ti kimatthaṃ: 'dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā' ti vuttattā *purisāya samaṇāya brāhmaṇāya* ti ādini padarūpāni nayato dassitāni; kevalaṃ pana *mukhasaddayogato* bahuvacanabhāvato vikappanato ca *purisāyā* ti ¹⁰ādini na sijjhanti, *mukhasaddayogādivirahite* pana thāne avasam sijjhanti ti. | Ettha vuccate: "catutthi ti kimatthaṃ: purisassa mukhaṃ" ti vadanto 'sace āyādeso bhavēyya, catutthiyā eva bhavati na chaṭṭhiyā' ti dassento "mukhaṃ" ti padaṃ dassesi^a, na ca tena 'mukhasaddatthāne deti ti ādike sampadāna- ¹⁵visayabhūte kiriyāpade thite āyādeso hoti' ti dassesi^b; "ekavacanassā ti kimatthaṃ: purisānaṃ ... dadāti" ti vadanto pi 'ekavacanass' eva āyādeso hoti na bahuvacanassā' ti dasseti, "dadāti" ti idaṃ padaṃ *purisānan* ti padassa sampadānavacanattam nāpetum avoca, na ca 'deti ti ādike sampadānavisaya- ²⁰bhūte kiriyāpade sati catutthekavacanassa āyādeso hoti' ti imam atthaṃ nāpesi^c; "vā ti kimatthaṃ: dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā" ti ca vadanto pi ⁶"sampadāne yeva ⁶"vikappena āyādeso hoti' ti viññāpesi^b, na dānādikiriyaṃ paṭicca āyādesavidhānaṃ nāpeti. Yadi pana dānādikiriyaṃ paṭicca ²⁵āyādesavidhānaṃ siyā, ⁷vuttikārakena lakkhaṇassa vuttiyaṃ mūlodāharaṇe yeva "atthāya hitāyā" ti tadatthappayogāni viya 'purisāya diyate' ti ādi vattabbaṃ siyā, na ca vuttaṃ; kasmā ti ce: buddhavacane porāṇatthakathāsu ca tādisassa payogassa^d

¹ Kc(v) 109. ² A I 33¹¹. ³ Kev 109. ⁴ A II 203²⁸. ⁵ = āyādesavisayabhūte sampadāne yeva, ns. ⁶ = aniccavidhiṃ nūhik vikaṇa³ phraṇ¹, ns, (... smā-smimmaṃ vā [Kc 108] mha luik so vāsaddā sañ vavattatthavibhāsa phrae rve¹ gatyatthakammaṃ [Kc 279] ca sañ nūhik nicca, tadattha [ib.] nūhik atthattam ca sañ phraṇ¹ laṇ² prī² so kroṇ¹ anicca, dānādiyoga [Kc 278] nūhik asantavidhiṃ kui prā eñ¹; thui tvañ anicca kui rañ rve¹ vikappena hu sañ; thui kroṇ¹ "sampadāne yeva" eñ¹ visesana kui 'āyādesavisayabhūte' thañ¹). ⁷ ns: I nūhik vuttikārakena ka³ kyma³ mvaī charā alui Saṅghanandī charā tañ³, Nās alui Kaccañ³ charā pañ.

^a ns dasseti. ^b Be ns oeti. ^c Be viññāpeti, ns nāpeti. ^d Be ns om.

abhāvā. Niruttiṭṭake hi pabbhinnaṭṭisambhido so āyasmā Mahākaccāno "purisassa diyate" ti āyādesarahitāni yeva rūpāni dassesi¹; ¹"atthāyā ti sampadānavacanā" ti bhaṇanto pi ca therō dānādikiriyaṭṭekkham^b akatvā catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitaṃ rūpaṃ eva niddisi, tena so payogo tadattha-⁵ppayogo ti viññāyati. Iti imehi kāraṇehi jānitaḥhaṃ: dānādikiriyaṃ paṭicca āyādesavidhānaṃ na katan ti. || Yajj evaṃ, ²"atthāya hitāyā" ti ādini yeva tadatthappayogāni ³"āya catutthekavacanassa tū" ti lakkhaṇassa visayo^c bhavēyyuṃ, n' aññāni^d ti. | Tan na; aññāni pi visayo^e yeva tassa, katamāni: ¹⁰"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati; dakāya neti; viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāya; gaṇāya bhattā" ti ādini, —⁵"saggassa gamanena vā" ti ādini pana ⁶vādhikārattā avisayo^c vā ti. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante vuttikārakena mūlodāharaṇesu ⁷"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussāna" ti vatvā ¹⁵"mūlāya paṭikasseyyā" ti ādini pi vattabbāni, kimudāharaṇe pana 'vā ti kimatthaṃ: saggassa gamanena vā' ti vattabban ti. | Saccaṃ; avacane kāraṇaṃ atthi, taṃ suṇātha: "mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati" ti ettha hi ²⁰mūlāya saggāya ti padāni suddhasampadānavacanāni na honti gatyatthakam-²⁰mani vattanato, tasmā mūlodāharaṇesu na vuttāni; tathā "dakāya neti" ti ettha ²⁵dakāya ti padaṃ nayanatthakammani vattanato suddhasampadānavacanāṃ na hoti ti na vuttaṃ; "viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ettha pana ³⁰vacanāyā ti padaṃ nissakavacanatthe vattanato, "gaṇāya bhattā" ti ettha ²⁵gaṇāyā ti padaṃ sāmivacanatthe vattanato, "asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ettha ³⁰Dhanañjayāyā ti padaṃ kattuvaseṇa sāmīatthe vattanato suddhasampadānavacanāṃ na hoti ti na vuttaṃ; kimudāharaṇe pi ³⁰saggassā ti padaṃ gamanasaddasanidhānato gatyatthakammani vattanato suddhasampadānavacanāṃ na hoti ti 'vā ti kimatthaṃ: saggassa gamanena vā' ti na vuttaṃ. Evaṃ h' ettha^f vuttanayena buddhavacanāṃ porā-

¹ 133²⁷. ² 134². ³ 134¹. ⁴ 132³¹—133⁷. ⁵ Dhp 178^b. ⁶ (< Kc 108, cf. 134 n. 6). ⁷ Kev 109.

a B^cns oeti. b B^m okiriyaṇaṭṭekkham. c (B^cns oya) d B^cns nāññāni ("nāññāni" vay "na" nhuik ā dīgha lūi kroṇ³ kui Sandhi nhuik [Sd § 37] min¹ lattam¹). e (ns visayā). f ns: evaṃ hi | lhyāṇ || ettha | i arā nhuik || "evaṃ heṭṭhā" laṇ³ rhi kra eñ¹ ||.

- naṭṭhakathānayaṇ ca patvā catutthekavacanassa āyādesasa-
hitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva ṭhānesu dis-
santi na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadāna-
visaye ti datṭhabbam. || Nanu ca bho ¹"candanasāraṃ jeṭṭhikāya
5 adāsi suvaṇṇamālaṃ kaniṭṭhāyā" ti dānappayoge^a catuttheka-
vacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato *rājakaṇṇāya diyate; rāja-
kaṇṇāya ruccati alaṃkāro; rājakaṇṇāya chaṭṭaṃ dhāreti; rāja-
kaṇṇāya namo karoti; rājakaṇṇāya soṭṭhi bhavatu; rājakaṇṇāya
silāghale* ti ādihi pi payogehi bhavitabbam; atha kasmā "bud-
10 dhavacanam porāṇaṭṭhakathānayaṇ ca patvā catutthekavaca-
nassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva
ṭhānesu dissanti na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci
sampadānavisaye" ti vadathā ti. | Uppatham avatiṇṇo bhavam,
na hi bhavam amhākam vacanattham jānāti; ayam h' ettha^b
15 amhākam vacanattho: sabbāni pi itthiliṅgāni^c ekavacanavasena
tatiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhi-sattamīṭhānesu samasamāni honti
appāni asamāni; tasmā tāni ṭhapetvā pulliṅga-napumsakaliṅgesu
purisādi-cittādisaddānam^d *akārantapakatibhāvena*^e ṭhitānam ca-
tutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni buddhavacana^fdisu
20 dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dis-
santi; ten' eva hi ²"mūlāya, saggāya, dakāya, vacanāya, gaṇāyā"
ti ādini gatyatthakammādisu tisu, ³"abhiññāya sambodhāya,
nibbānāyā" ti evamādini pana anekasatāni tiliṅgapadāni tadatthe
yevā ti imesu catusu ṭhānesu dissanti, "deti, rocati^f, dhāreti"
25 ti ādisu pana suddhasampadānavisayesu na dissanti. Bhavanti
c' atra:

- catutthekavacanassa āyādesena samyutam^g
rūpaṃ anitthiliṅgānam ṭhānesu catusu ṭṭhitam: 52
gatyatthakammani c' eva, nayanatthassa kammani,
30 vibhattiyā vipallāse, tadatthe cā ti niddise. 53
²"Mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati"
evam gatyatthakammasmim diṭṭham amhehi sāsane; 54

¹ ***. ² (132³¹ sqq.). ³ S IV 331¹, etc. [ns: majjhima paṭipada abhiñ-
ñāya: itthilin; satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvito abhiññāya: pullin; nibbānam sacchika-
tam abhiññāya: napum³-lin; I sui¹ pra le hū lui].

^a (Be ad. ca). ^b ita CeBemns (hi = tam pākātam karomi); Bm ayam
ettha. ^c Ce itthiliṅgikāni. ^d Bem osaddādinam. ^e ns obhāve | nhuik ||.
^f ita CeBemns. ^g Bm yam yutam.

"dakāya neti" icc evaṃ nayanatthassa kammani,
 "vacanāyā" ti nissakke viramaṇappayogato, 55
 "gaṇāya" iti sāmismim *bhattā* ti saddayogato,
 "Dhanaṇjayāyā" ti padaṃ kattutthe sāmīsūcakam 56
asakkatā ti saddassa yogato ti viniddise, 5
 añño cā pi vipallāso maggitabbo vibhāvinā; 57
 "abhiññāya, sambodhāya, nibbānāyā" t' imāni tu
 līṅgattayavasen' eva tadatthasmim viniddise. 58
 Evaṃ pāṭhānulomena kathito āyasambhavo,
 idan tu sukhumaṃ ṭhānaṃ cintetabbaṃ punappunaṃ. 59 10
 Okārantavasen' eva nānāyasaumaṇḍitā
 padamālā mahesissa sāsanatthaṃ pakāsītā. 60
 Imam atimadhuraṇ ce cittikatvā suṇeyyūṃ
 vividhanayavicittam sādhaṃ Saddanītiṃ,
 jīnavaravacane te saddato jātakamkham 15
 kumudam iv' asinā ve suṭṭhu 'chindeyyum ettha. 61

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
 okārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo
 nāma pañcamo paricchedo. 20

VI.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecamaṃ katvā ākārantapullīṅ-
 gānaṃ pakatirūpesu *abhibhavītu* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nā-
 mikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma:

Satthā · *satthā satthāro*, *satthāraṃ* · *satthāre*^a *satthāro*, *sat-* 25
thārā · *satthārehi* *satthārebhi*, *satthu satthussa satthuno* ·
satthānaṃ satthārānaṃ, *satthārā* · *satthārehi* *satthārebhi*,
satthu satthussa satthuno · *satthānaṃ satthārānaṃ*, *satthari*
satthāreṣu, *bho sattha* · *bho satthā*^b *bhavanlo satthāro*.

Ayaṃ Yamakamahātherena katāya Cūlaniruttiyā āgato nayo. 30

^a ns: I *nhuik eyyumvibhat* kui *satti-anak* *nhuik sak* | "so imaṃ vijāṭaye
 jāṭaṃ" [S I 13²¹] *kai*¹ *sui*¹ || *arahasattisu* ca [Sd § 884] *arahe* *sattiyaṇ* ca
sattamī *vibhatti* *hoti* *min*¹ *lattaṃ*¹.

^b Be *om.* (ns: I *tvaṇ* *duṭṭiyabahu* *vuc* *nhuik* *satthāre* *rhi* *kra* *saṇ* *mha*
pay *lattaṃ*¹ *phrac* *rve*¹ *ma* *saṇ*¹, *vide* 138^{1a}, 142 n. c, 143 n. f). ^b 138²²;
 139³, 140⁷.

Ettha ca Niruttiṭṭake ca Kaccāyane ca *satthunā* ti padaṃ
 anāgatam^a pi^b gahetabbam eva · ¹"dhammarājena satthunā"
 ti dassanato, *satthārā satthunā · satthārehi satthārebhi* ti kamo
 ca veditabbo. Ettha ca 'asati pi atthaviseṣe vyañjanaviseṣa-
 5 vasena, vyañjanaviseṣābhāve pi atthanānattatāvasena saddan-
 tarasandassanaṃ niruttikkamo' ti *satthā* ti padaṃ ekavacana-
 bahuvacanavasena dvikkhattuṃ vuttan ti veditabbam, Nirutti-
 ṭṭakādisu pana *satthā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanaṃ na āgatam;
 kiñcāpi na āgatam, tathā pi ²"avitakkitā maccum upabbajanti"
 10 ti pāliyaṃ *avitakkitā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanassa dassanato *sat-
 thā* ti padassa paṭhamābahuvacanattam avassam icchitabbam
 tathā *vattā-dhātā-gantā*dinam pi · taggatikkattā. Tathā Nirutti-
 ṭṭake *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanaṃ ca *satthussa satthānan* ti
 catutthi-chatṭhekavacanabahuvacanāni ca āgatāni, Cūlanirut-
 15 tiyaṃ pana na āgatāni, tattha ³"māṭāpitāro poseti; ⁴bhātaro
 atikkamati" ti dassanato *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanarūpaṃ
 ayuttaṃ viya dissati. Kaccāyanādisu ⁵*bho sattha bho satthā*
 iti rassa-dighavasena ālapane-kavacanadvayaṃ vuttaṃ, Nirutti-
 ṭṭake *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapane-kavacanaṃ vatvā *bha-
 20 vanlo satthāro* ti ārādesavasena ālapanabahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ,
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapane-kavacanaṃ
 vatvā *bho satthā* iti dighavasena ālapanabahuvacanaṃ lapitaṃ;
 sabbam etaṃ āgame^c upaparikkhitvā yathā na virūjjhati tathā
 gahetabbam. Idāni *satthussaddassa* yaṃ rūpantaraṃ ambehi
 25 diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ dassessāma; tathā hi ⁶"imesaṃ Mahānāma tiṇṇaṃ"
 satthūnaṃ ekā niṭṭhā udāhu puthu niṭṭhā" ti pāliyaṃ *satthūnan*
 ti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, tasmā ayam pi kamo veditabbo: *satthu sat-
 thussa satthuno · satthānaṃ^e satthārānaṃ satthūnan* ti.

30 *Abhibhavitā · abhibhavitā^e abhibhavitāro, abhibhavitāraṃ ·
 abhibhavitāro^f, abhibhavitārā abhibhavitunā · abhibhavitārehi
 abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno
 · abhibhavitānaṃ abhibhavitārānaṃ abhibhavitūnaṃ, abhi-
 bhavitārā · abhibhavitārehi abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu*

¹ Abhidh-av v. 69d. ² J IV 270² (*ubī* avitakkitāro, ns) = VI 43²⁴ (Sd § 411 sq.). ³ S I 182¹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ Kev 248 (243). ⁶ cf. A I 278⁴ (*ubī* satthārānaṃ teste ns).

^a Bc na āgatam, Bm om. ^b Bm api. ^c ns = piṭṭakato² nhuik, ns. ^d cf. Sd § 413 (CeBm tiṇṇannaṃ). ^e Bc om. (ns compendii fecit). ^f Bc abhibhavitāre, Bm otāre otaro.

abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno · abhibhavitānaṃ abhibhavitārānaṃ abhibhavitūnaṃ, abhibhavitari abhibhavitāresu, bho abhibhaviṭa · bho abhibhaviṭā bhavanto abhibhaviṭaro.

Yathā pan' ettha *abhibhavitu* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmi-kapadamālā *satthunayena* yojitā, evaṃ *paribhavitū*ādinañ ca 5 aññesañ ca taṃsadisānaṃ nāmi-kapadamālā *satthunayena* yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni taṃsadisāni nāma *vattā dhātā* icc ādinaṃ padānaṃ ¹*vattu dhātu* icc ādini pakatirūpāni:

vattā dhātā gantā netā dātā kattā cetā^a tātā

chettā bhattā hantā metā^b jetā^c boddhā^d ñātā sotā 1 10

gajjitā vassitā bhattā mucchitā^e paṭisedhitā

bhāsītā pucchitā khantā uṭṭhāt' okkamitā tathā^f 2

nattā panattā akkhātā sahītā paṭisevitā

²netā vinetā icc ādi vattare suddhakattari; 3

uppādetā viññāpetā sandassetā pabrūhetā 15

bodhetādi c' aññe saddā ñeyyā hetusmiṃ atthasmiṃ. 4

Kattā khattā nettā bhattā^g pitā bhātā t' ime pana

kiñci bhijjanti Suttasmiṃ, taṃpabhedam kathess' aham: 5

satthā ti ādisu keci upayogena sāmīna

sah' eva niccam vattanti, n' eva vattanti keci tu. 6 20

Tatra *kattusaddādayo* rūpantaravasena *satthusaddato* kiñci bhijjanti. Tathā hi ³"uṭṭhehi katte taramāno gantvā Vessantaram vadā" ti ettha *katte* ti idaṃ ālapane-kavacanarūpaṃ, evaṃ hi *bho kattā* ti rūpato rūpantaram nāma; ⁴"tena hi bho khatte yena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā ten' upasaṃ- 25 kamā" ti ettha *khatte* ti idaṃ cālapane-kavacanarūpaṃ, evaṃ pi *bho khattā* ti rūpato rūpantaram nāma; ⁵"nette ujugate satī" ti ettha *nette* ti idaṃ sattamiyā ekavacanarūpaṃ, etam^h pi *nettari*ⁱ ti rūpato rūpantaram; ⁶"ārādhayati rājānaṃ pūjaṃ labhati bhattusū" ti ettha *bhattusū* ti idaṃ sattamiyā bahuvacanarūpaṃ 30 *bhattāresū* ti rūpato rūpantaram, — atra *bhattusū* ti dassanato ⁷"mātāpitusu paṇḍitā" ti ettha *pitusū* ti dassanato ca *vattusu*

¹ cf. Rūp 166. ² (Nidd I 446²¹). ³ J VI 492² (Sd § 479). ⁴ D I 112²².

⁵ J III 111²³ = A II 76³ (Sd § 430). ⁶ J VI 298¹¹. ⁷ A I 132¹¹.

^a *ita* C^eB^mns; = chañ³ pu² tat, ns. ^b = nhuiñ² rhañ¹, ns. ^c *ita* B^m; C^eB^ens cetā (= cī tat, ns). ^d *ita* C^e; B^emns buddhā. ^e (B^m pucchita). ^f ns: tatā = pyam¹ nham¹ (*quasi* Vtan). ^g vide 139²⁰; B^m vattā, C^eB^ens gattā (= kuiy, *quasi* gātra-). ^h ns evaṃ (cf. 139²⁰). ⁱ *ita* C^eB^emns; vide Sd § 430.

dhātusu gantusu nelusu dātusu kallusū ti evamādinayo pi gahe-
tabbo; ayam nayo *satthusadde* pi icchitabbo viya amhe paṭibhātī.

Pitā · pitā^a pīlaro, pīlaram pīlaro, pīlarā pitunā petyā ·
pitarehi pitarebhi pitūhi pitūbhi, pitu pitussa pituno · pitānam
5 *pīlarānam pitūnam, pīlarā petyā · pitarehi pitarebhi pitūhi*
pitūbhi, pitu pitussa pituno · pitānam pīlarānam pitūnam,
pīlari · pītaresu pītusu, bho^b pīta^b · bho pītā bhavanto pīlaro.

Ettha pana *petyā pitūnan* ti imaṃ nayadvayaṃ vajjetvā *bhātu-*
saddassa ca padamālā yojetabbā. Tattha ¹matyā ca *petyā*
10 ca katam susādhu; ²anuññāto ³si mātāpitūhi; ⁴mātāpitūnam
accayenā ti ca dassanato *pītusaddassa petyā pitūhi pitūbhi*
pitūnan ti rūpabhedo ca *pīlaro* icc ādisu rassattañ ca *satthu-*
saddato viseso. Tattha ca *petyā* ti idaṃ ⁵jantuyo ⁶hetuyo ⁷he-
tuyā ⁸adhipatiyā ti padāni viya ⁹acinteyyam pullingarūpan ti
15 *daṭṭhabbam*. Codanāsodhanā cātra bhavati: || *satthā pitā* icc
evamādinī nipphannattam upādāya *ākārantāni* ti ca, paṭha-
mam ṭhapetabbam pakatirūpam upādāya *ukārantāni* ti ca tumhe
bhaṇatha, ¹⁰"hetu satthāradassanam; ¹¹amātāpitarasamvaddho^c;
¹²kattāraniddeso" ti ādisu pana *satthāra* icc ādinī katham tumhe
20 bhaṇathā ti. | Etāni pi mayam pakatirūpam upādāya *ukāran-*
tāni ti bhaṇāmā ti. || Nanu ca bho etāni *ākārantāni* ti. | Na,
ukārantāni yeva tāni. || Nanu ca bho ¹³yo-am-nādinī parabhūtāni
vacanāni na dissanti, yehi *ukārantasaddānam* antassa *ārādeso*
siyā, tasmā *ākārantāni* ti. | Na · idise ṭhāne parabhūtānam *yo-*
25 *am-nādinam* vacanānam anokāsattā; tathā hi samāsavisayo eso,
samāsavisayasmim hi acinteyyāni pi rūpāni dissanti ti. || Evaṃ
sante pi bho *gāmato nikkhamati* ti payogassa viya asamāsa-
visaye ¹⁴"satthārato satthāram gacchati" ti Niddesapāḷidassa-
nato ¹⁵"hetu satthāradassanam" ti ādisu *satthāra* icc ādinī *akā-*
30 *rantāni* ti cintetabbāni ti. | Na cintetabbāni · "satthārato
satthāram gacchati" ti etthā pi *ukārantattā*; ettha hi asamā-
satte pi *lopaccayam* paṭicca *satthusaddassa ukāro ārādesam*
labhati; yāni pana tumhe *ukārassa ārādesanimittāni yo-am-nā-*
dīni vacanāni icchatha^d, tāni idise ṭhāne viññūnam pamāṇam

¹ J V 214¹⁹ (: 214²⁰). ² Vin I 93³⁰. ³ Ja II 272⁷. ⁴ (Sd § 294). ⁵ (***)

⁶ (Tikap 84², ⁶). ⁷ (ns cit. Sd § 223). ⁸ Bv 2: 59^b (Sd § 415). ⁹ J I 436¹⁹.

¹⁰ Uda 13³⁹ = Sv I 29⁹. ¹¹ (Kc 200; Sd § 412). ¹² Nidd I 93³.

^a Be om. ^b Be om. ^c itaCeBemns(95¹⁷). ^d CeBe ns icchitāni (Bm icchitāmī).

na honti, — kāni pana honti ti ce: asamāsavisaye *topaccayo* ca samāsavisaye parapadāni ca parapadābhāve syādivibhattiyo cā ti imān' eva idise thāne ekantena pamāṇaṃ honti, tathā hi Dhammapadatthakathāyaṃ ¹"yāvad eva anattāya nāttam bālassa jāyati" ti imissā pāliya atthasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ ²"ayaṃ 5 nimmatāpitara^a, imasmiṃ paḥaṭe daṇḍo n' atthi" ti ettha *nimmātāpitara* ti imassa samāsavisayattā *sīmhi* pare *ukāro āra-* *desaṃ* labhati, tato *sissa okārādeso* icc etaṃ padaṃ pakatirūpavasena *ukārantaṃ* bhavati, nipphannattam upādāya *puriso urago* ti padāni viya *okārantaṃ* ca bhavati, ayaṃ pan' ettha ¹⁰ samāsaviggaho: mātā ca pitā ca mātāpitara, n' atthi mātāpitara etassā ti nimmātāpitara ti; pakatirūpavasena hi *nimmātāpilu* iti thite *sivacanasmiṃ* pare *ukārassa āra-* *deso* hoti; katthaci pana Dhammapadatthakathāpotthake^b "ayaṃ nimmātāpitiko" ti pāṭho dissati, eso pana 'ayaṃ nimmātāpitara' ti ¹⁵ padassa ayuttataṃ maññamānehi thapito ti maññāma, na so ayutto atthakathāpāṭho, so hi Ummaggajātakaatthakathāyaṃ *ekapitara* ti *sīmhi āra-* *desappayogena* sameti, tathā hi ²⁰ "yathā pi niyako bhātā saudariyo ekamātuko evaṃ Pañcālacaṇḍo te dassitabbo^c rathesabha" ti imissā pāliya atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentehi *pālinayaññūhi* garūhi ²⁵ "niyako ti ajjhattiko ekapitara, (ekamātuko ti) ekamātuya jāto" ti *sīmhi āra-* *desappayogaracanā* katā, — na kevalaṃ ca *sīmhi āra-* *deso* pullīgappayogo yev' amhehi diṭṭho, atha kho itthiliṅgappayogo pi sāsane diṭṭho, tathā hi Vinayaṭṭake Cūlavagge^d ³⁰ "assamaṇi hoti asakyadhitarā" ti padaṃ dissati, ayaṃ pan' ettha samāsaviggaho: Sakyakule uppannattā Sakyassa Bhagavato dhītā Sakyadhitarā, na Sakyadhitarā asakyadhitarā ti, idhā pi *sīmhi* pare *ukārassa āra-* *deso* kato, itthiliṅgabhāvassa icchitattā āpaccayo, tato^e *sīlopo* ca datthabbo. Evaṃ samāsapadatte *satthu-pitu-kattusaddānaṃ* nā- ³⁰ mikapadamālāyaṃ vuttarūpato koci koci rūpaviseso dissati, aññesam pi rūpaviseso nayaññunā maggitabbo suttantesu; ko hi nāma samatto nissesato buddhavacanasāgare saṃkiṇṇāni vicitrāni paṇḍitajanānaṃ hadayavimhāpanakarāni^f padarūpara-

¹ Dhṛp 72ab. ² Dhṛp II 72^a. ³ J VI 445². ⁴ Ja VI 446². ⁵ Vin IV 214² (Sd § 413).

^a B^c *ad.* ti. ^b C^c *okathāyaṃ potthake.* ^c *sic* C^cBemns (= rhu to² mū); *leg.* dayitabbo (J *et* Sd V 695). ^d *ita* C^cBemns (c: *Cūlavibhaṅge?). ^e B^cns kato. ^f *ita* C^cBemns.

tanāni samuddharitvā dassetum, tasmā amhehi appamattakāni
yeva dassitāni:

adandhajātiko viññujātiko satatam idha

yogam karoti ce, satthu pāliyam so na kamkhati.

- 7
5 Ye pan' idha amhehi *satthā-abhibhavitā-vattā-kattādayo*^a saddā
pakāsītā, tesu keci upayogavacanena saddhim niccam vat-
tanti: *pucchitā okkamitā* icc ādayo, tathā hi ¹"abhiñāsi no
tvam mahārāja imam pañham aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitā;
²"niddam okkamitā" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti; keci sāmiva-
10 canena saddhim niccam vattanti: *abhibhavitā vattā* icc ādayo,
tathā hi ³"paccāmittānam abhibhavitā; ⁴tassa bhavanti vattāro;
⁵amatassa dātā; ⁶parissayānam sahitā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa
uppādetā naruttamo" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti, keci pana
upayogavacanena pi saddhim n' eva vattanti · niyogā paññat-
15 tiyam pavattanato, tam yathā: *satthā pitā bhātā nattā* icc ādayo.
Ettha pana "upayogavacanena saddhim niccam vattanti" ti
ādivacanam kammabhūtam attham sandhāya katan ti vedi-
tabbam.

- Evam ukārantatāpakatikānam ākārantapadānam pavat-
20 tim^b viditvā saddesu atthesu ca kosallam icchantehi puna
līṅga-antavasena *satthā sattho satthan* ti tikam katvā padānam
attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānam sadisā-
sadisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *satthā* ti idam paṭha-
mam ukārantatāpakatīyam thatvā pacchā ākārantabhūtam pul-
25 līṅgam, *sattho* ti idam paṭhamam ākārantatāpakatīyam thatvā
pacchā okārantabhūtam pullīṅgam, *satthan* ti idam pana pa-
ṭhamam ākārantatāpakatīyam thatvā pacchā niggahitāntabhū-
tam napumsakalīṅgam. Tatra *satthā* ti sadevakam lokam
sāsati anusāsati ti *satthā*, ko so: Bhagavā; *sattho* ti saha
30 atthenā ti *sattho* · bhaṇḍamūlam gahetvā vāṇijjāya desantaram
gato janasamūho; *satthan* ti sāsati ācikkhati atthe etenā ti
sattham · vyākaraṇādigantho, atha vā ^asasati hiṃsati satte
etenā ti *sattham* · asiādī. *Satthā* · *satthā satthāro, satthāram* ·
satthāre^c *satthāro* ti pure viya padamālā; *sattho satthā, sattham*

¹ D I 51²¹. ² M I 249²⁰. ³ ***. ⁴ M I 469¹¹. ⁵ M I 111¹⁴. ⁶ Sn 42^c.
⁷ Ap 570². ^a (V922).

^a Bm odhātādayo (vide 144²²). ^b Bm pavattī ti. ^c Be om. (ns: I nhuik
lañ³ satthāre rhi kra eñ¹, rhe² nhuik [138¹⁶] pay pri³ phrac rve¹ ma sañ¹) cf. 143²⁰.

satthe ti *purisanayena* padamālā; *sattham* · *satthāni satthā*, *sattham* · *satthāni satthe* ti napumsake vattamānacittanayena^a padamālā yojetabbā. Evaṃ tidhā bhinnāsu nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā:

satthā tiṭṭhati sabbaññū, satthā yanti dhanatthikā, 5

satthā apeti puriso, bhonto satthā dadātha saṃ, 8

evaṃ sutisāmaññavasena sadisatā bhavati,

sattham yaṃ tikhiṇaṃ, tena sattho katvāna kappiyaṃ

phalaṃ satthussa pādāsi, satthā taṃ paribhuñjati, 9

evaṃ asutisāmaññavasena^b asadisatā bhavati, tathā līṅga-anta- 10

vasena. *Cetā ceto* ti ca *tātā tāto* ti ca dukkaṃ katvā padānaṃ attho

ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā

ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *cetā* ti^c paṭhamam *ukāranta-*

tāpakatiyaṃ thatvā pacchā *ākāranta*bhūtaṃ pulliṅgaṃ, tathā

tātā ti padam pi, *ceto* ti idaṃ pana paṭhamam *akāranta*tāpaka- 15

tiyaṃ thatvā pacchā *okāranta*bhūtaṃ pulliṅgaṃ, tathā *tāto* ti

padam pi. Tatra *cetā* ti, cinoti rāsikarotī^d ti *cetā* · *pākāra-*

cinanako puggalo, iṭṭhakavaḍḍhaki ti attho; *ceto* ti cittaṃ

evaṃnāmako vā luddo, ettha ca cittaṃ cetayati cinteti ti

atthavasena *ceto*, ¹luddo pana paṇṇattivasena; *tātā* ti, tāyati 20

ti *tātā*, ²"agghassa *tātā* hitassa vidhātā" ti 'ssa payogo; *tāto*

ti etthā pi tāyati ti *tāto*, puttānaṃ pitusu pitarānaṃ puttesu

aññesaṃ ca aññesu piyapuggalesu vattabbavohāro eso, ³"so

nūna kapaṇo *tāto* ciram ruccati^e assame; ⁴kicchenādhigatā

bhogā te *tāto* vidhami dhamam; ⁶ehi *tātā*" ti ādisu ^c' assa 25

payogo veditabbo. *Cetā* · *celā celāro*, *celāraṃ* · *celāre*^f *celāro* ti

satthunayena padamālā; *celo celā*, *celam cele*, *celasā celenā* ti

manogaṇanayena ñeyyā, ayaṃ cittavācākassa *cetasaddassa*

nāmikapadamālā; *Celo Celā*, *Cetam Cele*, *Celenā* ti *purisanayena*

ñeyyā, ayaṃ paṇṇattivācākassa *Cetasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā; 30

tātā · *tālā tālāro*, *tālāran* ti *satthunayena* ñeyyā, *tāto tālā*, *tālan*

ti *purisanayena* ñeyyā. Evaṃ imāsu pi nāmikapadamālāsu padā-

¹ J VI 527¹². ² Sp I 171²² (cf. V389), CPD s. v. agha. ³ J VI 550¹⁷.

⁴ cf. J I 284²² (vide V389). ⁵ J VI 546⁴.

^a ita CeBemns; vide tamen 144^{18, 19}. ^b (ns asutisāmaññena). ^c ad. idaṃ? (144⁴). ^d Be ns rāsiṃ karoti. ^e sic CeBemns; leg. rucchiti (= J), cf. J IV 285²⁴, cod. Ck. ^f Be om. (ns: i nhuik cetāre lañ³ ma lui, cf. 142 n. c).

- naṃ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā tathā liṅga-antavasena. *Nātā nāto nātaṃ nātā* ti catukkaṃ katvā padānam attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā ca vavatthapetabbā. Tatra hi *nātā* ti idaṃ paṭhamamaṃ *akārantatāpa-*
- 5 *katīyaṃ* tathavā pacchā *ākārantabhūtaṃ pulliṅgaṃ*; *nāto nātan* ti imāni yathākkamaṃ paṭhamamaṃ *akārantatāpakatīyaṃ* tathavā pacch' *okāraṇta-niggahitāntabhūtāni vāccaliṅgesu* pun-napum-sakaliṅgāni, tathā hi ¹"*nāto* attho sukhāvaho; ²*nātaṃ* etaṃ *kuruṅgassā*" ti nesaṃ payogā dissanti; *nātā* ti idaṃ pana pa-
- 10 *ṭhamamaṃ ākārantatāpakatīyaṃ* tathavā pacchā pi *ākārantabhūtaṃ vāccaliṅgesu* itthiliṅgaṃ, tathā hi *esā itthi mayā nātā* ti payogo. Tatra pulliṅgapakkhe 'jānāti ti *nātā*' ti kattukāraka-vattamā-nakālavasena attho gahetabbo; itthiliṅgādipakkhe 'ñāyitthā ti *nātā nāto nātan*' ti kammakārakātita-kālavasena attho gahe-
- 15 *tabbo*, *esa nayo aññatthā* pi yathāsambhavaṃ daṭṭhabbo. *Nātā nālā nālāro*, *nālāraṇ* ti *saṭṭhū* mayena ñeyyā; *nāto nātā*, *nātan* ti *purisa* mayena ñeyyā, *nātaṃ nātāni nātā*, *nātaṃ nātāni nāle* ti vakkhamānacittanayena ñeyyā; *nālā nātā nālāyo*, *nātaṃ nātā nālāyo* ti vakkhamānakaññānayaena ñeyyā. Evamaṃ imāsu
- 20 pi nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā vavatthapetabbā. Aññesu pi thānesu yathārahaṃ iminā mayena sadisāsadisatā upaparikkhitabbā. *Vattā-dhātā-gantā* dinam pi vadati ti vattā, dhāreti ti dhātā, gacchati ti gantā ti ādinā yathāsambhavaṃ nibbacanāni ñeyyāni.
- 25 Yaṃ pan' ettha amhehi ³pakiṇṇakavacanaṃ kathitaṃ, taṃ 'atthāne idaṃ kathitaṃ' ti na vattabbaṃ. Yasmā ayaṃ Saddanīti nāma saddānam atthānañ ca yuttāyuttippakāsanatthaṃ katārambhataṃ nānappakārena sabbamaṃ Magadhavohāraṃ ⁴saṃ-
- 30 *khobhetvā* kathitā yeva sobhati na itarathā, tasmā nānappa-bhedena vattum icchāsambhavato^a 'atthāne idaṃ kathitaṃ' ti na vattabbaṃ; nānāupāyehi viññūnaṃ nāpanatthaṃ katārambhataṃ ca pana punaruttidoso p' ettha na cintetabbo, aññadatthu saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi ayaṃ Saddanīti piṭakattayopakārāya sakkaccaṃ pariyāpuṇitabbā.

¹ Th 141^d, ² J I 174^o. ³ = prui³ prvaṃ³ so achuṃ³ aphrat caka³ (3: pakiṇṇakavinicchayavacanaṃ), ns. ⁴ = koṇ³ evā khyok khyā³ ce rve³, ns.

^a B^ens vattum icchāya sambhavato.

Iti *abhibhavitāpadasadisāni vattā-dhātā-gantādinī* padāni dassitāni. Idāni atamsadisāni dassessāma, seyyathidaṃ:

guṇavā gaṇavā c' eva balavā yasavā tathā
dhanavā sutavā vidvā dhutavā katavā pi ca 10
hitavā bhagavā c' eva dhitavā^a thāmavā tathā 5
yatavā cāgavā cātha himav' icc ādayo ravā, 11
— pun-napumsakaliṅgehi^b akāranthehi pāyato
vantusaddo paro hoti, tadantā guṇavādayo; 12
saññāvā^c rasmivā c' eva massuvā ca 'yasassivā
icc ādidassanā² p' eso ākār'-ivaṇṇ'-ukārato 10
itthiliṅgādisu hoti katthaci ti pakāsaye; 13
satimā³ gatimā atthadassimā dhitimā tathā
mutimā matimā c' eva jūtimā hirimā pi ca 14
thutimā ratimā c' eva yatimā⁴ balimā tathā
kasimā⁵ sucimā dhimā rucimā cakkhumā pi ca 15 15
bandhumā hetumāyasmā ketumā rāhumā tathā
khāṇumā bhāṇumā gomā vijjūmā-vasumādayo, 16
pāpimā puttimā c' eva candim' icc ādayo pi ca
atamsadisāsaddā ti viññātabbā vibhāvinā — 17
ivaṇṇ'-ukār'-okārehi mantusaddo paro bhava, 20
akārantā c' ikārantā imantū ti vibhāvaye. 18

Guṇavā · guṇavā guṇavanto, guṇavantaṃ guṇavante,
guṇavatā guṇavantena · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇa-
vato guṇavantassa · guṇavataṃ guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavatā
guṇavantā guṇavantaṃ guṇavantamhā · guṇavantehi gu- 25
ṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇavataṃ guṇavan-
tānaṃ, guṇavati guṇavante guṇavantasmim guṇavantamhi^d ·
guṇavantesu, bho guṇavā · bhavanto guṇavā bhonto guṇavānto.

Ettha pana "etha tumhe āvuso silavā hothā" ti ca⁷ "balavanto
dubbalā honti thāmavanto pi hāyare cakkhumā andhikā honti 30

¹ (*vulgo* yasassimā: J IV 321²⁴ V 63¹⁷), ns: f̄ nhuik yasassivā kui chui so thak "appamādarato ... bhayadassivā" [Dhp 31^{ab}] kui rhu rve¹ thui pud kui chui mā yuttatara phrac rā eñ¹; "kiṃvanto honti yācaka" [cf. J V 318³⁹], kiṃvanto ti kittakā [Ja], Soṇanandajāt kui rhu rve¹ kiṃsaddā noñ vantupaccañ² phrac sañ kui si ap eñ¹. ² = eso vantupaccayo, ns. ³ (J VI 286²⁰; Sd § 793). ⁴ = ā³ rhi, ns. ⁵ ns: ap rhi [ḍ: sūcimā], vā: cañ kray khrañ³ rhi. ⁶ cf. 32⁷. ⁷ Ja II 327¹².

^a (ns dhitivā = tañ khrañ³ rhi). ^b ns^c punnapumsakasaddhehi. ^c CeB^mns saññāvā. ^d Be om.

mātugāmaवासमगतā" ti ca pāliyaṃ *silavā cakkhumā* ti paṭha-
 mābahuvacanassa dassanato *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanaṭṭhāne
 bahuvacanam vuttam; *guṇavā satimā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pi hi *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanabahuvacanāni
 5 āgatāni, Niruttiṭṭake paccattekavacanabhāven' eva āgataṃ;
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana Niruttiṭṭake ca *bho guṇava* iti rassavasena
 ālapane kavacanam āgataṃ. Mayaṃ pana ¹"taggha Bhagavā
 bojjaṅgā; ²kathaṃ nu Bhagavā tuyhaṃ sāvako sāsane rato"
 ti evamādisu anekasatesu pāthesu *Bhagavā* iti ālapane kava-
 10 canassa dighabhāvadassanato *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne bho guṇavā*
 icc ādi dighavasena vacanam yuttataram viya maññāma. *Mantu-*
paccayaṭṭhāne pana *imantupaccayaṭṭhāne* ca ³"sabbaverabhaya-
 tita pāde vandāmi cakkhuma; ⁴evaṃ jānāhi pāpima" icc ādisu
 pāḷippadesesu *cakkhuma* icc ādi ālapane kavacanassa rassabhā-
 15 vadassanato *bho satima*^a *bho galima* icc ādi rassavasena vaca-
 nam yuttataram viya maññāma. Atha vā Mahāparinibbāna-
 suttatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"āyasmā Tissa" iti dighavasena vuttālapa-
 ne kavacanassa dassanato *bhagavā āyasmā* iti dighavasena
 vuttam padamattam^b ṭhapetvā *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *enantu-*
 20 *paccayanayo* netabbo, *mantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *vantupaccaya-*
nayo netabbo. Tathā hi Kaccāyanādisu ⁶*bho guṇavaṃ bho*
guṇava bho guṇavā iti niggahita-rassa-dighavasena tiṇi ālapa-
 ne kavacanāni vuttāni. Iminā *bho satimaṃ bho satima bho*
satimā ti evamādinayo pi dassito, paṭhamābahuvacanatṭhāne
 25 pana *guṇavanto guṇavantā guṇavanti* ti tiṇi padāni vuttāni;
 iminā pi *satimanto satimantā satimanti* ti evamādinayo pi
 dassito. Tesu *bho guṇavaṃ, bho satimaṃ, guṇavantā, guṇavanti*
 ti imāni padāni evaṃgatikāni^c ca aññāni^d padāni pāliyaṃ
 appasiddhāni, yathā ⁷*āyasmantā* ti padaṃ pasiddham. Tasmā,
 30 yaṃ Cūlaniruttiyaṃ vuttam yaṃ ca Niruttiṭṭake yaṃ ca Kac-
 cāyanādisu, tam sabbam pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāya^e ca saddhim yathā
 na virūjhati Gaṅgodakena Yamunodakam viya aññadatthu saṃ-
 sandati sameti, tathā gahetabbam.

Api c' ettha ayam pi viseso gahetabbo, tam yathā:

¹ S V 80¹⁴ (cf. *supra* 90²²; Sd § 302). ² S I 121¹⁸. ³ S I 121¹⁵. ⁴ Thī
 59^c (cf. S I 116¹¹). ⁵ Sv ad D II 154¹⁴. ⁶ Kev 126 (Sd § 301). ⁷ (151²⁶).

^a (B^m so bhati chaṇ guiv ma le¹ ma!). ^b B^{ns} vuttapadamattam.
^c *dedi*; C^eB^mns evaṃ kathitāni. ^d Ce ad. pi. ^e C^eB^{ns} aṭṭhakathāhi.

"tuyhaṃ dhītā mahāvīra paññavanta^a jutindharā" ti pāliyaṃ *paññavanta* iti ālapanekavacanassa dassanato, ²"sabbā kir' evaṃ pariniṭṭhitāni yasassi naṃ paññavantam visayha yaso ca laddhā purimaṃ ulāraṃ na ppajjahe vaṇṇabalaṃ purāṇaṃ" ti imissā Jātakapāliyaṃ atthakathāyaṃ ³*paññavanta* iti ālapanekavacanassa dassanato ca *bho guṇavanta bho guṇavantā, bho salimanta bho satimantā* ti ādini pi ālapanekavacanāni avassam icchitabbāni; tathā hi tissaṃ pāliyaṃ *yasassi paññavanta* icc ālapanavacanam atthakathācariyā icchanti, *nan* ti hi padapūraṇe nipātamattam *paññavanta* ti pana chandānurakkhaṇattham anussārāgamam^b katvā vuttam. Evaṃ pāvacane *vantupaccayādisahitānaṃ saddānaṃ bhagavā āyasmā paññavanta cakkhuma pāpima* iti dassitanayena ālapanappavatti veditabbā.

Ettha ca ⁴"Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī nāma Himavantā pabhavitā"^c ti ca ⁵"kuto āgat' attha bhante — Himavantā mahārājā" ¹⁵ ti ca dassanato *guṇavantā* ti pañcamiyā ekavacanam kathitam.

Yathā *guṇavantusaddassa* nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ *dhanavantu-balavantādinaṃ satimantu-gatimantādinaṃ* ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni *vidvādipadānaṃ guṇavāpadena* samānagatikattam^d ²⁰ pi sotūnaṃ payogesu sammohāpagamattham ekadesato nibbācanādihi saddhiṃ *vidvantu* icc ādipakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate. Nānasamkhāto vedo assa atthi ti *vidvā · paṇḍito*. Ettha ca *vidvāsaddassa* atthibhāve ²⁵ "iti vidvā samaṃ care" ti ādi āhaccapāṭho nidassanaṃ. Atrāyaṃ padamālā:

Vidvā · vidvā vidvanto, vidvantaṃ vidvante, vidvatā vidvantena sesaṃ sabbam neyyam. *Vedanāvā · vedanāvā vedanāvanto, vedanāvantaṃ vedanāvante, vedanāvatā vedanāvantena* sesaṃ sabbam neyyam. Evaṃ *saññāvā cetanāvā saddhāvā paññāvā^e sabbāvā* icc ādisu pi. Ettha ca ³⁰ "vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ; ³¹sabbāvantaṃ [vā]^f lokan" ti ādini nidassanapadāni. Tattha ³²sabbāvantaṃ ti sabbasattavantaṃ, sabbasattayuttan ti attho; majjhedighaṃ hi idaṃ padam, yebhuyyena pana *pañ-*

¹ Ap 551¹⁷ (Thā 193⁹). ² J III 14¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ³ Ja III 15⁴ (*infra* 162²⁵; Sd § 301). ⁴ Ap 51¹⁵. ⁵ cf. § 249. ⁶ S I 117² (ns cit. Spk: evaṃ jānanto samaṃ careyya). ⁷ M I 300¹⁰. ⁸ M I 38²². ⁹ Vm 309¹, Vibha 378¹.

^a ns^c paññāv^o (= Ap). ^b CeBemns anusarāgamam. ^c ita CeBemns; Ap: pabhavitā (*metr.*). ^d sic CeBemns; leg. ^ogatikatte? ^e Bemns paññāvā (*vide* 147³², cf. 147^{1, 3}). ^f Bens om.

- ñavā paññavanto* ti ādini majjherassāni pi bhavanti. Yasassino parivārabbhūtā janā assa atthī ti yasassivā, atha vā yasassī ca so yasassivā cā ti yasassivā, ekadesasarūpekaseso 'yaṃ; *yasassivā* ti padassa pana atthibhāve ¹"khattiyo jātisampanno
- 5 *abhiyāto yasassivā*^a dhammarājā Videhānaṃ putto uppajjate tavan"^b ti idam nidassanaṃ; *yasassivā · yasassivā yasassivanlo, yasassivanlaṃ* icc ādi netabbam. Atthe dassanasilaṃ atthadassi, kin taṃ: *ñāṇaṃ*; atthadassi assa atthī ti atthadassimā, ettha ca ²"taṃ tattha gatimā dhitimā^c mutimā atthadassimā
- 10 samkhātā sabbadhammānaṃ Vidhuro etad abravī" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; *atthadassimā · atthadassimā atthadassimanto, atthadassimantaṃ* icc ādi netabbam. Pāpaṃ assa atthī ti pāpimā · akusalarāsisamannāgato Māro. Puttā assa atthī ti puttīmā · ³bahuputto; ⁴"socati puttehi puttīmā"
- 15 ti ettha hi bahuputto puttīmā ti vuccati. Cando assa atthī ti Candimā, cando ti c' ettha candavimānaṃ adhippetam, ⁵candavimānavāsī pana devaputto Candimā ti, tathā hi *cando uggato*, ⁶"pamāṇato cando āyānavitthārato ubbedhato ca ekūnapaññāsayojano, parikkhepato tihi yojanehi unadiyaḍḍhasatayojano"
- 20 ti ādisu candavimānaṃ cando ti vuttaṃ, ⁷"tathāgataṃ arahantaṃ Candimā saraṇaṃ gato" ti ādisu pana Candadevaputto Candimā ti. Aparo nayo: Cando assa atthī ti candimā, Cando ti c' ettha Candadevaputto adhippeto, tannivāsattānabhūtaṃ pana candavimānaṃ candimā ti; tathā hi ⁸"Rāhu Candaṃ pamuñcassu; ⁹Cando maṇimayavimāne vasati" ti ādisu Candadevaputto Cando ti vutto, ¹⁰"yo ha ve daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasāsane so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā" ti ādisu pana tannivāsattānabhūtaṃ candavimānaṃ candimā ti vuttaṃ, — iti *cando* ti ca *candimā* ti ca Candade-
- 30 vaputtassa pi candavimānassa pi nāman ti veditabbam.

Tatra *pāpimā puttīmā candimā* ti imāni *pāpasaddādito* ¹¹"tad ass' atthī" icc etasmiṃ atthe pavattassa *imantupaccayassa*

¹ J IV 321²⁴⁻²⁵ (*vide n. a*). ² J VI 286²⁸⁻²⁷ (Ja). ³ ns *cit.* bahutte ca pasamsāyaṃ nindāyañ cātisāyane | niccayoge ca saṃsagge hont' ime mantuādayo, MgV IV 79. ⁴ Sn 34^a. ⁵ Spk ad S I 50¹⁷ (Sd § 794). ⁶ (*cf.* Sv III 66¹¹). ⁷ S I 50²⁴. ⁸ S I 50²⁵. ⁹ *cf.* Sv III 66^a. ¹⁰ DhP 382^{a-d}. ¹¹ Kc 366 *sqq* (Sd § 794).

^a I sui¹ Jāt nhuik yasassimā lañ³ rhi eñ¹, ns; *cf.* 145 n. 1. ^b *ita* J; Bm bhavan; CeB^{ens} tava. ^c *sic* CeB^{emns} J; *leg.* dhīmā [— —]? *cf.* Sd § 793.

vasena siddhim upāgatāni ti gahetabbāni. || Nanu ca bho *mantupaccayavasena* eva sādhetabbāni ti. | Na katthaci pi akārantato *mantumo* abhāvā. || ¹Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante pi *pāpa-putta-candato* paṭhamam *ikārāgamaṃ* katvā tato *mantupaccayaṃ* katvā sakkā sādhetun ti. | Sakkā rūpamattasijjhanato; ⁵nayo pana sobhaṇo na hoti, tathā hi *pāpa-puttādito* akārantato *ikārāgamaṃ* katvā *mantupaccaye* vidhiyamāne aññehi *guṇa-yasādihi* akārantehi *ikārāgamaṃ* katvā *mantupaccayassa* kātabbatāpasāṅgo siyā, na hi anekesu pālisatasahassesu katthaci pi akārantato *guṇa-yasādito* *ikārāgamaṃ* saddhim *mantupaccayo* dissati, aṭṭhānattā pana *pāpa-puttādito* akārantato *ikārā-* ¹⁰*gamaṃ* akatvā *imantupaccaye* kate yeva *pāpimā puttīmā* ti ādini sijjhanti ti. || Evaṃ sante pi bho kasmā Kaccāyanappakaraṇe *mantupaccayo* va vutto, na *imantupaccayo* ti. | Dvayam pi vuttam eva; katham āyati ti ce, yasmā tattha ²"tapādito ¹⁵si; daṇḍādito ika-i; madhvādito ro; guṇādito vantū" ti imāni cattāri suttāni sannihitadantasaddabhāvena vatvā majjhe ³"satyādihi mantū" ti aññathā suttam vatvā tato sannihitadantavasena ⁴"saddhādito nā" ti suttam vuttam, tasmā tattha "satyādihi mantū" ti visadisam katvā vuttassa suttassa vasena ²⁰*imantupaccayo* ca vutto ti viññāyati; pakati h' esācariyaṇam yena kenaci akārena attano adhippāyaviññāpanam. Ettha ca dutiyo attho sarasandhivasena gahetabbo; tathā hi 'ssa 'satyādihi mantū' ti paṭhamo attho, 'satyādihi imantū' ti dutiyo attho — iti ⁵*seto dhāvali* ti payoge viya "satyādihi mantū" ti sutte ²⁵bhinnasattisamavetavasena atthadvayapaṭipatti bhavati. Tasmā paramasukhumasugambhiratthavatā anena suttena katthaci *sati gati setu go* icc ādito *mantupaccayo* icchito, katthaci *sati pāpa putta* icc ādito *imantupaccayo* icchito ti daṭṭhabbam. Yasmā pana *satisaddo* *mantuvasena gati dhi setu go* icc ³⁰ādihi, *imantuvasena pāpa-puttādihi* ca samānagatikattā tesam pakārabhāvena gahito, tasmā evaṃ suttattho bhavati: "satyādihimantu", *satippakārehi* saddehi *mantupaccayo* hoti *imantupaccayo* ca yathāraham 'tad ass' atthi' icc etasmim atthe ti.

¹ ns *cit.*: cando eva candimā, sakatthe hi mantupaccayo, ikārāgamo ca, akārassa vā ikārādeso ca; imantupaccayo yeva vā, Maṇidīpa. ² Kc 367—370.

³ Kc 371 (Sd § 793). ⁴ Kc 372. ⁵ 5: 1) śvetaḥ + dhāvati, 2) śva + itaḥ + dhāvati, (ns); Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹³, Mmd 316.

Ayaṃ pan' ettha adhippāyo: yathā *satimā* ti ettha *sati* ti
ikārantato mantupaccayo hoti, tathā *gatiṃ dhiṃ setumā*
gomā ti ādisu *ikāranta-ikāranta-ukāranta-niccokārantato mantu-*
 5 *paccayo*^a hoti, tathā *gatiṃ pāpimā puttima* ti ādisu *ikāranta-*
akārantato imantupaccayo hoti. Evaṃ *satipakārehi* saddehi
 yathāsambhavaṃ *mantu-imantupaccayā* hontī ti. || Yajj evaṃ,
 paccayadvayavidhāyakam¹ "daṇḍādito ika-i" ti suttam viya
 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti vattabbaṃ; kasmā nāvocā ti. Tathā^b
 10 avacane kārāṇam atthi: yadi hi "daṇḍādito ika-i" ti suttam
 viya 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti suttam vuttam siyā, ekakkhaṇe
 yeva *imantu-mantūnaṃ* vacanena *daṇḍasaddato* sambhūtaṃ
daṇḍiko daṇḍi ti rūpadvayam iva *sati-gati*ādito pi visadisā-
 rūpadvayam icchitabbaṃ siyā, tañ ca n' atthi, tasmā 'satyādito
 15 imantu-mantū' ti na vuttam; api ca tathā vutte bavhakkhara-
 tāya^c ganthagarutā siyā, yasmā ca suttena nāma appakkharena
 asandiḍḍhena^d sāravantena gūḷhaninnayena sabbatomukhena
 anavajjena bhavitabbaṃ, Kaccāyane ca yebhuyyena tādisāni
 gambhiratthāni suvisadaññāvisayabhūtāni suttāni dissanti
 20 ²"upādhyadhikissaravacane^e; ³sarā sare lopan" ti ādini, idam
 pi tesam aññataram, tasmā 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti na
 vuttam — evaṃ suttopadese akate pi *imantuno* pi gahaṇattham
 bhinnasattisamavetavasena "satyādihi mantū" ti vuttan ti daṭ-
 ṭhabbaṃ. Aparo 'nayo: ⁴"tapādito si" ti ādisu *toḍantasaddassa*
 25 *bahuvacanatthata*^f na suṭṭhu pākaṭā · *topaccayassa* ekattha-
 bavhatthesu vattanato^g; "satyādihi mantū" ti ettha pana *hisad-*
dassa bahuvacanatthata ativa pākaṭā, tasmā bahuvacanagga-
 haṇena *imantupaccayo* hoti ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Nanu ca bho
 vinā pi *imantupaccayena* 'pāpam assa atthi ti pāpi, pāpi eva
 30 pāpimā' ti sakatthe *māpaccaye* kate yeva *pāpimā puttima* ti
 ādini sijjhanti · ⁵"chaṭṭhamo so parābhavo" ti ettha *mapacca-*
yena chaṭṭhamo ti padaṃ viyā ti. | Atinayaññu bhavaṃ, Ati-

¹ Kc 368. ² Kc 316. ³ Kc 12. ⁴ ns: saddādhika-atthādhikanañ³ (kui) |
 vā | Nās-charā alui chui so nañ³ (kui) | ... Nās nhuik "saddādhika atthādhiko
 hoti" paribhāsā kui chui so kroñ¹ i nhuik bahuvac anak Ivan phrañ¹ imantu kui yū
 ra kā² | ... ⁵ Kc 367. ⁶ Sn 103^b (Sd § 803 cit. et J V 253¹), cf. Bv 2: 142^b 143^a.

^a ns: i nhuik mantupaccayo lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹ ... ^b (Bm tasmā).
^c Bm bavhakkharatā. ^d CeBemns asandiḍḍhena (cf. Sv I 282 n. 6, J VI 212 n. 14).
^e Bm upajjhādikō. ^f B^ens h. l. bahuvacanāntatā. ^g C^ens pavattanato.

nayaññū nāmā ti bhavaṃ vattabbo; na pana bhavaṃ sadda-
gatiṃ jānāti, saddagatiyo ca nāma bahuvidhā: tathā hi *chaḷḷho*
yeva chaḷḷhamo: ¹"suttam eva suttanto" ti ādisu *purisanayena*
yojetabbā saddagati, ²"devo yeva devatā" ti ādisu *kaññānaya*
yojetabbā saddagati, ³"diṭṭhi eva diṭṭhigatan" ti ādisu *citta-*
nayena yojetabbā saddagati; evaṃvidhāsu saddagatisu 'pāpi
eva pāpimā' ti ādikaṃ kataraṃ saddagatiṃ vadesi, *salthā rāja*
brahmā sakhā attā sā pumā ti ādisu ca' kataraṃ saddagatiṃ
vadesi, katarasaddantogadham katarāya ca nāmikapadamālāya
yojetabbam maññasi ti. So evaṃ puṭṭho addhā uttarim^a kiñci 10
adisvā tuṇhi bhavissati. Tasmā tādiso nayo na gahetabbo,
tādisasmim hi naye *pāpimatā pāpimato* ti ādini rūpāni na
sijjhanti, *imantupaccayanayena*^b pana sijjhanti; tasmā ayam eva
nayo pasatthataro āyasmantehi sammā citte ṭhapetabbo. Atr'
idaṃ nidassanaṃ: ⁴"jāyo hi buddhassa sirimato ayam Mārassa 15
ca pāpimato parājāyo ugghosayoṃ bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā jayam
tadā devagaṇā mahesino" ti ca ⁵"sākhāpattaphalūpeto khan-
dhimā va mahādumo" ti ca.

Pāpimā · pāpimā pāpimanto, pāpimantaṃ sesaṃ neyyam.
Esa nayo *khandhimā puttima* ti ādisu pi. 20

Idāni yathāpāvacaṇaṃ kiñcid eva *Himavantu-satimanā-*
dinaṃ visesaṃ brūma: ⁶"Himavanto va pabbato; ⁷satimaṃ
bhikkhuṃ; ⁸Bandhumam rājānaṃ; ⁹Candimaṃ devaputtaṃ;
¹⁰satimassa bhikkhuno; ¹¹Bandhumassa rañño; ¹²iddhimassa^c ca
parassa ca ekakkhaṇe cittaṃ uppajjati" icc ādiviseso veditabbo. 25
Api c' ettha *'āyasmantā* ti dvinnam vattabbavacaṇaṃ, *āyas-*
manto ti bahūnaṃ vattabbavacaṇaṃ^d ti ayam pi viseso vedi-
tabbo; tathā hi ¹³"dvinnam ārocentena āyasmantā dhārentū
ti, tiṇṇam ārocentena āyasmanto dhārentū ti vattabban" ti
vuttaṃ. *Tiṇṇan* ti c' ettha kathāsisamattaṃ, tena catunnam 30
pi pañcannam pi atirekasatānaṃ pi ti dassitaṃ hoti, bahavo
hi upādāya ¹⁴"uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro parājikā dhammā"
ti ādikā pāliyo ṭhapitā. Tattha *āyasmantā* t' idaṃ ¹⁵vinayavohāra-

¹ vide § 184. ² Pj I 113²⁹ (Sd § 772; Pāp V 4: 27). ³ Ps I 71²⁰, cf. As 214¹⁶.

⁴ Ja I 75¹²⁻¹⁶. ⁵ A III 43¹. ⁶ Dh 304^b. ⁷ vide § 251 (Kev 93). ⁸ D II 16⁷. ⁹ S I 50²².
¹⁰ *** (Kev 93). ¹¹ D II 71 (contra ib. 16²). ¹² cf. As 421⁴. ¹³ (92²¹). ¹⁴ (92²⁸). ¹⁵ (93¹).

^a (Bemns uttari; = alvan, ns). ^b Bm onaye? ^c = paracittavidū pug-
guil eñ¹, ns.

vasena dve yeva sandhāya vuttattā na sabbasādhāraṇaṃ, vinaya-vohāraṃ hi vajjetvā aññasmim vohāre na ppavattati; *āyasmanto* t' idam pana sabbattha pavattati ti dvinnam viseso veditabbo.

- Tatra Himavanto ti idam yebhuyyen' ekavacanaṃ bhavati, katthaci bahuvacanaṃ pi, tenāha Niruttiṭṭhake thero: *Himavā tiṭṭhati Himavanto tiṭṭhanti* ti. *Himavanto va pabbato* ti ayaṃ ekavacananayo yathārutapāḷivasena gahetabbo, yathārutapāḷi ca nāma: ¹"dūre santo pakāsanti" ^aHimavanto va pabbato asant' ettha na dissanti rattiṃ khittā yathā sarā; ²ahaṃ tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo nāma nāmena puññavanto jutindharo; ³gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca so ^bisi saddhammadhārako thero Ānando ratanākaro" icc ādi. Ettha puññavanto ti ādini anekesu ṭhānesu bahuvacanaabhāvena punappunaṃ *vadantāni* pi katthaci ekavacanaṇi honti, ¹⁵ekavacanaabhāvo ca nesaṃ gāthāvisaye dissati; tasmā tāni yathāpāvacaṇaṃ gahetabbāni.

- Evam *Himavantu-satimantusaddādinam* visesaṃ ñatvā puna līngantavasena dvilīngikapadānaṃ attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā ca vavatṭhabetabbā ^c. Tatra hi *sirimā* ti padaṃ sutisāmaññavasena līngadvaye vattanato dvidhā bhijjati: *sirimā puriso* ti hi atthe ākāraṇaṃ pullīgaṃ, ²⁰"Sirimā nāma devī" ti atthe ākāraṇaṃ itthilīgaṃ, — ubhayam p' etaṃ ukāraṇatāpakatikam, atha vā pana pacchimam ākāraṇatāpakatikam; 'sirī yassa atthi, so sirimā' ti ²⁵pullīgavasena nibbacanaṃ, 'sirī yassā atthi, sā sirimā' ti itthilīgavasena nibbacanaṃ. Atr' imāni kiñcāpi sutivasena nibbacaṇatthavasena ca aññamaññaṃ ^d samānatthāni, tathā pi purisapadattha-itthipadatthavācakattā bhinnatthāni ti veditabbāni. Esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.

- ³⁰ *Sirimā* : *sirimā sirimanto* ^e, *sirimantaṃ sirimante*, *sirimatā sirimantena guṇavantusaddassēva* nāmikapadamālā. *Sirimā* : *sirimā sirimāyo*, *sirimam* : *sirimā sirimāyo*, *sirimāya* vakkhamānakaññāyena ñeyyā ^f. Evam dvidhā bhinnānaṃ samānasutikasaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā

¹ Dh^p 304a-d. ² Bv 20: 10a-d. ³ Th 1049a-d. ⁴ Pvā 19²⁵ (Bv 19: 14^c).

^a *ita* B^ens (Sd V⁹⁴¹); C^eB^m pakāsenti. ^b Th: yo. ^c C^eB^m vavatṭhāp^o. ^d C^eB^m aññamañña-. ^e (C^e ad. sirimantā). ^f *ita* C^e; B^e onto (ns om.); (B^m o^omantam). ^g B^m ñeyyo.

vavatthapetabbā. Samānanibbacanatthassa pi hi asamānasuti-kassa *sirimā*^a ti saddassa nāmikapadamālāyaṃ padānaṃ imehi padehi kāci pi samānatā na labbhati. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

sirimā ti padaṃ dvedhā pum-itthīsu pavattito

bhijjati ti vibhāveyya; ettha pullīgam icchitaṃ. 19 5

Iti *abhibhavitā* padena visadisāni *guṇavā-satimā*dini padāni das-sitāni saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi; idāni aparāni pi tabbisadisāni padāni dassessāma saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi, seyyathidaṃ:

¹rājā ²brahmā sakhā attā ātumā ³sā ⁴pumā rahā

⁵dalhadhammā ca paccakkhadhammā ca vivaṭacchadā 20 10

⁶vattahā ca tathā vuttasirā c' ēva yuvā pi ca

⁷maghava-addha-muddhādi viññātabbā vibhāvinā. 21

Ettha *sā* ti padam eva ākārantaṭāpakatikam ākārantaṃ, sesāni pana ākārantaṭāpakatikāni ākārantāni:

Rājā · *rājā* *rājāno*, *rājānaṃ* *rājāṃ* · *rājāno*, *raññā* *rājīnā* · 15

rājuhi *rājūbhi*, *rañño* *rājīno* · *raññaṃ* *rājūnaṃ* *rājānaṃ*,

raññā · *rājuhi* *rājūbhi*, *rañño* *rājīno* · *raññaṃ* *rājūnaṃ*

rājānaṃ, *raññe* *rājīni* · *rājusū*, *bho* *rāja* · *bhavanto* *rājāno*

bhavanto *rājā* iti vā. Ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Niruttipīṭa-

kādisu *rājā* ti bahuvacanaṃ na āgataṃ, Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana 20

āgataṃ. Kiñcāpi Niruttipīṭakādisu na āgataṃ, tathā pi "n' etā-

disā sakhā honti, labbhā me jīvato sakhā" ti pāliyaṃ bahuva-

canekavacanavasena^b *sakhā* ti padassa dassanato *rājā* ti bahu-

vacanaṃ icchitabbam eva, tathā *brahmā* *attā* icc ādini pi

bahuvacanāni · taggatikattā, vinā kenaci rūpavisesena. Ettha 25

ca "gahapatiko nāma ṭhapetvā *rājāṃ* *rājabhogabrahmaṇaṃ*^c

avaseso gahapatiko nāmā" ti dassanato *rājan* ti vuttaṃ, idaṃ

pana Niruttipīṭake na āgataṃ. ¹⁰"Sabbadattena *rājīnā*" ti das-

sanato *rājīnā* ti vuttaṃ. ¹¹"Ārādhayati *rājānaṃ* pūjaṃ labhati

bhattusū" ti dassanato catutthi-chaṭṭhivasena *rājānaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. 30

¹²Kaccāyanarūpasiddhiganthesu pana *rājena* *rājehi* *rājebhi* *rājesū*

ti padāni vuttāni, Cūlanirutti-Niruttipīṭakesu tāni nāgatāni; anā-

gatabhāvo yeva tesam yuttataro · pāliyaṃ adassanato. Tasmā

¹ 153¹². ² 157²¹. ³ 159⁹. ⁴ 162¹³. ⁵ 163¹⁷. ⁶ 164²⁴. ⁷ 165²¹. ⁸ J III 323¹⁹.

⁹ Vin III 222¹³. ¹⁰ J IV 122²⁹. ¹¹ J VI 298¹¹ (Ja). ¹² cf. Rūp 116, 117, 121.

^a B^m *sirimā*. ^b B^m *ad. vā*. ^c (*vide* Sp *ad* Vin III 221¹²) C^e *rājāṃ* *rājabhoggaṃ* *brāhmaṇaṃ*, B^e *rājāṃ* *rājabhoggaṃ* *brāhmaṇaṃ* (ns *om.*); B^m *rājā* *bhogabrahmaṇa*.

etth' etāni amhehi na vuttāni; pālinaye hi upaparikkhiyamāne
 idisāni padāni samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Atr'
 ime payogā: ¹"āvuttham [tāva]^a dhammarājenā" ti ca ²"Sivirā-
 rājena pesito" ti ca ³"Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggan" ti
 5 ca ⁴"nikkhamante mahārāje Sivinaṃ raṭṭhavaḍḍhane" ti ca;
 evaṃ pālinaye upaparikkhiyamāne *rājenā* ti ādini samāse yeva
 passāma. Na kevalaṃ pālinaye, porāṇaṭṭhakathānaye pi upa-
 parikkhiyamāne samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Evaṃ
 sante pi suṭṭhu upaparikkhitabbam idaṃ ṭhānaṃ; ko hi nāma
 10 sātṭhakathe tepītake buddhavadāne sabbaso nayaṃ sallakkhe-
 tuṃ samattho aññatra pabhinnaṭṭhasambhedehi khīṇāsavehi.
 Ettha ca samāsantagatarājasaddassa nāmikapadamālāyo dvidhā
 vuccante: *okārant'ākārantavasena*. Tatr' *okārantā mahārājo*
yuvarājo Sivirājo dhammarājo^b icc evamādayo bhavanti, *ākā-*
 15 *rantā pana mahārājā yuvarājā Sivirājā dhammarājā* icc evam-
 ādayo. Ettha kiñcāpi pāliyaṃ porāṇaṭṭhakathāsu ca *mahārājo*
 ti ādini na santi, tathā pi ⁵"sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhū-
 tānukampako" ti pāliyaṃ *sabbasakho* ti dassanato *mahārājo* ti
 ādini pi avassam icchitabbāni. Tathā hi samāsesu *dhamma-*
 20 *rājena dhammarājassā* ti ādini dissanti, etāni *okārantarūpāni*
 eva^c, n' *ākārantarūpāni*:

Mahārājo mahārājā, mahārājaṃ mahārāje, mahārājena · ma-
hārājehi mahārājebhi, mahārājassa mahārājānaṃ, mahārājā
mahārājasmā mahārājamhā · mahārājehi mahārājebhi, ma-
 25 *hārājassa mahārājānaṃ, mahārāje mahārājasmiṃ mahārā-*
jamhi · mahārājesu, bho mahārāja bhavanto mahārājā.
Kaccāyana-Cūḷaniruttinayehi pana ⁶*bho mahārājā* iti ekavaca-
 na-bahuvacanāni pi daṭṭhabbāni. Yathā *mahārājo* ti *okārantā-*
padassa vasena, evaṃ *Sivirājo dhammarājo devarājo* ti ādinam
 30 pi *okārantāpadānaṃ* vasena pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā
 yojetabbā. Ayaṃ pan' *ākārantavasena* nāmikapadamālā:

Mahārājā · mahārājā mahārājāno, mahārājānaṃ mahārā-
jaṃ · mahārājāno, mahārāññā mahārājina · mahārājūhi
mahārājūbhi, mahārāñño mahārājino · mahārāññaṃ ma-

¹ S I 33²⁴. ² J VI 492⁵. ³ S I 219⁵. ⁴ J VI 502¹⁴ (*infra* 156⁵). ⁵ Th 648^{ab}.
⁶ (88²⁵ 89²⁵; 90²⁵).

^a B^{ems} om. ^b ita C^e (cf. 154²); B^e om. Sivirājo, B^m om. Sivirājo
 dhammarājo. ^c (C^e yeva).

*hārājunaṃ, mahārāṇṇā · mahārājūhi mahārājūbhi, mahārāṇṇo mahārājino · mahārāṇṇaṃ mahārājūnaṃ, mahārāṇṇe mahārājini · mahārājusu, bho mahārāja bhavanto mahārājāno. Idhā pi ¹pakaraṇadvayanayena bho mahārājā iti ekavacana-bahuvacanāni pi daṭṭhabbāni. Yathā ca mahārājā ⁵ti ākārantaḥpadassa vasena, evaṃ *Sīvirājā dhammarājā devarājā* ti ādinam pi ākārantaḥpadānaṃ vāsena pakatirūpassa nāmika-padamālā yojetabbā. Idha aparā pi atthassa pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ kiriyāpadehi saddhiṃ yojetvā ākāranta'okārantaṇaṃ missakavasena-nāmikapadamālā vuccate:*

*Mahārājā mahārājo tiṭṭhati · mahārājāno mahārājā tiṭṭhanti, mahārājānaṃ mahārājaṃ passati · mahārājāno mahārāje passati, mahārāṇṇā mahārājina mahārājena kamaṃ · mahārājūhi mahārājūbhi mahārājehi mahārājebhi kamaṃ, mahārāṇṇo mahārājino mahārājassa diyaṭe · mahārāṇṇaṃ ma- ¹⁰hārājūnaṃ mahārājānaṃ diyaṭe, mahārāṇṇā mahārājā mahārājasmā mahārājamaḥ nissaṭaṃ · mahārājūhi mahārājūbhi mahārājehi mahārājebhi nissaṭaṃ, mahārāṇṇo mahārājino mahārājassa pariggaho · mahārāṇṇaṃ mahārājūnaṃ mahārājānaṃ pariggaho, mahārāṇṇe mahārājini mahārāje ²⁰mahārājasmaṃ mahārājamaḥ patiṭṭhitaṃ · mahārājusu mahārājesu patiṭṭhitaṃ, bho mahārāja tvaṃ tiṭṭha · bhonto mahārājāno mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā ti. Evaṃ *yuvārājā yuvārājo* ti ādisu pi. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: kasmā pakaraṇakattunā imasmiṃ tṭhāne mahanto vāyāmo ca mahanto ca ²⁵parakkamo kato; nanv etesu pi padesu kānici buddhavadane vijjanti kānici na vijjanti ti. | Viññūhi te evaṃ vattabbā: pakaraṇakattāren' ettha so ca mahanto vāyāmo so ca mahanto parakkamo sātṭhakathe navaṅge satthu sāsane saddesu ca atthesu ca sotārānaṃ suṭṭhu kosalluppādanena sāsanaṣṣōpa- ³⁰kāratthaṃ kato; yāni c' etāni tena padāni dassitāni, etesu kānici buddhavadane vijjanti kānici na vijjanti. Ettha yāni buddhavadane vijjanti, tāni vijjamānavasena gahitāni; yāni na vijjanti, tāni porāṇatṭhakathādisu vijjamānavasena pālinayavasena ca gahitāni ti. Atrāyaṃ samkhepato adhippāya- ³⁵vibhāvanā: ²"idaṃ vatvā mahārājā Kaṃso ³Bārāṇasiggaho*

¹ (154²⁷). ² J II 403²⁻³. ³ ns. cit. Ja II 403⁴ et confert Ja II 40⁴ [Mithi-laggaha].

nāmikapadamālā paripuṇṇā bhavissanti; sati yeva tasmim̐ paripuṇṇā bhavanti; tathā hi buddhavacane anekasatasahassāni^a nāmikapadāni kiriyāpadāni ca pāṭiekkam̐ pāṭiekkam̐ ekavacana-bahuvacanakāhi sattahi aṭṭhahi vā nāmavibhattihi channavutiyā ca ākhyātikavacanehi yojitāni na santi^b, nayavasena pana santi⁵ yeva. Iti nayavasena mahārājā mahārājasamā ti ādini amhehi ṭhapitāni; mahārājā tiḷḷhanti, mahārājā tumhe tiḷḷhathā ti imāni pana¹ "atha kho cattāro mahārājā^c mahatiyā ca yakkhasenāya . . . mahatiyā ca kumbhaṇḍasenāya" ti dassanato² "cattāro te mahārājā samantā caturo disā daddallamānā^d aṭṭham^e vane¹⁰ Kāpilavatthave" ti dassanato^f ca vuttāni; mahārājan ti ādini pi pālīn ca pālīnayaṇ ca disvā eva vuttāni. Asamāse rājam^g rājenā ti ādini na passāma, tasmā suṭṭhu vicāretabbam idam̐ ṭhānam, idam̐ hi duddasam̐ vīrajātinā jānitabbatṭhānam; sace panāyasmanto buddhavacane vā porāṇikāsu vā aṭṭhakathāsu asamāse rā-¹⁵ jam^g rājenā ti ādini passeyyātha, tadā sādhamkam̐ manasikarotha, ko hi nāma sabbappakārena buddhavacane vohārappabhedam̐ jānitum samattho aññatra pabhinnaṭṭhisambhedehi mahākhiṇṇāsavehi, yuttaṇ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ³"vītatāṇho anādāno niruttipadakovidō akkharānam̐ sannipātam̐ jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti.²⁰

Brahmā · brahmā brahmāno, brahmānam̐ brahmaṇ · brahmāno, brahmunā · brahmehi brahmebhi brahmūhi brahmūbhi, brahmassa brahmuno · brahmānam̐ brahmūnam̐, brahmunā · brahmehi brahmebhi brahmūhi brahmūbhi, brahmassa brahmuno · brahmānam̐ brahmūnam̐, brahmani brahmesu^h,²⁵

bho brahma bho brahme · bhavanto brahmāno — Yamakamahātheraruciya bho brahmā iti bahuvacanam̐ vā. Ettha pana ⁴"paṇḍitapurisehi devehi brahmūhi" ti ṭikāvacanassa dassanato, ⁵"brahmūnam̐ vacīghoso hoti" ti ca ⁶"brahmūnam̐ vimānādisu chandarāgo kāmāsavo na hoti" ti ca aṭṭhakathāvacanassa das-³⁰ sanato, ⁷"vihimsasāññi paguṇam̐ na bhāsim̐ dhammam̐ paṇitam̐ manujesu brahme" ti āhacca bhāsītassa ca dassanato *brahmūhi*

¹ D III 194^a (Sd § 391). ² D II 258^e-f. ³ Dh 352a-d. ⁴ ***. ⁵ ***. ⁶ ***
(Atthasālinī nūhik brahmānam̐ vimānādisu rhi eñ¹, ns). ⁷ S I 138²⁴⁻²⁵ (Sd § 479).

^a C^eB^m anekasatam̐ sah^o. ^b C^e na dissanti. ^c ns: pālī to² tui¹ nūhik kā³ cattāro mahārājano rhi kra eñ¹ (= D *codd.* B^{mr}). ^d C^eB^{ens} daddaḷhamānā. ^e *ita* B^ens (= D); C^eB^m āgacchum̐. ^f B^m dissanato. ^g *ita* C^eB^{ems}; ns *cīt.* 153²⁶. ^h B^m brahmasu.

brahmūbhi brahmūnaṃ brahme ti padāni vuttāni, etāni Cūṇanirutti-Niruttipīṭaka-Kaccāyanesu na^a āgatāni.

- Sakhā · sakhā sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo^b, sakhaṃ sakhāraṃ sakhānaṃ · sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo, sakhinā · sakhārehi, sakhārebhi sakhehi sakhebbhi, sakhissa sakhino · sakhīnaṃ sakhārānaṃ sakhānaṃ, sakhārasmā sakhinā · sakhārehi sakhārebhi sakhehi sakhebbhi, sakhissa sakhino · sakhīnaṃ sakhārānaṃ sakhānaṃ, sakhe · sakhesu sakhāresu, bho sakha bho sakhā bho sakhi^c bho sakhe · bhavanto sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo* — Yamakamahātheramatena *bho sakhā* iti [Manojajātake]^d bahuvacanaṃ vā, |'Pāliyaṃ pana Suvanna-kakka-
 5 *ṭajātake* "hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsi" ti dighavasena vutto *sakhāsaddo* ālapane-kavacanaṃ, tasmā Yamakamahātheranayo na yujjati' ti ce, | no na yujjati: yasmā^e "n' etādisā sakhā honti
 10 *labbhā me jīvato sakhā*" ti Manojajātake *sakhāsaddo* ekavacanaṃ pi hoti bahuvacanaṃ pi, tathā hi tattha paṭhamapāde bahuvacanaṃ dutiyapāde pan' ekavacanaṃ, tasmā Yamakamahātherena paccattālapanabahuvacanaṭṭhāne *sakhāsaddo* vutto.

Ettha ca^a "sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhūtānukampako"
 20 ti pāṭhānulomena samāse labbhamānassa *sakhasaddassa* nāmi-kapadamālā bhavati: *sabbasakho sabbasakhā, sabbasakhaṃ sabbasakhe* ti ādinā *purisanayena*. Atrāyaṃ samāsaviggaho: *sabbesaṃ janānaṃ sakhā, sabbe vā janā sakhino* etassā ti *sabbasakho, yathā sabbaveri* ti.

- 25 *Attā · attā attāno, attānaṃ attāṃ · attāno, attanā attena · attanehi attanebbhi, attano attānaṃ, attanā · attanehi attanebbhi, attano attānaṃ, attani attanesu, bho attā · bhavanto attā bhonto attāno*. Ettha pana^a "attaṃ niraṃkatvā[na] piyāni^e sevati; ^bsace gacchasi Pañcālaṃ khippam attāṃ jahissasi
 30 *migaṃ panthānupannaṃ^f va mahantaṃ bhayaṃ essati*" ti pāḷisu *attan* ti dassanato *attan* tīdha^g vuttaṃ, "attena vā attaniyena vā" ti pāḷidassanato pana *attanā* ti. Cūṇaniruttiyaṃ pana *attassā* ti catutthi-chatṭhinam ekavacanaṃ āgataṃ, etaṃ Kaccāyane

¹ J III 295¹⁰, cf. Sd § 479 (ns: "hare sakhā" nruik upendavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ chandānurakkhaṇadīgha lañ² hū ra eñ¹). ² J III 323¹⁰ (Sd § 391). ³ (154¹⁷).

⁴ J III 280⁴. ⁵ J VI 416¹⁰⁻¹⁷. ⁶ M I 297²⁷.

^a B^m om. ^b ita C^eB^mns (Sd § 392, 394). ^c (B^e ad. bho sakhi, vide Kev 113). ^d C^e om (158¹²). ^e B^m om. piyāni ... catutthi 158²⁰⁻²². ^f ita B^ens; C^e bandhānubandhaṃ (B^m om.). ^g B^e ti tīdha.

Niruttipiṭake ca na dissati, ¹katthaci pana *allesū* ti āgataṃ; sabbān' etāni sātthakathaṃ jīnatantiṃ oloketvā gahetabbāni.

Ātumā · ātumā ātumāno, ātumānaṃ ātumaṃ · ātumāno, ātumaṇa · ātumehi ātumebhi ti ādinā purisanayena vatvā bho ātuma · bhavanto ātumā ātumāno ti vattabbaṃ. Tatra ⁵ *attasaddassa samāse bhāvitatto bhāvitattā, bhāvitattaṃ bhāvitatte, bhāvitattena · bhāvitattehi bhāvitattebhi ti purisanayen' eva nā-mikapadamālā yojetabbā.*

Sā · sā sāno, sānaṃ sāne, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa sānaṃ, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa sānaṃ, sāne sānesu, ¹⁰ *bho sā bhavanto sāno. Sā vuccati sunakho. Ettha ca* ² *"na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti; ³sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti nidassanapadāni. ⁴Keci pana sāsaddassa dutiyā-tātiyādisu saṃ se, senā ti ādinī rūpāni vadanti; tan na yuttaṃ, na hi tāni saṃ se, senā ti ādinī rūpāni buddhavacane c' eva aṭṭhakathā-* ¹⁵ *disu ca Niruttipiṭake ca dissanti. Evaṃ pana Niruttipiṭake vuttaṃ: sā tiṭṭhati sāno tiṭṭhanti, sānaṃ passati sāne passati, sānā kataṃ · sānehi kataṃ sānebhi kataṃ, sāssa diyaṇe sānaṃ diyaṇe, sānā nissaṭṭhaṃ · sānehi nissaṭṭhaṃ sānebhi nissaṭṭhaṃ, sāssa pariggaho sānaṃ pariggaho, sāne paṭiṭṭhaṃ sānesu paṭiṭṭhi-* ²⁰ *taṃ, bho sā bhavanto sāno ti. Tasmā Niruttipiṭake vuttanayen' eva nā-mikapadamālā gahetabbā. Atr' idaṃ vattabbaṃ: yathā ⁵"sehi dārehi asantuṭṭho"⁶ ti ādisu pulliṅge vattamānassa 'sako' iti atthavācakassa sasaddassa 'attano ayan ti so' ti etasmiṃ atthe so sā, saṃ se, sena · sehi sehi, sāssa* ²⁵ *sānaṃ, sā sasmā samhā · sehi sehi, sāssa sānaṃ, se sasmiṃ samhi · sesū ti purisanayena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti; yathā vā ⁷"himsanti attasambhūtā tacasāraṃ va saṃ phalaṃ; ⁸sāni kammāni tap-penti; ⁹Kosalaṃ sen' asantuṭṭhaṃ jivagāhaṃ agāhayi" ti ādisu* ³⁰ *napuṃsakaliṅge vattamānassa 'sakam' icc atthavācakassa sa-saddassa saṃ · sāni sū, saṃ · sāni se, sena · sehi sehi, sāssa sānaṃ, sā sasmā samhā · sehi sehi, sāssa sānaṃ, se sasmiṃ samhi · sesū ti cittaṇayena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā sunakha-*

¹ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-kyam² nuiik, ns (cf. Rūp 125). ² D I 166³.

³ S I 176¹². ⁴ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns (Rūp 144). ⁵ Sn 108a. ⁶ S I 70³⁴. ⁷ J II 7²⁷. ⁸ J II 22²³.

^a C^eB^cns. santuṭṭho.

vācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti^a. || Evaṃ sante kasmā
 tehi ācariyehi dutiyā-tatīyāṭṭhāne saṃ se, senā ti vuttaṃ, kasmā
 ca pañcamīṭṭhāne sā sasmā samhā ti vuttaṃ, sattamīṭṭhāne
 ca se sasmīṃ samhī ti ca vuttaṃ. | Sabbam etaṃ akāraṇaṃ:
 5 takkaḡāhamattena gahitakaṃ^b akāraṇaṃ; sunakhavācako hi
 sāsaddo ākārantatāpakatiko na purisa-cittasaddādayo viya akā-
 rantatāpakatiko, yāya imassa idisāni rūpāni siyūṃ, sā ca pakati
 n' atthi, na c' eso rājā brahmā sakhā attā icc evamādayo viya
 paṭhamam ākārantabhāve ṭhatvā pacchā paṭiladdhaākāran-
 10 tato^c, atha kho, niccam okārantatāpakatiko gosaddo viya,
 niccam ākārantatāpakatiko, niccam ākārantatāpakatikassa ca
 evarūpāni rūpāni^d na santi; tasmā Niruttiṭṭhake pabhinnaṭṭi-
 sambhidena āyasmatā Mahākaccāyanena na vuttāni. || Sace pi
 maññeyyūṃ 'attaṃ attenā ti ca dassanato saṃ senā ti imāni
 15 pana gahetabbāni' ti, | na gahetabbāni · rājā brahmā sakhā
 attā sā pumā icc evamādinam^e aññamaññaṃ padamālāvasena
 visadisattā nayavasena gahetabbākārassa asambhavato, idise
 hi ṭhāne nayaggāhavasena gahaṇaṃ nāma sadosaṃ yeva siyā;
 tasmā nayaggāhavasena pi na gahetabbāni. Aparam pi atra
 20 vattabbaṃ: yathā hi "sāhi nārīhi te yanti" ti vutte 'attano
 nārī ti sā nārī' ti evaṃatthavato itthilīṅgassa kaññāsaddena
 sadisassa sāsaddassa sā · sā sāyo, saṃ · sā sāyo, sāya · sāhi
 sābhi, sāya sānaṃ, sāya · sāhi sābhi, sāya · sānaṃ, sāya sāyaṃ;
 sāsū ti kaññānayena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā imassa suna-
 25 khavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti. || Evaṃ sante kasmā
 te ācariyā tatīyābahuvacanaṭṭhāne^f ca sāhi sābhi ti rūpāni
 icchanti kasmā ca sattamibahuvacanaṭṭhāne sāsū ti. | Idam pi
 akāraṇaṃ · ākārantapullīṅgattā^g. || Kasmā ca pana catutthi-
 chaṭṭhekavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakkarassa rassavasena sassa iti
 30 rūpaṃ icchanti. | Idam pi akāraṇaṃ · sunakhavācakassa sā-
 saddassa ākārantatāpakatikattā, ākārantatāpakatikassa ca sā-
 saddassa, yathā ākārantatāpakatikassa purisasaddassa puri-
 sassā ti catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanarūpaṃ bhavati, evarūpassa
 rūpassa^h abhāvato; ten' eva āyasmā Mahākaccāno Niruttiṭṭhake

^a ***. ^g ns: samyug āgamaṃ nhoa^h rā rassa apru ma mrai hū lui.

^a (Bm santi, cf. 160¹²). ^b ita Bm; CeBemns gahitaṃ. ^c dedi; CeBemns
 °antatā. ^d Bm om. ^e dedi; CeBemns evamādinī. ^f (Be tatiya-hi-bhi-bahuva-
 caṭṭhāne). ^g Bm ākārantassa pullīṅgattā.

sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpaṃ dassento catutthi-chatṭhe-
 kavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakharassa dīghavasena sāssa iti rūpaṃ
 āha. || Kasmā ca pana te ācariyā catutthekavacanaṭṭhāne sāya
 iti rūpaṃ icchanti. | Idam pi akāraṇaṃ; ṭhapetvā hi ākāra-
 titthiliṅge ghasaññato^a ākārato paresaṃ nādināṃ āyādesaṃ⁵
 ca akārantato pun-napūṃsakaliṅgato parassa catutthekavaca-
 nassa āyādesaṃ ca ākārantapullīṅge aghato ākārato^b parassa
 catutthekavacanassa katthaci pi āyādeso na dissati, Nirutti-
 ṭake ca tādisaṃ rūpaṃ na vuttaṃ — avacanaṃ yeva yutta-
 taram^c · buddhavacane aṭṭhakathādisu ca anāgamanato, yā pan'¹⁰
 amhehi Niruttiṭṭakam nissāya buddhavacanaṃ ca sunakhavā-
 cakassa sāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuttā, sā yeva sārato
 paccetabbā. Ettha pi nānāatthesu vattamānaṃ liṅgattaya-
 pariyaṇānaṃ sā so saṃ icc etesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ padānaṃ paka-
 tirūpassa nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā daṭṭhabbā.¹⁵
 || Ettha siyā: yo tumhehi sāsaddo¹ tam²saddatthe ca sunakhe
 ca sakam icc atthe ca vattati³ ti icchito, kathaṃ taṃ "sā" ti
 vutte yeva 'imassa atthassa vācako' ti jānanti ti. | Na jānanti;
 payogavasena pana jānanti lokiyajānā c' eva paṇḍitā ca, payo-
 gavasena hi² "sā Maddi nāgam ārukkhi^c nātibaddhaṃ va^d kuñ-
 jaraṇ" ti ādisu sāsaddassa tam²saddatthata viññāyati, evaṃ²⁰
 sāsaddo tam²saddatthe ca vattati, ³"na yattha sā upaṭṭhito
 hoti; 'Bhagavato sājātim^e pi sutvā sattā amatarasabhāgino
 bhavanti" ti ādisu sāsaddassa sunakhavācakatā viññāyati;
⁵"annaṃ tava-y-idam^f pakataṃ yasassi taṃ khajjare bhuñjare²⁵
 piyyare ca, jānāsi maṃ tvam paradattūpajivim, uttiṭṭhapiṇḍam
 labhatam^g "sapāko" ti ettha pana 'sāsaddassa rassabhāvaka-
 raṇena sapāko ti pālī ṭhitā' ti atthaṃ agahetvā 'sānaṃ sunakhā-
 naṃ idam^h [cittam]^g san' ti sam iti atthaṃ gahetvā 'saṃ pacati ti
 sapāko' ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁷"sapāko³⁰
 ti sapākacaṇḍālo" icc eva vuttaṃ, tam pi^h etam ev' atthaṃ
 dīpeti — evaṃ sāsaddo sunakhe ca vattati; ⁸"sāⁱ dārā jantu-

¹ cf. 162². ² J VI 591⁶. ³ D I 166⁶. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J IV 380¹²⁻¹⁵. ⁶ ns cit.
 "Jat-ṭṭka": ... sunakhe māretvā pacitvā khādanakacaṇḍālo. ⁷ Ja IV 380²⁰
 (ns cit. et Pj II 184¹²; sapāko pro sopāko). ⁸ ***.

^a CeBm ghasaññato. ^b (Be ākārantato). ^c ita Bm; CeB^{ens} āruhi.
^d Ce nātibandhaṃ va, Bm nātibandhava; leg. nātivaddho (= J); ns cit.: nāti-
 baddhaṃ v. k. ti apagatabaddhaṃ | Jat-aṭṭhakathā. ^e Bm sājāti. ^f (Be tavēdaṃ).
^g Be^{ns} om. ^h Bm om. ⁱ (Be^{ns} sakā).

naṃ piyā" ti vutte pana 'sakā dārā sattānaṃ piyā' ti atthādi-
panavasena sāsaddassa sakavācakatā paññāyati — evaṃ sā-
saddo sakam icc atthe ca vattati; iti sāsaddaṃ payogavasena
'idisatthassa vācako' ti jānanti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

- 5 *taṃsaddatthe ca sunakhe sakasmim pi ca vattati*
sāsaddo, so ca kho ñeyyo payogānaṃ vasena ve. 22
Ettha ca pāliyaṃ ¹"na yattha sā upatthito hoti" ti ekavaca-
nappayogadassanato ca, ²"asantā kira maṃ jammā tātā tātā
ti bhāsare rakkhasā puttārūpena sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti
10 bahuvacanappayogadassanato ca, Niruttipiṭake *sāno* icc ādi-
dassanato ca *sā · sā sāno, sānaṃ sāne, sānā* ti ādinā sunakha-
vācakassa sāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā kathitā.

Idāni ³*pūmasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

- Pumā · pumā pumāno, pumānaṃ pumāne, pumānā pumunā*
15 *pumena · pumānehi pumānebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ,*
pumānā pumunā · pumānehi pumānebhi, pumassa pumuno ·
pumānaṃ, pumāne pumānesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā
pumāno — bho pumā iti bahuvacananayo pi ñeyyo. Ettha
pana ⁴"thiyo tassa pajāyanti na pumā jāyare kule yo jānaṃ
20 pucchito pañhaṃ aññathā naṃ viyākare" ti ayaṃ pālī *pumā-*
saddassa bahuvacanabhāvasādhikā. Kaccāyane ⁵*he pumaṃ* iti
sānusvāraṃ ^a ālapane kavacanāṃ dissati, tad anekesu pālippade-
sesu ca atthakathāsu ca sānusārānaṃ ^b ālapanavacanānaṃ adas-
sanato idha na vadāmi; upaparikkhitvā, yuttaṃ ce, gahetabbam
25 — ⁶"yasassi naṃ paññavantam visayhā" ti ettha pana chandānu-
rakkhaṇattham āgamavasen' evānusāro ^b hoti na sabhāvato ti
daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ ākārantavasena nāmikapadamālā. ⁷"Soḷas-
itthisahassānaṃ na vijjati pumo tadā ahorattānaṃ accayena nib-
batto aham ekako" ti ca ⁸"yathā balākayonimhi na vijjati pumo
30 sadā meggesu gajjamānesu gabbhaṃ gaṇhanti tā tadā" ^c ti ca pā-
līdassanato pana okārantavasena pi nāmikapadamālā veditabbā:
Pumo pumā, pumaṃ pume, pumena · pumehi pumebhi, pu-
massa pumānaṃ, pumā pumasmā pumamhā · pumehi pu-
mebhi, pumassa pumānaṃ, pume pumasmim pumamhi ·
35 *pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā — bho pumā* iti vā.

¹ (161²²). ² S I 176¹⁴⁻¹⁵ + 176¹³. ³ (cf. Ke 152—159). ⁴ J III 459¹³⁻¹⁴.

⁵ Kev 153. ⁶ (147³). ⁷ Cp III 6: 2^{a-d}. ⁸ Ap 42¹¹⁻¹² (Sd § 266, 672).

^a ita B^m; C^eB^ens sānusāraṃ. ^b ita C^eB^em^{ns}. ^c Ap: sadā.

Evam *pumasaddassa* dvidhā nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Idāni missakanayo^a vuccate:

Pumā pumo · pumāno pumā, pumānaṃ pumaṃ · pumāne pume, pumānā pumunā pumena · pumānehi pumānebhi pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ, pumānā 5 pumunā pumā pumasmā pumamhā · pumānehi pumānebhi pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ, pumāne pume pumasmīṃ pumamhi · pumānesu pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumāno bhavanto pumā bho pumāno — bho pumā 10
iti vā.

Idāni *rahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, rahā vuccati pāpadhammo:

Rahā · rahā rahino, rahānaṃ rahāne, rahinā · rahinehi rahinebhi, rahassa rahānaṃ, rahā · rahānehi rahānebhi, rahassa rahānaṃ, rahāne rahānesu, bho raha · bhavanto rahino 15 bhavanto rahā.

Idāni *daḷhadhammasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Daḷhadhammā · daḷhadhammā daḷhadhammāno, daḷhadhammānaṃ daḷhadhammāne, daḷhadhamminā · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammānaṃ, da- 20 ḷhadhamminā · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammānaṃ, daḷhadhamme daḷhadhammesu, bho daḷhadhammā^b · bhavanto daḷhadhammāno bhavanto daḷhadhammā — bho daḷhadhammāno bho daḷhadhammā

iti bahuvacanam viññeyyam. Evam *paccakkhadhammasaddassa* 25 nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha ca ¹"seyyathā pi bhikkhave cattāro dhanuggahā daḷhadhammā" ti idam nidassanam. Imisam pana pāḷiyam *daḷhadhammā* iti bahuvacanavasena āgatattā *daḷhadhammasaddo* ākāraṇto ti pi okāraṇto ti pi appasiddho · tadantānaṃ bahuvacanabhāve tulyarūpattā; tathā pi amhehi 30 padamālā ākāraṇtavasen' eva^c yojitā, ²idisesu hi thānesu *daḷhadhammasaddo* ākāraṇto ti pi okāraṇto ti pi vattum yujjat' eva · aparivyattarūpattā, aññasmim pana^d pāḷipadesa ativa parivyatto hutvā okāraṇtadaḷhadhammasaddo dvidhā dissati · guṇasadda-paṇ- 35 ṇattivācakasaddavasena. Tattha ³"issatthe c' asmi kusalo daḷha-

¹ S II 265²². ² = samās arā tui¹ nhuik, ns. ³ J VI 77²⁵.

^a Bm onayena (?). ^b (Ce ad. daḷhadhammā). ^c ns om. eva. ^d Bm om.

dhammo ti vissuto" ti ettha *daḥhadhammasaddo okāra*nto guṇa-saddo, ¹"Bārāṇasiyaṃ Daḥhadhammo nāma rājā rajjaṃ kāresi" ti ettha pana paṇṇattivācakasaddo; evaṃ *okāra*nto *daḥhadhammasaddo* dvidhā dīṭṭho. Tassa pana *daḥhadhammo daḥhadhammā*,
 5 *daḥhadhammaṃ daḥhadhamme* ti *purisa*ṇayena nāmikapadamālā^a ñeyyā; *ākāra*nto *ākāra*ntānaṃ vasena missakapadamālā^a ca, kathaṃ:

Daḥhadhammā daḥhadhammo · daḥhadhammāno daḥhadham-
mā, daḥhadhammānaṃ daḥhadhammaṃ · daḥhadhammāne^b
 10 *daḥhadhamme, daḥhadhamminā daḥhadhammena · daḥha-*
dhammehi daḥhadhammebhi, daḥhadhammassa daḥhadham-
mānaṃ, daḥhadhamminā daḥhadhammā daḥhadhammasmā
daḥhadhammamhā · daḥhadhammehi daḥhadhammebhi, da-
ḥhadhammassa daḥhadhammānaṃ, daḥhadhamme daḥha-
 15 *dhammasmiṃ daḥhadhammamhi · daḥhadhammesu, bho da-*
ḥhadhamma · bhavānto daḥhadhammāno bhavānto^c *daḥha-*
dhammā ti. Evaṃ *paccakkhadhammā paccakkhadhammo*
 ti missakapadamālā ca yojetabbā.

Idāni *vivaṭacchadasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate^d:
 20 *Vivaṭacchadā · vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchadāno, vivaṭacchadā-*
naṃ vivaṭacchadāne, vivaṭacchadena · vivaṭacchadehi viva-
ṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭacchadānaṃ, vivaṭacchadā ·
vivaṭacchadehi vivaṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭaccha-
dānaṃ, vivaṭacchade vivaṭacchadesu, bho vivaṭacchada ·
 25 *bhavānto vivaṭacchadā bhavānto vivaṭacchadāno.* Ayaṃ
 nāmikapadamālā ²"sace pana agāra^{smā} anagāriyaṃ pabbajati,
 araham^ṃ hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭacchadā" ti pāḷi-
 dassanato *ākāra*ntavasena kathitā, ³"loke vivaṭacchado" ti
 pi pāḷidassanato pana *okāra*ntavasena pi kathetabbā: *viva-*
 30 *ṭacchado vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadaṃ vivaṭacchade* ti, missaka-
 vasena pi kathetabbā: *vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchado · vivaṭaccha-*
dāno vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadānaṃ vivaṭacchadaṃ · vivaṭaccha-
dāne vivaṭacchade ti.

Idāni *vattahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, Vattahā
 35 ti Sakko^e:

¹ Ja III 385¹⁹. ² D I 89⁷ (Sv; Pj II 450²²). ³ Sv (pt) *ad* D II 16²⁴ (Sd § 176).

^a (B^m missapadamālā). ^b Be *om.* ^c B^m *om.* ^d B^{em}ns vuccati.

^e *ācāri* (: Vatrabbhū 78²⁻¹³); CeB^{em}ns satto (= sattavā, ns).

Vattahā vattahāno, vattahānaṃ vattahāne, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattahino vattahānaṃ, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattahino vattahānaṃ, vattahāne vattahānesu, bho vattaha bhavanto vattahāno atha vā bho vattahā bho vattahāno icc api. 5

Idāni *vuttasirasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Vuttasirā · vuttasirā vuttasirāno, vuttasirānaṃ vuttasirāne, vuttasirānā · vuttasirānehi vuttasirānebhi, vuttasirassa vuttasirānaṃ, vuttasirā · vuttasirehi^a vuttasirebhi^a, vuttasirassa vuttasirānaṃ, vuttasire vuttasiresu, bho vuttasira · bhavanto 10 *vuttasirāno.* ¹"Vuttasiro" ti okārantapāṭho pi dissati.

Idāni *yuvāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yuvā · yuvā yuvāno yuvānā, yuvānaṃ yuvam · yuvāne yuve, yuvānā yuvana yuvānena · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvebhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṃ yuvānaṃ, yuvānā 15 *yuvānasmā yuvānamhā · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvebhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṃ yuvānaṃ, yuvāne yuvānasmim yuvānamhi yuve yuvasmim yuvamhi · yuvānesu yuvāsu yuvesu, bho yuva yuvāna · bhavanto yuvāno.* Imas-

mim ṭhāne ekadesena ākārantanayo ca sabbathā okārantanayo 20 ca ekadesena ca okārantanayo ti tayo nayā dissanti. *Maghava-* *saddassa* pi *maghavā · maghavā maghavāno maghavānā* ti ādinā *yuvāsaddassēva* nāmikapadamālāyojanaṃ kubbanti garū, Niruttipiṭake pana *maghavā tiṭṭhati maghavanto tiṭṭhanti, maghavantaṃ passati maghavante^b passati, maghavatā kataṃ · magha-* 25 *vantehi kataṃ maghavantebhi kataṃ, maghavalō diyate maghavantānaṃ diyate, maghavatā nissaṭaṃ · maghavantehi nissaṭaṃ maghavantebhi nissaṭaṃ, maghavalō pariggaho maghavantānaṃ pariggaho, maghavati patiṭṭhitaṃ maghavantesu patiṭṭhitaṃ, bho maghavā bhavanto maghavanto ti guṇavāpadanayena vuttaṃ,* 30 *tathā Cūlaniruttiyaṃ* pi; taṃ pāḷiyā samsandati sameti, pāḷiyaṃ hi ²"Sakko Mahāli devānaṃ indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahoṣi, tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati" ti vuttaṃ, etena 'Magho ti nāmaṃ assa attbhi ti Maghavā' ti atthiatthavācaka^a *vantupaccayavasena* padasiddhi dassitā hoti, 35 *tasmāssa guṇavantaṃ* *saddassa* viya ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

¹ M II 168¹⁸ (Sd V 176). ² S I 230²¹.

^a ita C^eB^m, cf. 166²². ^b ita C^e; B^m maghavanto; B^e(ns) om.

Idāni *addhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate; *addha-*saddassa hi yaṃ kāle magge ca vattamānassa ¹"atīto addhā; ²dīgho" *addhā* suduggamo" ti ādisu *addhā* ti paṭhamantaṃ rūpaṃ dissati, taṃ ³"addhā idaṃ mantapadaṃ sududdasan" 5 ti ādisu ekamsatthe vattamānena *addhā* ti nipātapadena samānaṃ, nipātānaṃ pana padamālā na rūhati nāmikānaṃ yeva rūhati:

Addhā • *addhā addhāno*, *addhānaṃ addhāne*, *addhunā* • *addhānehi addhānebhī*, *addhuno addhānaṃ*, *addhunā* • *addhānehi addhānebhī*, *addhuno addhānaṃ*, *addhani ad-* 10 *dhāne* • *addhānesu*, *bho addha* • *bhavanto addhā addhāno*.

Ettha kiñci payogaṃ dassessāma: ⁴"tayo addhā; ⁵addhānaṃ vītivatto; ⁶iminā dīghena addhunā; ⁷dīghassa addhuno accayena; ⁸pathaddhuno pannarase va cando; ⁹ahū atitam-addhāne samaṇo khantidipano; ¹⁰addhāne gacchante na^b paññāyissati" icc 15 ādayo ñeyyā. Ayam pi pan' ettha nīti veditabbā: *addhānaṃ* ti dutiyekavacanantavasena catutthī-chatthibahuvacanavasena ca vuttaṃ rūpaṃ ¹¹"addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti" ti ādisu dīghamaggavācakena *addhānaṃ* ti napuṃsakena sadisaṃ sutisāmaññavasenā ti.

20 Idāni *muddhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Muddhā • *muddhā muddhāno*, *muddhaṃ* • *muddhe mud-* *dhāne*, *muddhānā* • *muddhānehi muddhānebhī*, *muddhassa* *muddhānaṃ*, [*muddhā*]^c *muddhānā* • *muddhehi*^d *muddhe-* 25 *bhī*^d, *muddhassa muddhānaṃ*, *muddhani muddhānesu*, *bho muddha* • *bhavanto muddhā muddhāno*. Evaṃ *abhibhavitā-* padena visadisapadāni bhavanti.

Iti nānāyehi pi^c *abhibhavitā* padena sadisāni ¹²*vattā* dīni, visadisāni ¹³*guyavā* dīni ¹⁴*rājā sā* icc ādīni ca ākāranta padāni dassitāni saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi.

30 Ettha yogaṃ sace poso kare paṇḍitajātiko, tassa vohārabhedesu ¹⁵vijambhe ñāṇam uttamaṃ. 23

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-

¹ D III 216¹⁸. ² J VI 554²⁰. ³ J VI 414²⁴. ⁴ D III 216¹⁸. ⁵ ***. ⁶ A V 270³⁰, M I 82²¹. ⁷ D III 84²². ⁸ J IV 384²⁹ (Pr 431^d). ⁹ J III 43¹. ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ D I 1⁵. ¹² (139⁷ sqq). ¹³ (145²² sqq). ¹⁴ (153¹⁵, 159⁹). ¹⁵ yojana-vitthate manosilātale taruṇasthassa vijambhanam iva, ns.

^a J; *ad. c'*. ^b B^m ns *om.* ^c *ita* Ce; B^m(ns) *om.* ^d *ita* Ce B^m, *cf* 165⁹. ^e B^m nānāyehi, *om.* pi.

naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo ākā-
rantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma
chattho paricchedo.

Ukāraṇta-avaṇṇantatāpakatikāṃ ākārantapullīṅgaṃ nīṭṭhitāṃ.

VII.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā niggahīta- 5
pullīṅgānaṃ bhavanta karonta icc ādikassa pakatirūpassa nā-
mikapadamālā^a vakkhāma:

¹gacchaṃ^b mahāṃ caraṃ tiṭṭhaṃ dadāṃ bhuñjaṃ suṇaṃ pacāṃ
jayaṃ jaraṃ cavaṃ miyaṃ saraṃ kubbāṃ japaṃ vajaṃ. 1

Gacchaṃ gacchanta · gacchantā, gacchantāṃ gacchante, 10
gacchatā · gacchantehi gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa ·
gacchantānaṃ gacchatāṃ, gacchatā · gacchantehi gacchan-
tebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānaṃ gacchatāṃ,
gacchati (gacchante)^c · gacchantesu, bho gacchaṃ^d gac-
chā · bhavanto gacchanta. Gacchādini aññāni ca taṃsa- 15

disāni evaṃ ñeyyāni ti Yamakamahātheramatāṃ. Kiñcāp' ettha
tatiyekavacanattāhādisu gacchantena, gacchantā gacchantasmā
gacchantamhā, gacchantasmim gacchantamhi ti imāni padāni
nāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha payogadassanato gahetabbāni.
Tatra Yamakamahātherena ālapanavacanattāhāne yeva gac- 20
chanta mahanta caranta ti ādinaṃ^e bahuvacanattāṃ kathitaṃ,
paccattavacanattāhāne ekavacanattāṃ; ke(hi)ci pana paccatta-
vacanattāhāne ekavacana-bahuvacanattāṃ, ālapanavacanattāhāne
bahuvacanattāṃ yeva kathitaṃ, gacchaṃ mahāṃ caraṃ ti ādi-
naṃ pana ālapanattāhāne ekavacanattāṃ; mayaṃ pana buddha- 25
vacane anekāsu c' atthakathāsu^f 'gacchanta, mahanta' ti ādinaṃ
bahuvacanappayogānaṃ 'gacchaṃ mahāṃ' icc ādinaṃ ca sā-
nussārālanekavacanappayogānaṃ^g adassanato ²"gacchanta
(so) Bhāradvāja^h; ³sa gacchaṃ na nivattati; ⁴mahanta lokasan-

¹ Rūp 108 ad Kc 187; Karika 183. ² J VI 532¹². ³ J IV 494² (supra 35¹). ⁴ Ja II 205².

^a B^ens omālaṃ (191⁷). ^b Rūp: evaṃ. ^c ita Ce; B^{em}(ns) om. ^d C^e gaccha;
B^m om.; B^e ad. bho. ^e (B^m ādina). ^f B^e cātthako. ^g B^ens sānussārālo.
^h vide 80²⁶.

- nivāso" ti ādinam pana paccattekavacanappayogānañ ñeva dassanato tādīsāni rūpāni anijjhānakkhamāni viya maññāma. Niruttiṭṭake paccattālapanaṭṭhāne^a *mahanto bhavanto caranto* ti ādinam bahuvacanattam eva kathitam na ekavacanattam,
 5 tathā hi tattha ¹"maham bhavam caram tiṭṭhan" ti gātham vatvā *maham tiṭṭhali mahanto tiṭṭhanti* ti ca *bho mahā bhavanto mahanto* ti ca *bhavam tiṭṭhali bhavanto tiṭṭhanti* ti ca ādi vuttam. Ettha pana *bhavam bhavanto* ti padāni, yattha 'honto hontā' ti kiriyattham na vadanti, tattha ²"bhavam Kaccāno;
 10 ³mā bhavanto evam avacutthā" ti ādisu viya aññasmiṃ atthe patanato ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, tasmā, ⁴"santo sappurisā loke" ti ettha *santo* ti padassa viya ⁵"arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ettha *arahanto* ti padassa viya ca, *bhavanto* ti padassa bahuvacanattam nijjhānakkhamam, *mahanto*
 15 *caranto tiṭṭhanto* ti ādinam pana bahuvacanattam na nijjhānakkhamam viya amhe paṭibhāti, na hi katthaci pi *santo arahanto bhavanto* ti padavajjitānam *gacchanto mahanto caranto* ti ādinam anekapadasatānam bahuvacanantatāpayoge passāma, tathā hi
 20 bavhatthe katthaci ṭṭhāne ⁶*jānam* icc ādayo yathā dissanti, n' evam bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 2
 bavhatthe katthaci ṭṭhāne ⁷*santo* icc ādayo pi ca dissanti, n' evam bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 3
 25 *arahanto* ti bavhatthe ekanten' eva dissati^b,
 n' evam^b dissanti bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 4
 anekasatapāṭhesu ⁸"viharanto" ti ādisu ekassa pi bahukatthe pavatti na tu dissati. 5
 Bahuvacanānayaena *gacchanto* ti padassa hi gahāṇe sati bahavo dosā dissanti saccato; 6
 30 yath' ekamhi ghare daḍḍhe daḍḍhā sāmīpikā gharā, tathā bavhatthavācittē *gacchanto* ti padassa tu 7
viharanto ti ādinam bavhatthavācītā siyā: rūpanayo anīṭṭho ca gahetabbo anekadhā. 8
 || Evam sante pi, yasmā Niruttiṭṭakam nāma pabhinnaṭṭisam-

¹ cf. 167^a. ² S IV 119²⁵. ³ D I 122²⁶. ⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ A I 27²⁹. ⁶ (182⁴).
⁷ (168¹¹). ⁸ Ja I 95⁷ 106¹⁴ . . . VI 479²; Dhpa I 37¹⁴ 45⁶ . . . IV 232⁹; Pva 3⁷ 16²⁹ etc.

^a Be ns paccattālapane. ^b Bm om.

bhidena mahākhiṇāsavena Mahākaccāyanena^a katan ti loke pasiddham, tasmā idam ṭhānam punappunam upaparikkhitabham. | Kiñcāp' ettha there gāravena evam vuttam, tathā pi pālinayam garum katvā diṭṭhen' ekavacananayena adiṭṭho bahuvacananayo chaḍḍetabbo. Evam sati niggahitantesu nayo 5 sobhaṇo bhavati, ayam pana amhākam ruci:

¹ bhavam ² karam ³ araham ⁴ sam ⁵ maham iti padāni tu visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññan ti lakkhaye, 9
⁶ gaccham caram dadam tiṭṭham cintayam bhāvayam vadam jānam passan ti ādini sadisāni bhavanti ti^b; 10 10
 tatra ⁷ jānan ti ādini katthaci parivattare vibhatti-līṅga-vacanavasena ti vibhāvaye. 11

Tatra tāva bhavantasaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccati; bhavam-saddo hi 'vaḍḍhanto, honto' ti atthe pi vadati^c, tesam vasena ayam nāmikapadamālā: 15

Bhavam bhavanto · bhavantā, bhavantam bhavante, bhavanta · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavantassa bhavantānam, bhavantā bhavantasmā bhavantamhā · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavantassa bhavantānam, bhavante bhavantasmim bhavantamhi^d · bhavantesu, he bhavanta he bhavantā. 20

Tattha bhavam bhavanto ti ādinam 'vaḍḍhanto, honto' ti ādinā attho daṭṭhabbo; tathā hi ⁸ "suvijāno bhavam hoti . . . dhammakāmo bhavam hoti; ⁹ rājā bhavanto nānasampattihi modati; ¹⁰ kuḷiradaḥo Gaṅgāya ekābaddho Gaṅgā(ya) pūraṇakāle^e Gaṅgodakena pūrati, uḍake mandibhavante^f dahato udakam Gaṅgāya otarati" ti payogā bhavanti; tasmā ayam nāmikapadamālā sārato paccetabbā. Ettha bhavamsaddamattam vajjetvā gacchamāna-caramānasaddādisu viya bhavantasadde bhavanto bhavantā ti purisanayo pi labbhati, napumsakaliṅge vattabbe bhavantam bhavantāni ti cītanayo pi labbhati. Evam vaḍḍhana- 25 bhavanatthavācakassa bhavantasaddassa nāmikapadamālā vedittabbā. Ayañ ca viseso: bhavanto ti padam vaḍḍhana-bha-

¹ 169¹³—172²⁴, ² 172²⁵, ³ 173⁸, ⁴ 174³—179²⁴, ⁵ 179²⁵, ⁶ 181², ⁷ 181²⁵.

⁸ Sn 92ac (Pj). ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Ja II 344¹³⁻¹⁵.

^a ns (Mahākaccāyana). ^b Bens hi (182³⁰ 202⁷; 205 n. 2). ^c Bm (atthe pi ti). ^d Bem om. ^e ita C^c (= Ja); Bem^{ns} Gaṅgāpūraṇakāle. ^f ns: i prayug kā⁸ i sui¹ lañ³ phrac rā eñ¹ hū rve¹ sā choñ sañ, Tikanipāt Kakkatajat nhuik uḍake mandibhūte [= Ja codd. Bīd] hū rve¹ sā rhi sañ.

vanatthato aññatthe pavattamānaṃ^a bahuvacanam eva hoti ·
yathā¹ "bhavanto āgacchanti" ti, vaḍḍhana-bhavanatthesu vatta-
mānaṃ^b ekavacanam eva. Atr' ime payogā: ²"anupubbena
bhavanto viññutaṃ vā^c pāpuṇāti; ³samaṇena nāma idisesu
5 kammesu avyāvaṭena ... bhavitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhavanto hi sa-
maṇo sussaṃmaṇo assā" ti. *Bhavaṃ* iti padaṃ pana ubhayatthā
pi ekavacanam eva, tasmā idāni ⁴"bhavaṃ Ānando; ¹bha-
vanto āgacchanti^d; ⁵appasaddā bhavanto^e hontu mā bhonto
saddam akatthā" ti evamādi-payogadassanavasena vohāravisesse
10 pavattaṃ aññaṃ atthaṃ paṭicca aparā pi nāmikapadamālā
vuccate:

*Bhavaṃ · bhavanto bhonto, bhavantaṃ bhavante, bhavata
bhota bhavante · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto
bhavanta · bhavantaṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavata bhota ·
15 bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto bhavanta · bha-
vantaṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavati bhavante bhavantaṃ bha-
vantaṃ · bhavantesu, bho · bhavanto bhonto* iti. Ettha
pana *bho* icc ādini tiṇi padāni yasmā vohāravisesappavattāni
ālapana-padāni honti, tasmā āvuso *bhante* ti padāni viya *bho*-
20 *saddādiupapadavantaṃ* na bhavanti, *bho purisa, bhavanto brāh-
maṇā, bhonto^f samaṇā^g, bho rāja^h* icc ādisu hi *purisasaddādayo*
yeva *bhosaddādiupapadavanto* bhavanti. Idha ca ⁴"bhavaṃ
Ānando" ti ettha *bhavaṃsaddena* samānatthāni *bho bhavanto
bhonto* ti padāni vuttāni, na pana ⁶"dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti"
25 ti ettha *bhavaṃsaddena* samānatthāni; paṭhamasmiṃ hi naye
vaḍḍhanatthavasena *bho bhavanta · bhavanto bhavanta bhonto
bhavanta^h* ⁷ti *bhosaddādayo* ālapana-padānaṃ upapadāni bha-
vanti, na dutiyasmiṃ naye; āmeṇḍitavasena pana *bho bho,
bhavanto bhavanto, bhonto bhonto* ti^h padāni bhavanti · yathā
30 *bhante bhante* ti. Atr' idaṃ *bhūdhātuvasena* saṃkhepato
pālinidassanaṃ: ⁸"kasmā bhavaṃ vijānaṃⁱ araṇṇa nissito;

¹ vide § 484. ² ***. ³ Sp ad Vin III 136²⁸. ⁴ D I 204²⁶. ⁵ D I 179⁷.
⁶ (169²⁷). ⁷ iti imiṇa atthabhedena | i sui¹ rhe² pud eñ³ ālapana-jotaka, nok
pud eñ⁴ vaḍḍhanattha anak athū⁵ ā⁶ phrañ⁷, ns. ⁸ S I 181⁸.

^a ns vattamānaṃ. ^b ita C^eB^mns. ^c B^ens om. ^d C^eB^m (et B^m
170²) āgacchati. ^e ita C^eB^mns; D: bhonto (Sd § 484). ^f B^m om. ^g ita ns;
C^eB^m rāja. ^h B^m om. ⁱ C^eB^ens vijānaṃ (*supra* 118¹).

¹katham panāham bho taṃ bhavantam Gotamam jānissāmi;
²evam bho ti kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo brāhmaṇassa Pokkharasā-
 sātissa patissutvā^a; ³mā bhavanto evam avacuttha; ⁴imaṃ
 bhonto nisāmetha; ⁵evam bho purisa jānāhi pāpadhammā
 asaṇṇatā^a icc evamādi; ettha *bhavam* icc ādini *bhūdhātumayāni* ⁵
 nāmapadāni ti veditabbāni. Api ca tesu *bho bhavanto bhonto*
 ti imāni nipātapadāni pi honti ti vavatthapetabbaṃ^b; ⁶*bho purisā*
 ti ādisu tesam nipātānipātabhāve vivādo na karaṇiyo. Kaccāya-
 nasmim hi ⁷"bho ge tū" ti vuttaṃ, aṇṇattha pana ⁸"āmanta-
 natthe nipāto" ti ādi vuttaṃ; tathā hi Niruttimañjūsāyaṃ vut- ¹⁰
 taṃ: "bho t' idam āmantanattthe nipāto, so na kevalam ekava-
 canam eva hoti atha kho bahuvacanam pi hoti ti *bho purisā*
 ti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito, *bhavanto* t' idam pana bahu-
 vacanam eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan" ti. Pāliyaṃ hi
 aṭṭhakathāsu ca nipātabhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacana- ¹⁵
 vasena dvidhā dissati, itare pana bahuvacanavasena^c eva dis-
 santi, tesan tu nipātapadatte rūpanipphādanakiccaṃ n' atthi.
 Tesu *bhosaddassa* nipātapadattā āhacca bhāsita nijjivālapane
 ithiliṅgavisayo ⁹"ummujja bho puthusile pariplava bho puthusile"
 ti payogo pi dissati. Atr' imā *bhosaddassa* pavattiparidipani- ²⁰
 gāthāyo^c:

- ¹⁰"ito bho sugatiṃ gaccha manussūnam saavyatam"
 evamādisu *bhosaddo* ekavacanako mato; 12
¹¹"passatha bho imaṃ kulaputtam" icc evamādisu
 bahuvacanako eso *bhosaddo* ti vibhāvaye. 13 25
 Puggalālapane c'eva dhammassālapane pi ca
 nijjivālapane cā ti *bhosaddo* tisu dissati; 14
 tatra dhammālapanamhi ekavaco va labbhate^d,
 itaresu siyā-d-ekavaco bahuvaco pi ca. 15
 N' icchitabbaṃ guṇipadam dhammassālapane dhuvam: ³⁰
¹²"acchariyam vata bho" ti idam ettha nidassanam, 16

¹ D I 88²⁴. ² D I 89¹¹. ³ (16S¹⁰). ⁴ Sn 410^a. ⁵ Dh 248^{ab}. ⁶ (89²⁰—90¹⁰;
 § 473 sqq.). ⁷ Kc 243. ⁸ 89²⁰ (*aliter* Sp I 111²¹, Uda 53²⁰) cf. Sd Ce 785²⁰; ns: aṇṇattha
 = kyaṃ^a tapā^a nhuik. ⁹ S IV 312²⁸ [ns: I sui¹ so Vānarindajāt-prayug saṇ
 laṇ³, c: bho pāsāṇa, Ja I 279¹²]. ¹⁰ It 77¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹¹ A I 148²⁶ (*supra* 90²). ¹² D II
 129²³; ns: I kai¹ sui¹ sammukhībūtapugguḷi ma rhi, antojappana a³ phraṇ¹ phrac
 so *bhosaddā* kui raṇ rve¹; "accharo . . . nidassanam" chui bhvay rhi eṇ¹;
confert prāterea iti ssu mam citta [Th 1124^c] et evarūpe khalu bho [J V 416²⁸].

^a Be ns paṇi^o. ^b ns otabbā. ^c sic CeBem(ns); cf. 119². ^d (Be ns labbhati).

- icchitabbam ¹guṇipadam puggalālapane pana:
²"evam bho purisa jānāhi" idam ettha nidassanam 17
 — guṇipadam asantam pi puggalālapanamhi tu
 ajjhāharitvā pavade attham ³"bho ehi" ādisu;
 5 ghaṭṭādinam ālapanam nijjivālapanam bhava — 18
 jivam va lokiyā loke ālapanti, kadāci tu
 nijjivālapanam appam atthaviññāpane siyā:
 "ummujja bho puthusile" iti pālī nidassanam. 19
 || Ettha līṅgavipallāsam ⁴keci icchanti paṇḍitā,
 10 tesam matena *bhoti* ti līṅgam vipariṇāmaye. 20
 | Atha vā pana *bhosaddo* nipāto ⁵sopadam viya,
 tasmā virodhatā nāssa tilīṅge vacanadvaye; 21
 evam sante pi *bhosaddo* dviliṅge yeva pāyato
 yasmā dittho, tato viññū "dviliṅgo" t' eva tam vade, 22
 15 itthilīṅgamhi sampatte ⁷*bhoti* iti payojaye,
 evamvidham payogam hi suppayogam budhā bravum. 23
 || Yajj evam, duppayogam va siyā tumhehi dassitam
 "ummujja bho puthusile" icc āhaeca padan ti ce, 24
 | duppayogam na tam, yasmā vohāra kusalena ve*
 20 jīnena bhāsīte dhamme duppayogā na vijjare — 25
 itthilīṅgassa visaye *bhotisaddappayojanam*
 kavīnam pemaṇīyan ti mayā evam udiritam. 26
 Evam *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā pālinayānurūpaṃ
 dvidhā vibhattā · vaḍḍhanabhavanattha-tadaññatthavasena.
 25 *Karontasaddassa* pana
karam karonto · karontā, karontam karonte, karotā ka-
rontena · karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karon-
tānam karotam, ⁸karotā karontā karontasmā karontamhā^b ·

¹ = "purisa" ca so yhañ bhak phrac so guṇ² pud, ns. ² (171⁴).
³ ***. ⁴ (171¹⁰). ⁵ = Mahakaccāñ² ca so akhyui¹ so paññā rhi kavi-sukhamin
 tui¹ sañ, ns; *et paulo post*: keci hū so nipāt sañ vāda a¹ lyo² evā niggaḥa
 paggaḥa vādassana hū so anak sum³ pā³ kui thvan² eñ¹; thui tvañ "keci
 pana evam vadanti tam na gahetabbam" ca sañ niggaḥa, "keci pana edisesu
 viḥāresu chapañcamatte bhikkhū ... tam yuttam viya dissati" ca sañ nhuik
paggaḥa, "keci *lakāraṭṭhāne* *ḍakāram* paṭhanti" ca sañ nhuik *vādassana-*
matta kui thvan³ eñ¹, I nhuik lañ³ vādassanamatta kui lui ap eñ¹. ⁶ (Ja
 I 391¹). ⁷ (84¹¹). ⁸ cf. Pariccheda 9 s. v. karontam.

^a ita Ceṇṣ (= cac); Bem okusalen⁷ eva; cf. 92³. ^b Bem om.

karonteḥi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karontānaṃ karotaṃ, karonte karontasmim karontamhi · karontesu, bho karonta bhavanto karontā ti^a rūpāni bhavanti. ¹"Karoto na kariyati pāpan" ti idam ettha *karotosaddassa* atthitānidasanaṃ. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *karonlī · karonlī^b karontiyo* ti ādinā ⁵yojetabbāni, napuṃsakaliṅge vattabbe *karontaṃ karontāni* ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Arahantasaddassa

arahaṃ arahanto, arahantaṃ arahante, arahatā arahantena · arahanteḥi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · arahantānaṃ arahataṃ, arahatā arahantā arahantasmā arahantamhā · arahanteḥi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · arahantānaṃ arahataṃ, arahante arahantasmim arahantamhi · arahantesu, bho arahanta bhavanto arahanto^c iti rūpāni bhavanti, ayaṃ guṇavācakassa *arahantasaddassa* nā- ¹⁵mikapadamālā. *Arahā · arahanto — arahantā* iti ca, etaṃ hi rūpaṃ Samantapāsādikāyaṃ ²Manussaviggahatṭhāne dissati, Uttarimanussadhammāpāliyaṃ pana ³"mayaṃ c' amha anarahanto" ti padaṃ dissati —, *arahantaṃ arahante, arahatā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, ayaṃ paṇṇattivācakassa *arahantasaddassa* nā- ²⁰mikapadamālā. Tathā hi ⁴"arahaṃ sammāsambuddho; ⁵arahaṃ sugato loka; ⁶arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ādisu *arahaṃsaddādayo* guṇavācakā, ⁷"arahā ahoṣi; ⁸ahaṃ hi arahā loka; ⁹eko arahā; ¹⁰ekasatṭhi arahanto loka ahesuṃ; ¹¹gāme vā yadi vāraṇṇe ninne vā yadi vā thale yattha arahanto viharanti ²⁵¹²taṃ bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam; ³mayaṃ c' amha anarahanto" ti ādisu *arahāsaddādayo* paṇṇattivācakā ti datṭhabbā. Idha itthi-napuṃsakaliṅgavasena viṣuṃ vattabbanayo appasiddho. || Yadi evaṃ, āsavakkhayaṃ pattā itthi kathaṃ vattabbā, āsavakkhayaṃ pattam cittam katham vattabban ti. | Itthi tāva ¹³"yaṃ ³⁰itthi arahaṃ assa sammāsambuddho" ti vacanato *arahan* ti^d vattabbā · guṇavasena, paṇṇattivāsena pana 'itthi arahā ahoṣi'

¹ D I 52²⁰. ² Sp (II) 455⁵. ³ Vin III 103³⁶ (Sd § 387). ⁴ D III 264¹.

⁵ S I 124³¹. ⁶ (168¹⁵). ⁷ cf. It 95¹³. ⁸ Vin I 8²². ⁹ *** (contra A I 28²).

¹⁰ cf. Vin I 20³⁴. ¹¹ Dhṛp 98^{a-d}. ¹² ns: taṃ bhūmi | ... saṃ || rāmaṇeyyakam | ... rhi eṇ¹ ||. ¹³ A I 28⁹.

^a (Ce iti). ^b B^{ens} om. ^c (Ce ad. arahantā, < 173¹⁶). ^d B^{ens} arahanti ti!

ti vattabbā; cittaṃ pana guṇavasena' eva 'araḥaṃ cittaṃ' ti vattabban ti.

Santasaddassa

- 5 *saṃ sanlo · santo santā, saṃ sanlaṃ · sante, salā sanlena ·
santehi santebhi sabbhi, sato santassa · santānaṃ salaṃ salā-
naṃ, salā santā santasmā santamhā^a · santehi santebhi sabbhi,
sato santassa · santānaṃ salaṃ salānaṃ, satī sante santas-
miṃ santamhi · santesu, bho santa bhavanto santo ti rūpāni
bhavanti. Ettha pana ¹"addhā hi tāta satan' esa dhammo"
10 ti Jayaddisajātakapāḷidassanato^b *salānaṃ* ti vuttaṃ, tattha hi
"satanesā" ti *salānaṃ esā* ti chedo, rassatta-niggahitasaralopa-
vasena^c ca ²rūpaniṭṭhānaṃ veditabbaṃ; tathā hi tadatṭha-
kathāyaṃ ³"addhā^d esa tāta satānaṃ paṇḍitānaṃ dhammo
sabhāvo" ti attho vutto. Ayaṃ, ⁴'ye loka "sappurisa" ti ca
15 "ariyā" ti ca "paṇḍitā" ti ca vuccanti, tesāṃ vācakassa *santa-*
saddassa nāmikapadamālā. Tappaṭisedhassa pana *asaṃ · asanto*
— katthaci *asantā* icc api, tathā hi ⁵"asantā kira maṃ jammā
tātā^e tātā ti bhāsare" ti pāḷi dissati —, *asaṃ asantaṃ · asante,*
asatā ti ādinā yojetabbā. Imasmiṃ atthe *santo asanto* [†]imāni
20 bahuvacanakāni yeva bhavanti, na katthaci pi ekavacanakāni,
kasmā: paṇṇattivācakattā. Aññatra pana ⁶"santo danto" ti
ādisu ekavacanāni yeva · ṭhapetvā vijjāmānathavācakaṃ *santo-*
saddaṃ, kasmā: apaṇṇattivācakattā ti datṭhabbaṃ. Idāni paṇ-
nattivācakānaṃ tesāṃ kānici payogāni kathayāma: ⁷"sameti
25 asatā asaṃ; ⁸yaṃ yaṃ hi rājā bhajati santaṃ vā yadi vā asaṃ;
⁹na sā sabhā yattha na santi santo; ¹⁰asanto nirayaṃ yanti
santo saggaparāyaṇā; ¹¹asante nōpaseveyya sante seveyya
paṇḍito; ¹²sabbhir eva samāsetha; ¹³sataṃ dhammo" icc eva-
ādini bhavanti. Yo pan' amhehi padamālāya *sabbhi* ti ayaṃ[†]
30 saddo tatiyā-pañcamibahuvacanavasena yojito, so ca kho *santa**

¹ J V 27¹³ (cf. J IV 292²⁸; ns *ad* 174¹²: Mahāukkusajāt nhuik lañ³ ī nañ³ tū bhvañ¹ eñ¹). ² = rup pri³ khrañ³, ns. ³ Ja V 27¹¹. ⁴ cf. Pariccheda 10 s. v. saṃ (*str.* 5 *etc.*). ⁵ S I 176¹⁴. ⁶ Dh 142^b. ⁷ J II 32². ⁸ J IV 435²¹. ⁹ S I 184¹⁶. ¹⁰ J II 86⁴. ¹¹ J IV 436⁴. ¹² S I 17³. ¹³ cf. Dh 151^c (*vide* 176³).

^a Bem om. ^b (B^{em}se Jayadisa^o). ^c ns^c om. -sara- (*sed* = "ta" nhuik ā kui rassa pru khrañ³, "naṃ" nhuik niggahit kui khye khrañ³, asara kui khye khrañ³ eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phrañ³). ^d Be *ad.* ekamsena (cf. Ja *codd.* B^{id}), *quod h. l. Nissayā debetur* (addhā | ekamsena | cañ cac sa phrañ³). ^e *ita* CeBem (ns *compēditū fecit*), *etiam* 162⁸. [†] B^m om. ayaṃ . . . sabbhi ti (174²⁹—175²).

iti akārantapakativasena, aññattha pana *sabbhi* ti ikārantapakativasena yojetabbo; tathā hi *sabbhi* ti ¹sappuriso nibbānañ ca, sundarādhivacanam vā etaṃ *sabbhi* ti, sabbo cāyam attho sātthakathāya ²"bahum p' etaṃ^a asabbhi jātavedā" ti imāya pāliya ³"santo ha ve ⁴sabbhi pavedayanti" ti imāya ca dipe- 5 tabbo.

Ālapanē ca paccatte tatiyā-pañcamīsu ca

samāsamhi ca yojeyya ⁵*sabbhisaddaṃ* sumedhaso. 27

Atrāyaṃ yojanā: *bho sabbhi tiṭṭha, sabbhi tiṭṭhati, sabbhi saha gacchati, sabbhi apehi, asabbhirūpo puriso*. Yasmā pañayaṃ ¹⁰ sāsanānukūlā, tasmā imissā tadanukūlattam dassetuṃ idha sāsanato payoge dassessāma ⁶ atakkāvacare vicitte suga-
tapālinaye sotūnaṃ visāradamatipaṭilābhattham, tam yathā: ⁷"bahum p'etaṃ^a asabbhi jātaveda yan tam vāladhinābhīpū-
jayāma; ⁸sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ; ⁹yaṃ sālavanasmim ¹⁵ Senako pāpakaṃ kamma kari^b asabbhirūpaṃ; ¹⁰ābādho 'yaṃ asabbhirūpo; ¹¹asammodako^c thaddho asabbhirūpo" ti. Tattha ālapanavacane diṭṭhe yeva paccattavacanam pāliyaṃ sarūpato anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, tathā karaṇavacane diṭṭhe yeva nissakkavacanam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, samāse saddarūpe diṭṭhe ²⁰ yeva vyāse saddarūpaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ diṭṭham eva hoti ¹²thapetvā ¹³"hetu sathāradassanan" ti ādini. Tattha ca, nibbāna-
vācako ce, *sabbhisaddo* itthiliṅgo *santi-visuddhi-nibbutisaddā* viya, so ca Yamakamahātheramate *rattinayena* yojetabbo, sabbesam ikārantitthiliṅgānaṃ sādharmaṇo hi so nayo; sun- 25
dāratthavācako ce, *aggr-ratti-aṭṭhinayehi* yojetabbo ¹⁴vāccaliṅgattā, ¹⁵"sabbhidhammabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ" ti ettha hi sundaradham-
mabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ ti attho. Evaṃ pālinayavasena ālapanādisu

¹ V1289 (Sd Ce 453⁴¹—454³, cit. Spk ad S I 71²²; cf. supra 70¹⁸, infra § 380, 381). ² J I 494²⁸. ³ Dhṛp 151^d. ⁴ (ns: t nañ² nhuik 'sabbhiṃ' lui lyak, indavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ niggahit kui khye sañ). ⁵ J I 494²⁸⁻²⁹. ⁶ S I 17². ⁷ J VI 386²⁹⁻³⁰. ⁸ J VI 387²⁴. ⁹ J VI 414¹³. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 59^b (supra 140²⁸ sqq.). ¹¹ Spk ad S I 71²², cf. Ja V 484² (*sabbhi* ti samkham gataṃ ... nibbānaṃ), Spk ad S I 169²⁹ (uttamaṭṭhena ... sabbhi).

^a ita CeBemns (metr. 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0). ^b ita Bm (metr. - 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0); CeBemns pāpakammam akari, J (E^c S^c) pāpakammam akāsi, Fsb. conī. pāpakammam akās'. ^c ita CeBemns; J cod. B^d asammodako (metri causa 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0), sed 'formula negativa' (ZDMG 1909: 4⁸⁵) est, cf. Mvu III 372⁴ sammodako sakhilo ślakṣṇavāco (aliter J V 146²⁷).

pañcasu thānesu *sabbhisaddassa* pavattiṃ ñatvā puna aṭṭha-kathānayavasena pi tappavatti veditabbā, katham: yasmā Sagāthavaggass^a aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"santo sabbhihi saddhiṃ 'satam dhammo na jaram upeti' ti (evam) pavedayanti" ti imasmiṃ
5 padese "sabbhihi" ti *hivacanavasena* saddaracanāviseso^b aṭṭha-kathācariyehi dassito. Tasmā *sabbhisaddo* sabbesu pi vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo. Atr' ²idam vadāma:

- garū "sabbhihi saddhin" ti atthaṃ bhāsiṃsu pāliyā
yato, tato *sabbhisaddam* dhīro sabbattha yojoye; 28
10 "asabbhirūpo" iti pi samāsavisaye sutam
yasmā, tasmā *sabbhisaddam* viññū sabbadhi yojoye. 29
³"Ovadeyya anusāseyya^c asabbhā ca nivāraye" ti ettha pana
asabbhā ti padam ⁴'vicitravuttisu taddhitapaccayesu *nyapaccaya-*
vasena nipphattim upāgatan ti veditabbam, katham: yebhuy-
15 yena asabbhisu bhavam asabbham, kin tam: akusalam, tato
asabbhā akusaladhammā nivāraye ca, kusaladhamme patiṭṭhā-
peyyā ti attho. ⁵"Amhe asabbhāhi vācāhi vikkosamānā tippāhi
sattihi hanissanti" ti ettha tu 'asabbhīnam etā' ti asabbhā 'na
vā sabbhīnam etā' ti pi asabbhā ti nibbacanam, *nyapacca-*
20 yavasena ca padasiddhi veditabbā. Yā ca pan' ettha amhehi
santasaddassa sam · *santo* (*santā*). *sam santam* · *sante* ti ādinā pada-
mālā dassitā, tattha ⁶"sameti asatā asan" ti pāliyam *asan* ti pade
ditṭhe yeva *san* ti padam pāliyam anāgatam pi ditṭham eva hoti ·
yugaḷabbhāvena vijjāmānatārahattā, evam ditṭhena adiṭṭhassa
25 gahaṇam veditabbam; atha vā *asan* ti ettha 'na sam asan' ti
⁷samāsaviggahavāsenādhigantabbattā *sam* iti padam ditṭham
eva hoti, evam aññatrā pi nayo. Tatra san ti sappuriso,
asan ti asappuriso. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *asati asā* ti rūpāni
bhavanti: *asati*^d · *asati asatiyo asā*, *asatiṃ* · *asati asatiyo*, *asāya*
30 *asatiyā* · *asatihi asatibhi*, *asatiyā asalinan* ti vakkhamāna*itthi-*
nayena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana ⁸"asā lok' itthiyo

¹ Spk ad S I 71²². ² = idam sannitṭhānam, ns. ³ Dh 77^{ab}. ⁴ Sp I 135¹⁹ > Sd § 864 (§ 764, Ce 686²¹). ⁵ Ja VI 582²⁷. ⁶ (174²⁴). ⁷ = i sui¹ so nanipātapubbapadakkammadhārayamissakatappuris-samās-vācanat eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ J I 288¹² (ns *variam lectionem* ahā e Thīa 292²⁰ *eruit*; Thī 506^c kāmesu hi asā [vel aha] kāma).

^a CeBemns Sagāthavā. ^b ita Ce; Bemns saddaracanavā. ^c CeBe ova-deyyānusāseyya (*metr.*). ^d *addendum* asā?

nāma velā tāsam na vijjati; ¹mā ca vasaṃ asatīnaṃ nigacche" ti ādini dassetabbāni, *asā* ti c' ettha *asati* ti ca samānatthā, asanta-jātikā ti hi tesam attho; yasmā pana Jātakatthakathāyaṃ ²"asā ti asatiyo lāmikā; atha vā sātāṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, taṃ tāsū n' atthi, attani paṭibaddhacittānaṃ asātaṃ eva denti ti ³pi asā dukkhā, dukkhavattubhūtā ti attho" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇesum, tasmā 'sātāṃ n' atthi etissan ti asā' ti atthe *asā* ti padassa, yathā ⁴"ritto assādo etthā ti rittassan' ti padassa luttuttarakkharassa *rittassam rittassāni*, *rittassan* ti *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, tathā *asā* · *asā asāyo*, *asam* · *asā* ⁵10 *asāyo*, *asāyā* ti *kaññānaya*na yojetabbā.

Ettha ca, yo amhehi *santo* iti saddo dassito, so katthaci ekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvena *saṃvijjamānasaddass'* attham pi vadati; tassa vasena ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā:

Santo · *santo santā*, *santaṃ sante*, *satā santena* · *santehi* ¹⁵ *santebhi*, *sato santassa* · *sataṃ santānaṃ*, *satā santā santasmā santamhā* · *santehi santebhi*, *sato santassa* · *sataṃ santānaṃ*, *sati sante santasmim* *santamhi* · *santesu*, *bho santa* · *bhavanlo santo bhavanlo* ² *santā*. Ettha pana ³"ayaṃ kho bhikkhave atthamo bhaddo assājāniyo santo saṃvijjamāno ²⁰ lokasmim; ⁴cattāro 'me bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmim; ⁵asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti; ⁶bhave kho sati jāti hoti" icc evamādinī payogāni bhavanti. ⁷"Saṃkhāresu kho sati viññāṇaṃ hoti" ti ādisu pana *satisaddo* vacanavipallāsavasena *ṭhito* ti gahetabbo. Tatra ekavacana- ²⁵ bahuvacanavasena dvidhā *ṭhitesu santosaddesu* bahuvacana- *santosaddam* *ṭhapetvā* sesā *saṃānasaddass'* attham pi vadanti, tasmā 'santo ti samāno, santā ti samānā' ti ādinā attho katthetabbo; *saṃāno* ti imassa ca honto ti attho ⁸"pahu samāno ^b vipulatthacintī kimkāraṇā me na karosi dukkhaṃ" ti ādisu ³⁰ viya. Payogāni pana ⁹"yo mātaraṃ vā ^c pitaraṃ vā jīṇakam gatayobbanam pahu santo na bharati taṃ parābhavato mukhaṃ;

¹ J VI 310². ² Ja I 288¹⁵⁻¹⁷. ³ cf. Mp ad A I 280² (Pariccheda 10, s. v. udaka). ⁴ *** (cf. A II 114¹⁰). ⁵ A II 5¹⁰. ⁶ D III 34¹². ⁷ D II 31¹² = S II 5⁴. ⁸ S II 6³⁴. ⁹ J VI 374²²⁻²³. ¹⁰ Sn 98^{a-d}.

^a Ca om. ^b [- - - - , cf. Ap 304¹⁰]; ns *hic* padacchedam non statuit: pahasamāno | evam³ nuiñ sañ phrac lyak || ... | pahasanto | evam³ .. lyak |, cf. Sgh. pohosat < pahu santo. ^c Be om.

- 'idh' eva tiṭṭhamānassa devabhūtaṃ me sato punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā" ti evamādinī bhavanti. Api ca *santosaddo* yasmā kilanto ti ca upasanto ti ca niruddho ti ca atthaṃ vadati, tasmā tesam vasena *santasaddassa santo* 5 *santā, santam sanle, sanlenā* ti *purisanayena* nāmikapadamālā veditabbā; ettha ca ²"santo tasito; ³dighaṃ santassa yojanaṃ; ⁴santo danto^a niyato brahmacārī; ⁵santo niruddho atthaṅgato abbatthaṅgato" ti ādinī payogāni. Napuṃsakaliṅge vattabbe *santaṃ santāni* ti *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā, sā ca 'saṃvij- 10 jamānaṃ samānaṃ kilantaṃ upasantaṃ niruddham' iti atthadīpakāpadavati ti^b veditabbā; atha vā ⁶"upādāne sati bhavo hoti" ti ādisu napuṃsakappayogadassanato *santasaddassa saṃvijjamānasaddatthavācakatte* tatiyā-pañcamī-catutthi-chatthi-sattamiṭhāne *salā, salo salaṃ, salī* ti padāni adhikāni vattabbāni, 15 sesāni *cittanayena* ñeyyāni. Itthiliṅge pana vattabbe *santā · santā santāyo, santaṃ · santā santāyo, santāyā* ti *kaññānaya* ca, *santi · santi^c santiyo, santiṃ · santi^c santiyo, santiyā* ti *itthinayena* ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etāsu paṭhamā 'saṃvijjamānā kilantā upasantā niruddhā' ti atthadīpakāpadavati^b, 20 ettha payogā suviññeyyā va. Dutiyā pana 'saṃvijjamānā samānā' ti atthadīpakāpadavati^b, tathā hi ⁷"santi āpatti āvikātabbā" ti ettha saṃvijjamānā *santi* ti vuccati, ⁸"yāya mātu bhato poso imaṃ lokaṃ avekkhati tam pi pānadadiṃ santiṃ^d hanti kuddho puthujjano" ti ettha pana samānā *santi* ti vuccati. 25 Aparā pi itthiliṅge vattabbe padamālā veditabbā; *santisaddassa* hi *saṃvijjamānasaddatthavācakatte* ⁹"jātiyā kho sati jārāmaṇaṃ hoti" ti ādinā itthiliṅgappayogadassanato sattamiṭhāne *sati satiyā satiyaṃ santiyā santiyaṃ · santisū* ti rūpāni vattabbāni, sesāni *itthinayena* ñeyyāni — ayaṃ tatiyā, ettha ca 30 ¹⁰"asantiyā āpattiyā tuṇhi bhavitabban" ti pālī *santiyā* icc ādinam atthibhāve nidassanaṃ. Aparo nayo: *satisaddassa* 'sa-

¹ D II 285²⁰. ² (31¹⁶). ³ Dh 60^b. ⁴ Dh 142^b. ⁵ cf. Vibh 195²⁰ + Dhs § 1038. ⁶ cf. D II 31¹⁸ = S II 5²⁹. ⁷ Vin I 103¹¹. ⁸ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹². ⁹ D II 31⁸. ¹⁰ Vin I 103⁸ (Kkh).

^a (Bem^c ad. ca). ^b sic CeBemns; iti atthadīpaka | i sui¹ so anak kui pra tat so || padavati (ti) | pud rhi eñ¹ (hū rve¹) ||, ns; leg. iti-atthadīpakapadavati (ti). ^c Bm om. ^d ita Ce; Bem pānadadi santi (ns: "yāya" ca so gāthā anak kui rhe^a nhuik [p. 32 n. a] chui pri).

mānā' ti imasmim atthe ¹"yā tvaṃ vasasi jñāssa evaṃ dahariyā sati" ti ca ²"ye saṃ^a jñāssa pādaṃsu evaṃ dahariyaṃ satin" ti ca pāḍidassanato *sali* · *sali saliyo*, *saliṃ* · *sali saliyo*, *saliyā* ti ādini pi rūpāni yojetabbāni, saṃyoge *nakāralopavasena* vā. 5

Idāni *santo santā* ti padadvayassa payoganicchayaṃ katha-yāma · payogesū sotūnaṃ asammūḥhabhāvāya; tathā hi 'sap-purisa' ti vā 'paṇḍitā' ti vā bahuvacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena ³"santo danto" ti evaṃ vuttaekavacanasadisam *santo* ti bahuvacanaṃ vattabbaṃ; 'saṃvijjamāno' ti ekavacanavasena 10 atthaṃ vattukāmena *santo* ti ekavacanaṃ vattabbaṃ; 'saṃvijjamānā' ti bahuvacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena ⁴"santo (sap)purisa"^b ti ⁵"santo saṃvijjamānā" ti ca evaṃ vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti vā, *santā* ti vā bahuvacanaṃ vattabbaṃ; 'kilanto' ti vā 'samāno' ti vā 'upasanto' ti vā 'niruddho' 15 ti vā^c ekavacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmena "santo sappurisa" ti ca evaṃ vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti ekavacanaṃ vattabbaṃ, te yev' atthe bahuvacanavasena vattukāmena pana ⁶"santā sūnehi pādehi, ko ne hatthe gahessati" ti ettha viya *santā* ti bahuvacanaṃ vattabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ mana- 20 sikātabbā, idaṃ hi mandabuddhinaṃ sammohaṭṭhānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi pan' ettha saṅgaho veditabbo:

tiliṅgatthe ca ekatthe bavhatthe pi ca dissati
sattamyanto *satīsaddo* vipallāsabahuṃhi^d so. 30

Idāni *mahantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate: 25

Mahaṃ mahā · *mahanto mahantā*, *mahantaṃ mahante*,
mahatā mahantena · *mahantehi mahantebhi*, *mahato ma-*
hantassa · *mahantānaṃ mahataṃ*, *mahatā mahantā*^e *ma-*
hantasmā mahantamhā · *mahantehi mahantebhi*, *mahato*
mahantassa · *mahantānaṃ mahataṃ*, *mahati mahante*^e 30
mahantasmim mahantamhi · *mahantesu*, *bho*^e *maha*^e *bho*
mahā · *bhavanto mahanto* ti. Ayaṃ amhākaṃ ruci. Ettha
mahanto mahantā^e, *mahantaṃ mahante*, *mahantenā* ti *purisa-*

¹ J VI (522²⁸ + ¹) 522⁰. ² J VI 521²⁰, ²⁸, 522⁴. ³ (32⁷, 13 174²¹ 178⁷).

⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ (177²¹). ⁶ J VI 552².

^a *ita* C^eB^m (B^eyam); ns J: tam (ns: tam | saṃ Amittā kui ||; cf. 203⁸).

^b *ita* B^ens (con.); C^eB^m santo purisā. ^c B^ens om. niruddho ti vā. ^d *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens vipallāse bahuṃhi. ^e B^m om.

nayo pi labbhati; tasmā *bho mahanta bhavanto mahantā* ti ālapanapadāni yojetabbāni. Napuṃsakaliṅge vattabbe *mahan-
taṃ mahantāni* ti *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Itthiliṅge vattabbe
mahati · mahati mahatiyo, mahatiṃ · mahati mahatiyo, mahatiyā ·
 5 *mahatihi mahatibhi* ti *itthīnayo* pi labbhati, ¹"mahatiyā ca
 yakkhasenāyā" ti ādin' ettha nidassanapadāni; aparo pi *ma-
 hantā · mahantā mahantāyo, mahantaṃ* ti *kaññānayo* [pi] lab-
 bhati, ²"mahantā nidhikumbhiyo" ti ādin' ettha nidassanapa-
 dāni; Kaccāyane pana ³*mahanti* iti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ,
 10 *guṇavanti kulavanti* icc ādini viya, pāliyaṃ appasiddhattā vi-
 maṃsitabbaṃ. || Nanu bho yasmā sāsane pi *gacchanti caranti*
tiṭṭhanti^a ti ādini ca *iddhimanti* ti ca padaṃ dissati, tasmā
mahanti guṇavanti ti ādihi pi bhavitabbaṃ ti. | Na bhavitabbaṃ ·
 tathārūpassa nayassa vasena^b agahetabbattā *mahati guṇavati*
 15 icc ādinayass' eva dassanato ca, tathā hi pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu
 ca ⁴"seyyathā pi nāma mahati naṅgalisā; ⁵itthi siyā rūpavati
 sā ca silavati siyā; ⁶satimati cakkhumati; ⁷iddhimati pattimati"
 ti ca ⁸"mahatiṃ senaṃ disvā Mahosadhasenā mandā ayaṃ
 ativiya mahati [senā dissati]" ti ca ādini payogāni dissanti, na
 20 'mahanti rūpavanti' icc ādini. || Keci pana *mahā* iti saddo
 vyāse na labbhati, samāse yeva labbhati ⁹"mahāpuriso" ti
 ettha viyā ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · ¹⁰"mahā te upāsaka
 pariccāgo; ¹¹mahā vatāyaṃ bhante bhūmicālo; ¹²ghoso ca
 vipulo mahā; ¹³Bārāṇasirajjaṃ nāma mahā; ¹⁴senā sā dissate
 25 mahā" ti payogadassanato. Evaṃ vyāse pi labbhati ti vedi-
 tabbaṃ. Tasmā *mahaṃ mahā · mahanto mahantā . . . bho*
mahanta bhavanto mahantā ti pulliṅge, *mahantaṃ mahā · ma-
 hantāni . . . bho mahanta bhavanto mahantāni* ti napuṃsakaliṅge,
mahantā mahā · mahantā mahantāyo . . . bhoti mahante · bhotiyo
 30 *mahantā mahantāyo* ti itthiliṅge sabbaṃ sampuññaṃ yojetabbaṃ.
 Samāse pana *mahāsatto mahāupāsako mahāupāsikā mahabbalo*
mahāvanaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ mahapphalaṃ mahabbhayaṃ ti ādini

¹ D III 194⁴. ² ita Dhpa I 116¹⁹ cod. B (Sp ad Vin I 82⁹; mahantā
 nidhayo). ³ Kev 241: Sd § 471 (iddhimant(in) vide A I 148²⁷). ⁴ S I 104⁹.
⁵ J VI 348²⁹. ⁶ Thī 189^a. ⁷ ***; piṭṭhimati pattimati, J VI 396²⁷. ⁸ cf. Ja
 VI 463³¹. ⁹ (mahā-isi Sn 1008^d samāsa? cf. tamen Ap 139¹). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ D II
 107^{1a}. ¹² J VI 489^{1a} (cf. ib. 489^{25, 27, 29}). ¹³ Ja I 262^{2a}. ¹⁴ J VI 463²⁴.

^a (B^c om). ^b B^c ns nayavasena (leg. tathārūpassa rūpassa nayavasena?).

rūpāni bhavanti. Taddhite mahattano mahattaṃ mahantattaṃ mahantatā ti rūpāni bhavanti.

Gacchiantasaddassa pana gacchaṃ gacchanto · gacchantā ti rūpāni vatvā sesāni mahantasadde vuttanayena vitthāretvā nāmikapadamālā veditabbā, tathā gacchanto gacchantā ti pu-⁵ risanayo ca, gacchantāṃ gacchantāni ti cittanayo ca, gacchanti · gacchanti gacchantiyo ti itthīnayo ca gahetabbo. Evaṃ līngatayavasena caraṃ caranto · carantāṃ · caranti, dadāṃ dadanto · dadantāṃ · dadanti ti ādināṃ anekapadasahassānaṃ^a nāmikapadamālā vitthāretabbā. || Ye panācariyā gacchanto ti ādināṃ¹⁰ paccattālapanabahuvacanattaṃ ca gacchaṃ icc ādināṃ ālapane-kavacanattaṃ ca icchanti, | tesam amhehi payogo sāsane na diṭṭho · nayavasena agahetabbattā^b; tasmā tāni ettha na vadāma. Ayaṃ pana viseso diṭṭho, seyyathidaṃ:

gacchaṃ vidhamam icc ādipadāni munisāsane¹⁵

katthac' ākhyātikā honti katthaci pana nāmikā, 31

¹"tassāhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me satthā^c bhavissati;

²vidhamam deva te raṭṭhaṃ putto Vessantaro tavaṃ^d; 32

³udhammaṃ sārathi kayirā mañ ce tvaṃ nikhanam vane"

icc evamādayo ñeyyā payogā ettha dhimatā, 33 20

'gacchissāmi, vidhami' ti ādinā jīnasāsane

nānākāla-purisaṇaṃ vassen' atthaṃ vade vidū; 34

nāmatte pana 'gacchanto, vidhamanto' ti ādinā

gacchaṃ icc evamādinam attham atthavidū vade. 35

Idāni ⁴saṃgatikatte^e pi jānaṃ passaṃ ti ādināṃ līnga-vibhatti-²⁵

vacanantaravasena yo viseso dissati, taṃ vadāma, tathā hi

⁵"sā jānaṃ yeva āha: na jānāmi ti, passaṃ yeva āha: na

passāmi" ti evamādisu jānaṃ-passaṃsaddānaṃ 'jānanti, pas-

santi' ti^f līngantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati ti daṭṭhab-

baṃ, iminā gacchaṃ iti saddassa pi yathāpayogaṃ 'gacchanti' 30

¹ Thī 306^{cd} (addere potuit J VI 230²⁷ (Ja), 507²¹ = 508⁶); scribendum gañch^o (Ap 276²⁴ v. L, Th 356^a ubi Tha C^e gañch^o) JPTS 1908, 125—126.

² J VI 490⁷. ³ J VI 13². ⁴ = tu so alā³ rhi so² lañ³, ns; cf. 182¹. ⁵ vide § 384 (cf. Vin IV 216¹⁰⁻³¹ 307²² + A I 128⁷).

^a (B^e anekasatasahassānaṃ). ^b ita C^eB^{em}ns; B^m nayavasena gahetabbattā. ^c B^m yo me bhattā. ^d ita B^m; C^e tava, B^{em}ns tvaṃ (ns: tvaṃ | eñ¹ || putto | so || Vessantaro | sañ ||). ^e ita C^eB^{em}ns; leg. samānag^o (vide n. 4, etc.)? ^f B^m ad. na.

ti itthiyā kathanattho labbhati · tehi ¹samānagatikattā, na *gacchanto* ti saddassa 'gacchanti' ti itthiyā kathanattho · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇaṃ dassitaṃ hoti; ²"api nu^a tumhe āyasmanto ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā" ti
 5 ettha 'jānantā, passantā' ti ³vacanantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, iminā pana *gacchaṃ* iti saddassa pi yathāpayogaṃ 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi samānagatikattā, na *gacchanto* ti saddassa 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇaṃ dassitaṃ hoti; esa nayo uttaratrā pi: ⁴"bhāraṇti mātāpitāro pubbe
 10 katam anussaraṇaṃ" ti ettha *m^b-anussaraṃ*saddassa 'm^b-anussarantā' ti vacanantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁵"saddhammo garukātabbo saraṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ" ti ettha *saraṃ*saddassa 'sarantenā' ti vibhāntantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati,
 15 ⁶"phusaṃ bhūtāni saṅghānaṃ manasā gaṇhato yathā" ti ettha *phusaṃ*saddassa pi 'phusantassā' ti vibhāntantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati; tathā ⁷"yācaṃ adadam appiyo" ti etthā pi *yācaṃ*saddassa 'yācantassā' ti vibhāntantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁸yācaṇ ti vā yācitabbaṃ dhaṇaṃ — iminā
 20 nayena nānappakārato parivattanaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Iti *bhavaṃ karaṇ* ti ādinaṃ visadisapadamālā ca, *gacchaṃ caran* ti ādinaṃ sadisapadamālā ca, *jānaṃ passan* ti ādinaṃ līṅga-vibhatti-vacanantaravasena katthaci parivattanaṃ ti ayaṃ tividho pi ākāro ākhyātikapadatthavibhāvanāya saddhiṃ kathito ·
 25 pāvacaṇavare sotūnaṃ saddesv atthesu ca visāradabuddhi-paṭilābhatthaṃ, sabbam etaṃ hi sandhāya imā gāthā vuttā:

Bhavaṃ karaṇ araham saṃ maham iti padāni tu ·

visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññān ti lakkhaye, 36

gacchaṃ caran dadam tiṭṭham cintayaṃ bhāvayaṃ^c vadam^d

30 *jānaṃ passan* ti ādini ⁹samānāni bhavanti hi; 37

¹ = tū so alā³ rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns; cf. 181³². ² D I 192¹⁹ (Sd § 385). ³ ns *ad.*: tumhe āyasmanto tui¹ nhañ¹ samānādhikaraṇa aphrac

kui rañ rve¹ vuc pran hū sañ || kriyāvisesana phrac rve¹ vuc ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ || rhe³ jānaṃ nhuik lin ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ sañ¹ sañ pañ || (183³).

⁴ A III 43²⁸. ⁵ A IV 91², S I 140¹⁶ (ns *cit.* Spk et Spk-ṭ). ⁶ ***; ns *cit.* Tīkā-kyo³ (Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī S^c 194³: bhūte phusitvā s^o m^o gayhate yatha . .).

⁷ J III 353⁶. ⁸ Ja III 353¹⁰ *codd.* C^{ks} (Ja V 234¹⁷). ⁹ ns: aññamaññāṇaṃ || khyañ³ || luik ce || samānāni | tū kun sañ ||.

^a D: api pana. ^b B^c ns *om.* m-. ^c B^c bhāsayam. ^d ita B^c (169⁹); C^e B^m varam.

tatra *jānaṃ* ti ādinaṃ katthaci parivattanaṃ
liṅga-vibhatti-vacanantarato pana ¹dissati ti. 38

Api ca ayaṃ sabbesaṃ pi^a niggahitāntapullīṅgānaṃ pakati
yadidaṃ dvisu liṅgesu chasu vibhattisu terasasu vacanesu
aññataraliṅga-vibhatti-vacanasena^b parivattanaṃ. Ayaṃ pi⁵
pan' ettha nīti veditabbā:

gacchaṃ caran ti ādini ²vippakatavaco siyuṃ
gacchamāno caramāno icc ādini padāni ca; 39
mahaṃ bhavan ti etāni vippakatavaco pi ca
³avippakatavaco ca siyuṃ atthānurūpato; 40 10
arahaṃ san ti etāni vinimuttāni^c sabbathā —
ākāraṃ tividhaṃ p'etaṃ kare citte sumedhaso ti. 41

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ niggahitāntapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nā-
mikapadamālāvibhāgo. Akārantatāpakatikaṃ niggahitantaṃ pul-
liṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. 15

Idāni *dhanabhūti* icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesaṃ ca
taṃsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgaṃ vakkhāma pubbā-
cariyamataṃ pure katvā:

Aggi · aggī aggayo, aggim · aggī aggayo, agginā · aggīhi 20
aggibhi, aggiṣṣa aggino · agginā, agginā · aggīhi aggibhi,
aggiṣṣa aggino · agginā, aggismiṃ aggimhi · aggisu, bho
aggi bhavanto aggayo Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha
kiñcāpi nissakkavacanaṭṭhāne *aggismā aggimhā* ti imāni nā-
gatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha taṃsadisapayogadassanato gahe- 25
tabbāni, *agginā aggismā aggimhā* ti kamo ca veditabbo.

Dhanabhūti · dhanabhūti^d dhanabhūtayo, dhanabhūtim · dha-
nabhūti^d dhanabhūtayo, dhanabhūtina · dhanabhūtihi dha-
nabhūtibhi, dhanabhūtissa dhanabhūtino · dhanabhūtinā,
dhanabhūtina^d dhanabhūtismā dhanabhūtīmā · dhanabhūtihi 30
dhanabhūtibhi, dhanabhūtissa dhanabhūtino · dhanabhūti-

¹ ns *ad.*: 'janaṃ passaṃ ti ādinaṃ liṅgādiparivattanaṃ | kriyāvisesa-
nattā vā na katthaci pi dissati' | I sui¹ lañ² saṅgahagāthā kui chui ap eñ¹ ||
(182⁵). ² = ma pri² se³ so vattamān kui ho sañ, ns. ³ = atit anāgat kui
ho sañ, ns.

a Bm om. b Bm aññamaññatara^o. c ita h. l. Ce; Bemns vinimuttāni
(50²¹ 121¹²). d Bm om.

naṃ, dhanabhūtiṣmim dhanabhūtimhi · dhanabhūtiṣu, bho
dhanabhūti bhavanto^a dhanabhūlayo.

Siribhūti Sotthibhūti Suvatthibhūti aggini

¹gini joti dadhi^b pāṇi isi sandhi ²muni maṇi 42

5 vyādhi gaṇṭhi ravi muṭṭhi kavi giri kapi nidhi
kucchi vatthi vidhi sāli vihi rāsi ahi masi 43

sāti kesi kimi bondi bodhi dīpi pati hari^c
ari dhani timi kali sārathi 'dadhi^d añjali 44

adhipati narapati asi ñāti nirūpadhi

10 samādhi jaladh' icc ādi dhanabhūtiṣamā matā. 45

Atha vā etesu *adhipatiṣaddassa* ³"adhipatiyā sattā" ti pālidassanato *adhipatiyā* ti sattamirūpam pi icchitabbam. Api ca ⁴"asāre saramatino" ti pāliyaṃ *ikārantasamāsapadato*^e *yovacanassa no-*
ādesadassanato^f kvaci *adhipati* icc ādinam *ikārantasamāsapadā-*

15 *naṃ adhipatino* ti^g ādinā pi paccattōpayogarūpāni icchitabbāni ·
ikārantānaṃ daṇḍisaddādinam daṇḍino ti ādini paccattōpayoga-
sampadāna-sānivacanarūpāni viya; *gahapati-jānipatiṣaddādinam*
pāna samāsapadānam pi evarūpāni paccattōpayogarūpāni na
icchitabbāni · ⁵"gahapatayo; ⁶"jānipatayo" ti ādinā ñayena

20 yathāpāvacanam gahetabbarūpattā. *Isi-munisaddānaṃ* panāla-
panatṭhāne *ise mune* ti rūpantaram pi^h gahetabbam · ⁷"putto
uppajjitaṃ ise; ⁸"paṭiggaṇha mahāmune" ti dassanato. Ye pan'
ettha amhehi *aggini-giniṣaddā* vuttā, || tatr' eke evaṃ vadanti:
"agginiṣaddo paccattekavacanabhāve yeva labbhati, na pac-
25 cattabahuvacanabhāve upayogabhāvādisu vā" ti; keci pana
"pāliyaṃ *agginiṣaddo* nāma n'atthi, *giniṣaddo* yeva atthi" ti
vadanti; keci^h "agginiṣaddoⁱ nāmaⁱ n'atthiⁱ, *giniṣaddo* nāma
n'atthi, *aggi[ni]*saddo yev' atthi" ti vadanti. | Sabbam etaṃ na

¹ cf. Rūp 149. ² ns: *munipud* kā³ "muninaṃ monapathesu sikkhamā-
naṃ" Gaṅgamālaṇāt [J III 453¹²], "munino monapathesu sikkhato" Cūḷapan
Udān³ myā² kui [Ud 43²⁰ non 61¹²⁻²²] rhu rve¹ ikāran lañ³ [cf. 193⁷⁻²¹] rhi eñ¹ ||.

³ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84⁴. ⁴ Dhp 11^a (cf. 193²¹). ⁵ A II 57²⁶. ⁶ A II 59³, 11.
⁷ J IV 320¹ (V 325¹). ⁸ Ap 157¹¹ (148² 322³, 18, *contra* Ap 323¹²); ns *cit.* Mg
II 136 (137) *unde exempla nom. sg. ise* [J VI 222¹²] *et acc. pl. ise* [J V 92²¹].

^a C^e *ad.* dhanabhūti. ^b *sic* C^e B^e m^s (= nui¹ dham³); *leg.* odhi? cf.
Rūp 149. ^c *ita* (concl.?) B^e ns (= rhve || vā | cim³ ñui so achah² || vā | Hari mañ
so nat); C^e rahi, B^m rati. ^d B^e sārathy udadhi; (ns: sārathi udadhi pud phrat).
^e B^m ikārantassa samās^o. ^f C^e nokārādesadassanato. ^g B^m *om.* ^h B^m
om. pi ... keci, 184²¹⁻²². ⁱ B^e ns *om.*

yujjati · *aggini-ginīsaddānam* upalabbhanato sabbāsu pi vi-
 bhattisu dvisu vacanesu yojetabbatādassanato ca. Tathā hi
 Suttanipāte Kokālikasutte^a 1"na hi vaggu vadanti vadantā
 nābhijavanti na tānam upenti aṅgāre santhate senti *aggini*^b
sampajjalitam^c pavisanti" ti imasmim padese *aggini* ti upayoga- 5
 vacanam dissati, tenāha aṭṭhakathācariyo: 2"*aggini*^b *sampajja-*
litan^c ti samantatojālam^d sabbadisāsu ca^e *sampajjalitam*^c *aggin*^f
 ti; tatr' eva ca Suttanipāte Kokālikasutte 3"*atha*^f *lohamayaṃ*
 pana kumbhiṃ *agginisañjalitam* pavisanti paccanti hi tāsu cira-
 rattam *agginisamāsu* samuppilavāso"^g ti imasmim padese sa- 10
 māsavisaṃyattā *agginisañjalitan* ti *agginihi* *sañjalitan* ti attho
 labbhati, tathā *agginisamāsū* ti *agginihi* *sadisāsū* ti attho
 pi, evaṃ *samāsa* vidhānamukhena *agginihi* ti karaṇavacanam
 pi dissati. *Ginīsaddo* pi ca pāliyaṃ dissati, tathā hi 4"*tam*
eva kaṭṭham dahati^h *yasmā* so jāyate *gini*" ti Cūḷabodhicariyā- 15
 yaṃ *ginīsaddo* diṭṭho. || Keci pan' ettha sandhivasena *akāra-*
lopam saññogādisa ca *gakārassa* *lopam* vadanti. | Tam pi na
 yujjati · tassā pāliyā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ 5"*yasmā* ti yato kaṭṭhā
 . . . *gini* ti *aggi*" ti evaṃ *ginīsaddassa* ulliṅgetvā vacanato, tathā
 6"*channā* kuṭi āhito *gini*" ti imassa Dhaniyasuttassa aṭṭhaka- 20
 thāyaṃ 7"*āhito* ti ābhato jālito vā, *gini* ti *aggi*" ti vacanato,
 tath' eva ca 8"*mahāgini* pajjalito anāhārōpasammatī" ti imissā
 Theragāthāya saṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ "*gini* ti *aggi*" ti vacanato; yadi
 hi *ginīsaddo*ⁱ *visuṃ* na siyā, aṭṭhakathācariyā 9"*jāyate gini*"
 ti ādini 'jāyate *aggini*' ti ādinā padacchedavasena attham 25
 vadeyyum; *yasmā* evaṃ na vadiṃsu 10"*gini* ti *aggi*" ti pana
 vadiṃsu, tena nāyati: *ginīsaddo* pi *visuṃ* atthi ti. || Ye "*gini-*
saddo n' atthi" ti vadanti, | tesam vacanam na gahetabbam
 eva · sāsaneⁱ *ginīsaddass'* upalabbhanato, Suttanipātaṭṭhaka-

¹ Sn 668a-d (Sd V1289). ² Pj II 480¹⁰⁻¹¹. ³ Sn 670a-d (ns: *atha* | *thui*
mha ta pā³ || *ayaṃ* pana kumbhī | i *Lohakumbhī* āraai ui³ sañ || *ayaloham* | *saṃ*
pū rañ ati prañ¹ eñ¹ || *agginisañjalitam* || . . . so || *taṃ* | *thui* *lohakumbhī* sui¹ |
*thañ*¹ ||). ⁴ J IV 26¹⁷ (non Cp II: 4). ⁵ Ja IV 27⁶. ⁶ Sn 18^c. ⁷ Pj II 28³².
⁸ Th 702ab. ⁹ (185¹⁵). ¹⁰ (185¹⁹, 21, 22).

^a Be Kokāliya^o. ^b Be *agginiṃ* (Bm *aggini*). ^c sic CeBemns. ^d Ce
samantatojālitam. ^e Ce vā. ^f Be *aya*- (ns *legerat*: *atha* *loham* *ayaṃ* pana kum-
 bhī, *agg*^o *vide* n. 3). ^g Bem *samuppilavā* te. ^h ita CeBemns (= J *codd.*
 B^{df}); J (*codd.* Ck^s): *dahati*; *vide* V1004. ⁱ Bm *om.* *ginīsaddo* . . . *sāsane*,
 185²⁴⁻²⁹.

thāyaṃ hi ¹"channā kuṭi āhito gini" ti pāṭhassa saṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ
eva ²"tesu" thānesu aggi gini ti vohariyati" ti tassa abhidhā-
nantaraṃ vuttaṃ; tasmā mayam ettha gāthāracaṇaṃ karis-
sāma:

- 5 ³Videharatṭhamajjhamhi yaṃ taṃ nāmena vissutaṃ
ratṭhaṃ Pabbataratṭhan ti dassaneyyaṃ manoramaṃ, 46
Dhammakonḍavhayaṃ tattha nagaraṃ atthi sobhaṇaṃ,
tamhi thāne manussānaṃ ⁴bhāsā eva gini ce ayaṃ. 47
Gini · gini^b ginayo ti ādinā pavade vidū
10 padamālaṃ yathā-d^c-*aggisaddass'* eva sumedhaso. 48
Iti *alābu-lābusaddā* viya *aggini-ginisaddā* pi Bhagavato pāva-
cane dissanti ti veditabbā. Yathā ⁵pana *agginisaddassa* sab-
bāsu vibhattisu dvīsu vacanesu yojetabbatā siddhā, tathā *gini*-
saddassa pi siddhā va hoti. Tasmātra
15 *aggini · agginī agginayo, agginim · agginī agginayo, aggi-*
ninā · agginīhi agginibhi, agginissa^d aggininaṃ, aggininā
agginismā agginimhā · agginīhi agginibhi, agginissa^d aggi-
ninaṃ, agginismim agginimhi · agginisu, bho agginī · bha-
vanto agginī bhavanto^e agginayo, —
20 *gini · gini ginayo, ginim · gini ginayo, gininā* ti sabbaṃ
yojetabbā. Iti pālinayānusārena *aggini-ginisaddānaṃ* nāmi-
kapadamālā yojitā. Atha vā, yathā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ^f *sa(t)va*
padma svāmini ti saññogavasena^g vuttānaṃ saddānaṃ Maga-
dhabhāsāṃ^h patvā *sattava* ⁶*paduma* ⁷*svāmini* ti nissaññoga-
25 vasena uccāritā pāli dissati ⁸"tvañ ca uttamasattavo" ti ādinā,
tathā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ^f *agniⁱ* iti saññogavasena^k vuttassa
Magadhabhāsāṃ^h patvā *aggini* ti nissaññoganakāravasena
uccāritā pāli dissati ⁹"aggini sampajjalitaṃ pavisanti" ti ādikā;
yathā ca veyyākaraṇehi sakkaṭabhāsābhūto^f *agnisaddoⁱ* sab-

¹ (185²⁹). ² Pj II 29²²⁻²⁶ (ns: tesu thānesu | thui Videha tuiñ³ athay
Pabbata tuiñ³ Dhammakonḍa mruī¹ arap tui¹ nui¹ ||). ³ Pj II 26²². ⁴ bhāsā
eva | janapadavohāra [M III 235¹⁻¹⁴] pañ tañ⁵, ns. ⁵ pana = taṃ pākaṭaṃ
karomi, ns. ⁶ (cf. *tamen* Sd § 69, 162, 533 cit. J VI 497²⁸). ⁷ (Sd § 161,
529; J III 288¹⁴). ⁸ J V 351¹⁹ (Sd § 161, 255, 531). ⁹ (185⁴).

^a ita B^{em}ns, vide 186⁵⁻⁸ et n. 2; (C^ePj tesu tesu!). ^b B^m om. ^c B^e(ns)
om. -d- (Pariccheda 11 str. 5). ^d addendum agginino? (183²⁹, ³¹). ^e C^e om.
^f C^e sakkata^o. ^g B^mns saññogivasena. ^h C^e Magadha^o. ⁱ B^m agi^(o).
^k B^mns saññogivasena.

bāsu vibhattisu tisu vacanesu yojīyati, tathā Magadhabhāsā-
bhūto^a *agginisaddo* pi sabbāsu vibhattisu dvisu vacanesu
yojetabbo va hoti, tasmā so idh' amhehi yojīyati; *gīnisaddo*
pi *agginisaddena* samānatthattā isakañ ca sarūpattā tath' eva
yojīyati ti datṭhabbam. || Ettha siyā: yadi *agginisaddo* sabbesu⁵
vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo, atha kasmā Kaccāyane¹ "aggiss'
inī" ti lakkhaṇena *simhi* pare *aggisaddantassa inī*ādeso dassito
ti. || Saccam, yathā, 'navakkhattum' ṭhapetvā katekasesassa
dasasaddassa yovacanamhi navādesam katvā *yovacanassa*
²*utiādesam* katvā *navutti* ti rūpe nipphanne, puna *navutti* ti¹⁰
pakatiṃ ṭhapetvā tato *navivacanam* katvā *navutiman* ti rūpaṃ
nipphāditam, itthiliṅge pana *nādiekavacanāni* katvā *tesam*
yāādesam katvā *navuttiyā* ti rūpaṃ nipphāditam, tathā hi³ "chan-
navutinam pāsaṇḍānam dhammānam pavaram yadidaṃ suga-
tavinayam; ⁴navuttiyā hamsasahashehi parivuto" ti ādini payo-¹⁵
gāni dissanti, tathā *simhi aggisaddantassa inī*ādesakaraṇa-
vasena *aggini* ti rūpe nipphanne pi puna *aggini* ti pakatiṃ
ṭhapetvā tato *yo-am-nādayo* vibhattiyo katvā *aggini* · *aggini*
agginayo, *agginiṃ* · *aggini* *agginayo*, *aggininā* ti ādini katham²⁰
na nipphajjissanti ti sannitṭhānam^b ⁶kātabbam.

Savinicchayo 'yam *ikārantapullīṅgānam* pakatirūpassa
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ikārantatāpakatikam* *ikārantapullīṅ-*
gam niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhāvī* icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesañ ca taṃ-
sadisānam nāmikapadamālāvibhāgam vakkhāma pubbācariya-²⁵
matam purecam katvā:

Daṇḍi · *daṇḍi* *daṇḍino*, *daṇḍim* · *daṇḍi* *daṇḍino*, *daṇḍinā* ·
*daṇḍi*hi *daṇḍibhi*, *daṇḍissa* *daṇḍino* · *daṇḍinam*, *daṇḍinā* ·
*daṇḍi*hi *daṇḍibhi*, *daṇḍissa* *daṇḍino* · *daṇḍinam*, *daṇḍismim*
daṇḍimhi · *daṇḍisu*, *bho daṇḍi* *bho daṇḍi* · *bhavanto daṇḍino*³⁰

¹ Kc 95 (*vide* Sd § 254). ² (Kev 391). ³ ***. ⁴ *** (*cf.* Ja V 351¹⁶
362³ *gen. pl*; 359¹⁹ *loc. pl*; 337²⁷ 354¹⁰ 358¹⁷ 371¹¹, ²⁹ 381¹³ *compos.*). ⁵ ns
ad.: *channavutinam* ca sañ kui pri² ce khrañ³ āhā "naṃmhi navuti dasassa"
ca sañ phrañ¹ lañ³-koñ², *aggini* ca sañ kui pri² ce khrañ³ āhā "sabbāsv ag-
giss' inī" hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ² sut tañ rve³ ma pri² koñ³ lo¹ eud || Saccam | vattic-
chāvasen' [105²²] evaṃ vuttam phre ||.

^a C^e Magadha^o. ^b B^m niṭṭhānam.

[ti]^a Yamakamahātheramatam. Ettha kiñcāpi *daṇḍinan* ti upa-
yogavacanañ ca, *daṇḍismā daṇḍimhā* ti nissakkavacanañ ca,
daṇḍini ti bhummekavacanañ ca nāgatam, tathā pi tattha tattha
tādisassa payogassa dassanato gahetabbam eva. ¹"Bhaṇa samma
5 anuññāto attham dhammañ ca kevalam, santi hi daharā pakkhī
paññavanto^b jutindharā" ti pāliyam *pakkhī* iti paccattabahuva-
canassa dassanato pana *daṇḍi* iti paccattōpayogabahuvacanāni
vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam.

Bhāvi · *bhāvi bhāvino*, *bhāviṃ bhāvinam* · *bhāvi bhāvino*,
10 *bhāvinā* · *bhāvīhi bhāvībhi*, *bhāvissa bhāvinō* · *bhāvinam*,
bhāvinā bhāvismā bhāvinhā · *bhāvīhi bhāvībhi*, *bhāvissa*
bhāvino · *bhāvinam*, (*bhāvini*)^c *bhāvismiṃ bhāvimhi* · *bhā-*
visu, *bho bhāvi bho bhāvi* · *bhavanto bhāvino*.

Evam vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī dhaṇi gaṇi
15 *sukhī rogi sasi kutṭhī makuṭi kusali bali* 49
jaṭi yogi kari ²yāni tomari musali phali^d
danti mantī sudhī ³medhī bhāgi bhogi nakhī sikhī 50
⁴dhammi saṃghī ṇāṇi atthī hatthī ⁵cakkhī pakkhī dāṭhī
ratṭhī chattī māli cammī cārī cāgi kāmī sāmī • 51
20 *mallakārī pāpakārī sattughātī dighajīvi*
dhammavādi sihanādi bhūmisāyī sīghayāyī; 52
⁶vajjadassī ca pāṇi ca yasassi cc ādayo pi ca,
etesam koci bhedo tu ekadesena vuccate: 53

ikārantapullīṅgapadesu hi *vajjadassī pāṇi* icc evamādinam
25 *upayoga-bhumavacanatṭhāne vajjadassinam pāṇine* ti ādini
pi rūpāni bhavanti; ettha ca ⁷"nidhīnam va pavattāram yaṃ
passe vajjadassinam; ⁸evam jarā ca maccu ca adhvattanti
pāṇine; ⁹samupagacchati sasini gaganatalam; ¹⁰upahacca manam
Mejjho^c Mātāṅgasmim yasassine ucchinno saha ratṭhena^f Mejj-
30 *jhārañnam tadā ahu*; ¹¹susukham vata jīvāma verinesu averino"
ti evamādayo payogā veditabbā. Ayaṃ nayo *daṇḍipadādisu*
pi labbhat' eva · samānatikattā *daṇḍipadādinam vajjadassi-*

¹ J II 353⁷⁻⁸. ² = yāñ rhi, ns. ³ = lyañ so paññā rhi, ns. ⁴ cf. Rūp 154. ⁵ = paññā myak ci rhi, ns. ⁶ (Sd § 453). ⁷ Dhp 76^{ab}. ⁸ S I 102²¹ (cod. B). ⁹ Mbv 3³¹ (Sd § 406). ¹⁰ J V 267⁹⁻¹¹ (Ja IV 389²⁷). ¹¹ Dhp 197^{ab}.

^a C^eB^c om. ^b ita C^eB^{em}ns; J (E^e): paññāv^o. ^c cf. 188³; C^eB^{em}ns om. (vide 189³). ^d ita C^e (metr.); B^{em}ns phali (= pharañ³ rhi || vā | thay rhi || vā | thvan svā³ rhi). ^e B^{em} ubique Majjh^o. ^f J et Ja: sapārisajjo ucchinno.

padādihi; tasmā upayogaṭṭhāne *daṇḍim daṇḍinam · daṇḍino daṇḍine* ti yojetabbam, bhummaṭṭhāne *daṇḍismim daṇḍimhi* ¹*daṇḍini*^a *daṇḍine · daṇḍisu daṇḍinesū* ti yojetabbam. Esa nayo, ²*gāmaṇi senāni* icc ādini vajjetvā, yathārahaṃ *ikārantapullingesu* netabbo. 5

Savinicchayo 'yam *ikārantapullīṅgānam* pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Īkārantatāpakatikam* *ikārantapullīṅgam* niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūdhātumayānam ukārantapullīṅgānam* appasid-dhattā aññesaṃ *ukārantapullīṅgānam* vasena pakatirūpassa 10 nāmikapadamālaṃ pūressāma, katamāni tāni: ³*bhikkhu* hetu setu ketu Rāhu bhāṇu khāṇu saṃku ucchu veḷu maccu jantu sindhu bandhu ruru Neru sattu ⁴*babbu paṭu bindu* garu icc ādini.

Bhikkhu · bhikkhū bhikkhavo, bhikkhum · bhikkhū bhik- 15 khavo, bhikkhunā · bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhi, bhikkhussa bhikkhuno · bhikkhūnam, bhikkhunā bhikkhusmā bhikkhumhā · bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhi, bhikkhussa bhikkhuno · bhikkhūnam, bhikkhusmim bhikkhumhi · bhikkhusu, bho bhikkhu · bhavanto bhikkhū bhikkhave bhikkhavo. Bhikkhuādini 20 aññāni ca taṃsadisāni evaṃ ñeyyāni. Ayam pi pan' ettha viśeso ñeyyo: *hetu · hetū hetuyo hetavo, hetum · hetū hetuyo hetavo . . . bho hetu · bhavanto hetū hetave hetavo*, sesaṃ *bhikkhusamaṃ*. Atha vā *hetuyādinam*^a dassanato *dhenuyā* ti itthi-
liṅgarūpena sadisaṃ *hetuyā* ti pullīṅgarūpam pi sattamiṭṭhāne 25 icchitabbam; kānici hi pullīṅgarūpāni kehici itthiliṅgarūpehi sadisāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: ⁵"utṭhehi katte taramāno; ⁶"ehi^b bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalaṃ", *bhātārā · mātārā, adhipatiyā · rattigā, hetuyo · dhenuyo, matyā · petyā* ti evaṃ nayadassanena ⁷"hetuyā tiṇi; ⁸adhipatiyā satta; ⁹utṭhehi katte" 30 ti ādisu liṅgavipallāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Jantu · jantū jantuyo jantuno jantavo, jantum · jantū jan-

¹ (Sd § 406). ² (Rūp 154 p. 47¹¹). ³ (Rūp 157). ⁴ = kroṇ sattavā, ns. ⁵ J VI 492². ⁶ J V 308⁴. ⁷ Tikap 85⁵. ⁸ (184¹¹).

^a CeBm hetuyādinī, B^e(ns) hetuyā ti ādini (. . . | tui¹ kui ||). ^b J: gaccha (supra 84⁸, cf. 201 n. a, etc.).

luyo jantuno^a jantavo^b ... bho jantu · bhavanto jantū jantave jantavo, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Garu · garū garavo garuno, garuṃ · garū garavo garuno ... bho garu · bhavanto garū garavo garuno, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Ettha pana^c "bhattu ca^c 5 garuno sabbe paṭipūjeti paṇḍitā" ti pālī nidassanaṃ.

Tatra *bhikkhave* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesv eva dissati na gāthāsu, *bhikkhavo* ti paccattapadaṃ gāthāsu yeva dissati na cuṇṇiyapadesu; api ca *bhikkhave* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ sāvakassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ ²sandhivisaye yeva 10 dissati na asandhivisaye, buddhassa pana bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ sandhivisaye pi asandhivisaye pi dissati, *bhikkhavo* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ gāthāsu ca dissati cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva^d dissati, sāvakassa pana bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ ³na dissati 15 ti ayaṃ dvinnam vireso dattṭhabbo. Tathā hi ⁴"evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyāthā" ti ādisu *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesv eva diṭṭhaṃ; ⁵"bhikkhavo tisatā ime yācanti pañjalikatā" ti ādisu *bhikkhavo* ti paccattapadaṃ gāthāsu yeva diṭṭhaṃ; ⁶"āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: āvuṣo bhikkhave"^e ti evamādisu sāvakassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu 20 sandhivisaye yeva *bhikkhave*^f ti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ; ⁷"bhikkhū āmantesi: sotukāmaṃ attha bhikkhave ti; ⁸idha bhikkhave bhikkhū" ti ādisu pana buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu sandhivisayāvisayesu *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ; ⁹"araññe rukkhamaṇe vā suññāgāre va bhikkhavo [ti]; ¹⁰tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo ti" evamādisu buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu *bhikkhavo* ti āmantaṇapadaṃ gāthāsu ca diṭṭhaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva diṭṭhaṃ. Icc evaṃ cuṇṇiye va pade diṭṭhaṃ *bhikkhave* ti padaṃ dvidhā, 30 yato pavattate sandhivisayāvisayesu taṃ; 54

¹ A III 38¹⁰. ² = pud cap so arā nhuik, ns. ³ ns: "gāthāsu ca cuṇṇiyapadesu ca" ... luik ce. ⁴ Vin III 21²². ⁵ Sn 573ab × 566ab. ⁶ S II 274⁷ (Spk ad S II 273⁹); cf. Ja I 120⁶: bhikkhave, Cullap^o ... 137²¹, 140¹⁶. ⁷ ***. ⁸ M I 9²⁴. ⁹ S I 220²². ¹⁰ M I 1², A I 1⁷.

^a B^m om. ^b B^m ad. ca. ^c C^eB^m bhattuṇ ca 3: bhattuc ca? JPTS 1908, 126 n. 3 (ns: bhattu ca | laṇ eṇ¹ laṇ² || garuno | ale³ pru ap kun so || sabbe | khap sim⁴ kun so mi bha chve myui⁵ tui¹ kui || paṇḍitā | paññā rhi so min⁶ ma saṇ || paṭipūjeti | pujo⁷ eṇ¹ ||). ^d B^cns^o visaye va. ^e B^c bhikkhavo. ^f B^cns bhikkhavo.

bhikkhavo ti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ gāthāyañ c'eva cuñṇiye
 padasmim pi ca sandhissa visaye vā ti niddise ¹ti. 55
 Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ukārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmika-
 padamālāvibhāgo. Ukārantatāpakatikāṃ ukārantapullīṅgaṃ
 niṭṭhitaṃ. 5

Idāni pana *sayambhū* icc etassa pakatirūpassa taṃsadiśā-
 nañ ca nāmikapadamālā^a kathayāma:
*Sayambhū · sayambhū sayambhuvo, sayambhuṃ · sayam-
 bhū sayambhuvo, sayambhunā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi,
 sayambhussa sayambhuno · sayambhūnaṃ, sayambhunā 10
 sayambhusmā sayambhumhā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi,
 sayambhussa sayambhuno · sayambhūnaṃ, sayambhusmiṃ
 sayambhumhi · sayambhusu, bho sayambhū · bhavanto
 sayambhū^b sayambhuvo. ²Evaṃ *pabhū abhibhū vibhū*
 icc ādini pi. *Sabbaññū · sabbaññū sabbaññuno, sabbaññuṃ · 15
 sabbaññū sabbaññuno . . . bho sabbaññū · bhavanto sabbaññū
 sabbaññuno, sesāsu vibhattisu padāni bhikkhusadiśāni bhavanti.*
 Evaṃ *vidū viññū kataññū maggaññū dhammaññū atthaññū kā-
 laññū rattaññū mattaññū vadaññū avadaññū^c* icc ādini. Tatra
³"ye ca^d laddhā manussattaṃ vadaññū vitamaccharā" ti ettha 20
vadaññū ti paccattabahuvacanassa dassanato ⁴*sayambhū sab-
 baññū* icc ādinam^e pi paccattōpayogabahuvacanattaṃ gahetab-
 baṃ. Apī ca *vidū viññū* ti ādisu ⁵"paracittavidunī" ti itthi-
 līṅgadassanato itthilīṅge vattabbe *vidunī · vidunī viduniyo,
 viduniṃ · vidunī viduniyo, viduniyā* ti *itthi* mayena padamālā 25
 kātabbā; tathā ⁶"viññū paṭibālā subhāsitaḍḍabbhāsitaṃ duṭṭhul-
 lāduṭṭhullaṃ ājānitun" ti ettha *viññū* ti itthilīṅgadassanato,
⁷"kodhanā akataññū ca pisuṇā ca vibhedikā"^f ti ettha ca *aka-
 taññū* ti itthilīṅgadassanato *viññū · viññū viññuyo, viññuṃ ·
 viññū viññuyo, viññuyā^g* ti ca *kataññū · kataññū kataññuyo, 30**

¹ ns: iti ayaṃ | kā³ || anugītigātha | tañ³ || samban ||. ² (Rūp 168). ³ S I 34²¹. ⁴ (sayambhuno, Ap 538²). ⁵ vide A I 148²⁸ (nom. pl. °viduniyo; msc °viduno Vin II 241⁷). ⁶ Vin IV 22²¹. ⁷ J I 298¹⁸ (infra 207¹⁶).

^a Be^{ns} °mālaṃ (167⁷). ^b Be om.; B^m bho sayambhū bho sayambhū bha-
 vanto sayambhuvo. ^c CeB^m avidaṇṇū. ^d S: 'dha. ^e (CeB^m ādini). ^f ita
 Ce (= J); B^m vibhedikā om. pisuṇā ca; Be^{ns} pisuṇā mittabhedikā (< Ja I
 299² III 260¹⁹). ^g B^m om.

kalaññuṃ · kalaññū kalaññuyo, kalaññuyā ti ca *jambūnaya*ena padamālā katabbā; evaṃ *maggaññū dhammaññū* icc ādisu pi. *Sayambhū* ti pade pana^a ¹"sayambhu ñāṇaṃ; ²gotrabhu cittaṇ" ti dassanato napuṃsakaliṅgatthe vattabbe *sayambhu · sayambhū*
 5 *sayambhūni, sayambhu[ni] · sayambhū sayambhūni* ti napuṃsake āyunaṃ pi gahetabbo. Esa nayo sesesu pi yathārahaṃ gahetabbo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ūkārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ūkārantatāpakatikāṃ ūkārantapullīṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. Iti sabbathā pi pullīṅgānaṃ pakatirū-
 10 passa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo samatto.

Yasmā panāyaṃ samatto pi, pāvacañādisu yaṃ yaṃ thānaṃ sotūnaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhānaṃ dissati, tattha tattha sotūnaṃ anuggahāya codanā-sodhanāvasena saṃsayāṃ samugghātetvā puna vattabbo hoti, tasmā kiñci padesaṃ ettha
 15 kathayāma:

|| Yaṃ kira bho pāliyaṃ ³"saññate brahmacārayo; ⁴apace brahmacārayo" ti ca rūpaṃ *ikārantassa aggisaddassa aggayo* ti rūpaṃ iva vuttaṃ, taṃ tathā avatvā *ikārantassa daṇḍi-saddassa daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ iva 'brahmacārino' icc eva vattab-
 20 ban ti. | Saccāṃ, tattha 'brahmaṃ caratī ti brahmacārī, yathā ⁵"munatī ti muni" ti evaṃ *ikārantavasena icchitattā, munayo aggayo* ti rūpāni viya, *brahmacārayo* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; aññattha pana 'brahmaṃ caraṇasilo ti brahmacārī, yathā ⁶dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ karaṇasilo ti dukkaṭakammakārī" ti evaṃ ⁷tassilatthaṃ
 25 gahetvā *ikārantavasena gahaṇe dukkaṭakammakārino* ti rūpaṃ iva ⁸"daṇḍo assa atthī ti . . . daṇḍi" ti *ikārantassa (daṇḍi)-saddassa daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ iva ca *brahmacārino* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ⁹"ime hi ¹⁰nāma dhammacārino samacārino (brahmacārino) saccavādino^b silavanto kalyāṇadhammā pa-

¹ Uda 154¹⁷; Vm 234¹¹? (nom. pl., mht) ² Uda 33²⁵ (supra 86²³).

³ Vv 374^b. ⁴ A IV 245⁶ (apace = apacayati, Mp, unde Sd V 703; re vera acc. pl. msc. vocis apaca, Kāś VI 2: 157; huc non pertinet Ap 581¹⁹ = Thīa 72¹, ubi leg. amejjhe payate pi ca); addere potuit nom. pl. pāṇayo Ppa 254¹⁶, paripanthayo J VI 57¹¹. ⁵ cf. Dhṛp 269^c (Kc 671: Sd V 1245). ⁶ (Ja V 49²⁸ VI 248⁸). ⁷ (Kev 534, Mmd). ⁸ Kev 368. ⁹ Vin III 44²⁰. ¹⁰ "paṭijānissanti" ka² nāmasaddā eñ¹ ayhañ atitatttha nhuik anāgat vibhat tañ², ns (cf. kathaṃ hi nāma, Sd § 893).

^a B^m padena om. pana; B^c padena pana. ^b B^{ens} om.

tiṇṇissanti" ti pāli dissati. Evaṃ ikārantavasena *brahma-cārayo* ti paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ yujjati, puna ikārantavasena *brahmacārino* ti paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi yujjati; tasmā *brahmacāri* · *brahmacāri*^a *brahma-cārayo* ti *aggīnayena*, *brahmacāri* · *brahmacāri*^a *brahmacārino* ⁵ ti *daṇḍīnayena* ca padamālā gahetabbā.

|| Yaṃ pana āyasmā Buddhaghoso ¹"yathā sobhanti yatino silabhūsanabhūsitā"^b ti ettha *yatisaddassa*, *ikārantassa aggī-saddassa* *aggayo* ti rūpaṃ viya, 'yatayo' ti rūpaṃ avatvā, [kasmā]^c *ikārantassa daṇḍīsaddassa daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ viya ¹⁰ *yatino* ti rūpaṃ dassesi, nanv esā pamādalekhā viya ²dissati; tathā^d hi ³"kukkuṭā^e maṇayo daṇḍā; ⁴Sivayo deva te kuddhā" ti pālīgatiyā upaparikkhiyamānāya *yatayo* ti rūpen' eva bhavitabbaṃ · *ikārantattā* ti. | Nāyaṃ pamādalekhā · ⁵"vadanasiḷo vādī" ti ettha viya tassilattham gahetvā *ikārantavasena* yojane ¹⁵ niddosattā; tasmā 'yatanasiḷo yati' ti evaṃ tassilattham cetasi sannidhāya *ikārantavasena yatino* ti sampadāna-sāminam ekavacanasadisam paccattabahuvacanarūpaṃ bhadantena Buddhaghosena dāssitan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi tādīsam eva; yattha pana tassilattham agahetvā ⁶"yo munāti 20 ubho loke muni tena pavuccati" ti ettha viya ⁷'yatati viriyaṃ karoti ti yati' ti kattukārakavasena *ikārantabhāvo* gayhati, tattha, *munayo maṇayo Sivayo* ti *yokārantarūpāni* viya, *yatayo* ti *yokārantam* paccattabahuvacanarūpaṃ ca upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ ca bhavati^f; evaṃ *ikārantapullīṅgānam*^g tisu ²⁵ ṭhānesu *yokārantāni*^h rūpāni bhavanti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Yadi evaṃ, *ikārantapullīṅgānam sāramati-suddhadiṭṭhi-sammādiṭṭhi-micchādiṭṭhi-vajirabuddhisaddādi* kathan ti. | Etesam pana *ikārantavasena* niddiṭṭhānam pi samāsapadattā *aggīnaye* aṭhatvā yathāsambhavaṃ *daṇḍīnaye* tiṭṭhanato *nokārantān'* eva rūpāni, ³⁰ tathā hi ⁸"asāre sāramatino" ti *nokārantapaccattabahuvacanapāli* dissati, upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi tādīsam eva

¹ Vm 10¹⁷, cf. Uṇādi IV 117. ² ns *ad.*: ya khu kās yatayo pañ rhi kra eñ¹. ³ J II 415¹. ⁴ J VI 492². ⁵ (Sn 382^a: 382^d), cf. Paṇ III 2: 78. ⁶ Dhṛp 269^{cd}. ⁷ (V/396). ⁸ Dhṛp 11^a.

^a Be *om.* ^b (Bm obhūsiyā). ^c sic CeBemns (Bm tasmā). ^d CeBe yatha; ns *om.* ^e (Bm kudukkaṭṭa) Ce dukkaṭṭa; ns: (asare eñ¹ ne rā) krak tui¹. ^f Ce labbhati. ^g Be(ns) ikārantā^o. ^h Be yokārantān' eva.

- datṭhabbam. || Nanu ca bho Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ¹"atthe^a visāradamatayo" ti ettha samāsapadassa *ikārantapullīṅgassa* *yokārantassa* paccattabahuvacanapāṭhassa dassanato *sāramatī-saddādinam* pi, *visāradamatayo* ti rūpena viya, *yokārantehi* 5 *rūpehi* bhavitabban ti. | Na bhavitabbam · buddhavadane samāsapadānam *ikārantapullīṅgānam* *visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisassa rūpassa adassanato ti. || Nanu ca bho buddhavadane ²"pañc' ime gahapatayo ānisaṃsā; ³te honti jānipatayo aññam-aññam piyaṃvadā" ti samāsapadānam *ikārantapullīṅgānam* 10 *visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisāni *yokārantāni* rūpāni dissanti; evaṃ sante kasmā "buddhavadane samāsapadānam *ikārantapullīṅgānam* *visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisassa *yokārantassa* rūpassa adassanato" ti vuttan ti. | Ettha vuccate: visadisattaṃ paṭicca, *gahapatīsaddādisu* hi yasmā *paṭisaddo* sabhāven' eva 15 *pullīṅgo* na tu samāsato pubbe itthilīṅgapakatiko hutvā pacchā *pullīṅgabhāvaṃ* patto, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *gahapatayo jānipatayo* ti *yokārantāni* *senāpatayo* *senāpatino* ti *yo-nokārantāni* ca paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpāni bhavanti, tathā hi ⁴"tattakā^b senāpatino" ti atṭhakathāpāṭho dissati; yasmā pana 20 *sāramatī-suddhadiṭṭhi-sammādiṭṭhi-micchādiṭṭhi-vajirabuddhisaddādisu* *matī-diṭṭhisaddādayo* samāsato pubbe itthilīṅgapakatikā hutvā pacchā bahubbihisamāsavasena *pullīṅgabhāvappattā^c*, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *sāramatino* *suddhadiṭṭhino* *sammādiṭṭhino* *micchādiṭṭhino* *vajirabuddhino* ti ādini *nokārantāni* yeva 25 paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpāni bhavanti sampadāna-sāminam ekavacanehi sadisāni ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam. || *Seṭṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī* icc etesu kathan ti. | Ettha pana ayaṃ viseso veditabbo: katthaci pāṭhe *seṭṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī* ti antakkharassa dīghattaṃ dissati, 30 katthaci pana *seṭṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī* iti antakkharassa rassattaṃ dissati; kiñcāpi rassattam etesaṃ dissati, tathā pi tattha tattha paccattavacanādibhāvena *seṭṭhino* *sārathino* ti ādipayogadassanato 'rassaṃ katvā^d etāni uccāriyanti' ti nāyati, tasmā evaṃ^d nibbacanatto gahetabbo: *seṭṭhaṃ* *dhanasāraṃ* 35 *ṭhānantaraṃ* vā assa atthi ti *seṭṭhi*, assadamādayo sārāṇa-

¹ Kev 526 (proem. v. 2^c). ² Vin I 227²⁸. ³ A II 59¹¹ ... 62¹⁸. ⁴ ***.

^a Kev: attha- (metr.). ^b Ce tattha ke. ^c Bm °bhāvappattā, Ce °bhāvaṃ pattā. ^d Bm om. katvā ... evaṃ, 194²³⁻²⁴.

silō^a ti sārathī, cakkam pavattanasilo ti cakkavattī, sam etassa
 atthī ti sāmī ti, assaatthivācaka^b-tassilatthasaddā hi nokāran-
 tarūpavasena samānagatikā bhavanti · yathā *daḍḍino bhūmi-*
sāyino ti; aparo pi nibbacanatto ikārantavasena: assadam-
 mādayo sāreti ti sārathī, tathā hi ¹"purisadamme sāreti ti pu-
 risadammasārathī" ti vuttam, cakkam vatteti ti cakkavattī;
 evam kattukārakavasena ikārantattam gahetvā katthaci lab-
 bhamānam pi ikārantattam anapekkhitvā buddhavacanānuru-
 pena sārathino cakkavattino ti ādini nokārantarūpāni gahetvā
daḍḍinayena yojetabbāni · *daḍḍini* ti ādikaṃ vajjetabbam vaj-
 jetvā. Evam *seṭṭhino sārathino cakkavattino sāmīno* ti ādini
 nokārantāni yeva rūpāni ñeyyāni. Atra kiñci payogaṃ nidas-
 sanamattam kathayāma: ²"tāta^c tayo seṭṭhino amhākaṃ ba-
 hūpakārā" ti ca, ³"te katabhattakiccā 'mahāseṭṭhino mayam
 gamissāmā' ti vadimsū" ti ca, ⁴"sārathino āhamsū" ti ca ⁵"dve ¹⁵
 cakkavattino" ti ca evamādinī. Tattha kiñcāpi katthaci "seṭṭhi,
 sārathī" icc ādi rassattapāṭho dissati, tathā pi so sabhāvena
 rassatta[bhāvo]pāṭho^d na hoti, dighassa rassattakaraṇapāṭho
 ti vedīḍabbo; padamālā c' assa vuttanayen' eva veditabbā.
 || *Maheśi* ti ettha kathan ti. | *Maheśi* ti ettha kiñcāpi *maheśi*-
 saddo ikārantavasena niddisiyati, tathā pi *isī*saddena samā-
 nagatikattā *isī*saddassa *aggisaddena* samānapadamālattā *aggi-*
nayena padamālā katabbā. || Nanu ca bho ettha tassilattho
 dissati: mahante silakkhandhādayo dhamme esanasilo ti ma-
 hesi ti, tasmā *bhūmisāyī* ti padassa viya *daḍḍinayen'* eva ²⁵
 padamālā katabbā ti. | Na katabbā · tassilatthassa asambhavato;
 imassa hi ⁶"mahante silakkhandhādayo dhamme ⁷esi gavesi
 esitvā ⁸thito ti mahesi' ti atassilattho eva yujjati · katakara-
 ñyesu buddhādisu ariyesu pavattanāmattā; *isī*saddena cāyam
 saddo isakaṃ samāno kevalam samāsapariyosāne dighavasena ³⁰
 uccāriyati, rassavasena pana 'mahā isī mahesi' ti sandhivig-
 gaho, — yasmā rassattam gahetvā tassa padamālākaraṇam

¹ Sp I 120¹⁴, Vm 207²² etc. ² Dhpa I 206¹⁵ (tayo seṭṭhi Dhpa I 207¹⁵).
³ Dhpa I 206²². ⁴ ***. ⁵ *** (contra A I 28⁹); rājano cakkavattino Ap 111¹²
 (118¹³ 131¹⁰; *sāpius* cakkavattī mahabbala: 116¹⁴ 117¹⁰). ⁶ cf. Nidd I 343⁴⁻²²
 (Pj II 153¹⁰ 215²⁸ 470¹⁶). ⁷ ns: esi gavesi | rhā prī ||.

^a (B^cns^c saraṇa^o). ^b (B^cns^c assatthika-). ^c Dhpa: tāta (*supra* 174 n. e).
^d ns rassabhāvo pāṭho.

VIII.

Atha itthiliṅgesu ākārantassa bhūdhātumayassa pakatirū-
pabhūtassa bhāvikāsaddassa nāmikapadamālāyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ
pi pasiddhassa tāva kaññāsaddassa nāmikapadamālāṃ vak-
khāma:

Kaññā · kaññā kaññāyo, kaññāṃ · kaññā kaññāyo, kaññāya · kaññāhi kaññābhi, kaññāya kaññānaṃ, kaññāya · kaññāhi kaññābhi, kaññāya kaññānaṃ, kaññāya kaññāyaṃ · kaññāsu, bhoṭi kaññe · bhoṭiyo kaññā kaññāyo
ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Ettha kaññā ti ekavacana-bahuvacana-
vasena vuttaṃ, Niruttiṭṭake bahuvacanavasena vutto nayo
n' atthi, tathā hi tattha *saddhā tiṭṭhati saddhāyo tiṭṭhanti, sad-*
dhaṃ passati saddhāyo passati ti ettakam eva vuttaṃ, *saddhā*
ti bahuvacanaṃ na āgataṃ; kiñcāpi nāgataṃ, tathā pi ¹"bāhā
paggayha pakkandun Sivikaññā samāgatā; ²ahetu appaccayā
purisassa saññā uppajjanti pi nirujjhanti pi" (ti)^a ādipāḍidassa-
nato *bāhā-kaññā-saññāsaddādānaṃ* bahuvacanatā gahetabbā.
Cūḷaniruttiyaṃ *bhoṭi kaññe bhoṭi kaññā* ti dve ekavacanāni
vatvā ³*bhoṭiyo kaññāyo* ti ekaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ, Nirutti-
ṭṭake pana *bhoṭi saddhā* iti ekaṃ ekavacananaṃ vatvā *bhoṭiyo*
saddhāyo ti ekaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ; mayam pan' ettha
³"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājāṃ mahabbalaṃ; ⁴Phusati^b vara-
vaṇṇābhe; ⁵ehi godhe^c nivattassū" ti ādipāḍidassanato^d *bhoṭi*
kaññe · bhoṭiyo kaññā kaññāyo ti evampakārāni^e yeva ālapa-
nekavacana-bahuvacanāni icchāma. Ettha *bhoṭi kaññe* ti ayan
nayo ammādisu mālādisu ca na labbhati.

Bhāvikā · bhāvikā bhāvikāyo, bhāvikāṃ · bhāvikā bhāvikāyo,
bhāvikāya · bhāvikāhi bhāvikābhi, bhāvikāya bhāvikānaṃ,
bhāvikāya · bhāvikāhi bhāvikābhi, bhāvikāya bhāvikānaṃ,
bhāvikāya bhāvikāyaṃ · bhāvikāsu, bhoṭi bhāvike · bho-
tiyo bhāvikā bhāvikāyo. Evaṃ heṭṭh' uddiṭṭhānaṃ sab-
besaṃ bhūdhātumayānaṃ ⁶*bhāvanā vibhāvanā* icc evamādināṃ
ākārantapadānaṃ aññesaṃ c' ākārantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālā
yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni ākārantapadāni nāma *saddhādini*:

¹ J VI 502^a. ² D I 180². ³ J V 308³ (*supra* 189²⁷). ⁴ J VI 481²⁸. ⁵ J III 85²². ⁶ (62²²; 81¹⁰⁻¹⁴).

^a CeBm om. ^b CeBemns Phussati. ^c J: godha (ns: Godhajāt nhuik ehi godha rhi eñ¹, cf. 196 n. a). ^d CeBm adisu paḷḷo. ^e CeBm ekappakārāni.

- ¹saddhā medhā paññā vijjā cintā mantā tanhābhijjhā
 icchā ²pucchā [†]chāyā^a māyā mettā mattā sikkhā saṃkhā 1
 jaṃghā bāhā gīvā jivhā vācā chāyā^b gaṅgā nāvā
 niddā kantā sālā mālā velā viṇā bhikkhā lākhā 2
 5 gāthā senā lekhāpekkhā āsā pūjā esā kaṃkhā
 aññā muddhā khiḍḍā bhassā bhāsā kiḷā sattā ³cetā 3
 pipāsā vedanā saññā cetanā tasiṇā pajā
 devatā vaṭṭakā godhā balākā vasudhā sabhā 4
⁴ukkā sephālikā sikkā salākā vālikā sikhā
 10 kārāṇā visikkhā sākhā ⁵vaccā^c vañjhā jaṭā ghaṭā 5
 piḷā soṇḍā vitanḍā ca karuṇā vanitā latā
 kathā nindā sudhā Rādhā vāsanā siṃsapā papā 6
 pabhā simā khamā jāyā khattiyā sakkharā^d surā
 dolā tulā silā līlā lāl' elā mekhalā kalā 7
 15 vaḷavā ⁶suṇisā mūsā mañjūsā Sulasā disā
 nāsā juṇhā guhā ihā lasikā parisā [†]duśā^e
 mātik' ice ādayo c' eva bhāvikāpadasādisā; 8
 amm'-ann'-ambā ca tātā ca kiñcid eva samā siyuṃ;
 mātā-dhitā-panattādi puthag eva ito siyuṃ. 9
 20 *Parisāsaddassa pana sattamiṭhāne parisāya parisāyaṃ ⁷parisati ·*
parisāsū ti yojetabbaṃ · ⁸"ekam idaṃ bho Gotama samayaṃ
Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassa parisati parūpārambhaṃ vattenti" ti
 pāḷidassanato. *Ammādināṃ pana ammā · ammā ammāyo ti*
 ādinā *kaññānayaena vatvā avasāne bhoti amma bhoti ammā ·*
 25 *bhotiyo ammā ammāyo ti ādinā yojetabbaṃ.*

Mātā · mātā mātaro, mātaraṃ mātaro, mātara mātuyā
matyā · mātūhi mātūbhi, mātu mātuyā matyā · mātārānaṃ
mātānaṃ mātūnaṃ, mātara mātuyā matyā · mātūhi mā-
tūbhi, ⁹mātu mātuyā matyā · mātārānaṃ mātānaṃ mātū-

¹ cf. Rūp 180. ² ns: pucchā | ame³ || mucchā lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= Rūp) | tve
 ve khrañ³ ||. ³ = vay khrañ³, ns. ⁴ ns: ūkā lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= Rūp). ⁵ ns: vaccā
 | ma cañ || "vaccā duggandhā" Rūpasiddhiṭṭikā ||. ⁶ = khvye³ ma, ns, cf n. e.
⁷ ns cit. Mg II 107 (parisati, et sabhati quod ni fallor e saṃsati J III 493¹
 fluxit). ⁸ A II 180¹⁰. ⁹ (ns cit. J VI 16⁴).

^a sic Bemns (= arip) vide n. b; C^e jāyā; leg. ejā (= Rūp). ^b ita C^eBemns;
 ns: chāyā ka³ rhe³ nhuik [198²] lañ³ rhi prī. ^c C^e Rūp: vacā. ^d ita h. l. C^e;
 Bemns sakkarā (42 n. b). ^e sic Bemns (= khvye³ ma, i. q. suṇisā [n. 6]; leg.
 nūsā 3: phusā, cf. J VI 586⁷); C^e (coni.) nīsā.

*naṃ, mālari mātuyā matyā mātuyam matyam * mātusu,*
*bholi mālā^a bholi^b mātā * bholiyo mātā mātaro.* Ettha
 pana yasmā pāliyaṃ itthilīṅgānaṃ sakārantāni rūpāni *ehi-ebhi-*
esukārantāni ca *enantādi*ni ca na dissanti, tasmā ¹kehici vut-
 tāni pi ²*mātussa* ³*mātarehi* ti ādini na vuttāni; esa nayo itaresu 5
 pi. ⁴"Yaṃ kiñci 'tthi kataṃ puññaṃ mayhañ ca mātuyā ca
 te; ⁵anuññāto ahaṃ matyā" ti pāḍidassanato pana karaṇa-
 sampadāna-nissakka-(sāmi)^c-bhumma vacanaṭṭhāne *mātuyā matyā*
 ti ca vuttaṃ 'itthilīṅgaṭṭhāne samānagatikattā tesam vacanānaṃ,
 tathā hi Ummadanti jātake ⁶"matyā" ti padaṃ pañcamī-tatiye ka- 10
 vacanavasena āgataṃ. Yathā pana *khaliyā* ti padaṃ majjhasara-
 lopavasena ⁷*khatyā* ti bhavati, tathā *mātuyā mātuyan* ti ca padaṃ
matyā matyan ti bhavati. Ayan nayo *dhītusaddādisu* na labbhati.

*Dhītā * dhītā dhītaro, dhītaṃ dhītaraṃ * dhītaro, (dhī-*
*tarā) dhītuyā * dhītūhi dhītūbhi, dhītu dhītuyā * dhītārā- 15*
*naṃ dhītānaṃ dhītūnaṃ, dhītārā dhītuyā * dhītūhi dhī-*
*tūbhi, dhītu dhītuyā * dhītārānaṃ dhītānaṃ dhītūnaṃ,*
*dhītari dhītuyā dhītuyam * dhītusu, bholi dhītā^d bholi*
*dhītā * bholiyo dhītā dhītaro.* Ettha pana ⁸"Jālim Kaṇ-
 hājinaṃ dhītaṃ Maddideviṃ patibbatam cajamāno na cin- 20
 tesim bodhiyā yeva kāraṇā" ti pāliyaṃ *dhītan* ti dassanato
 upayogavacanaṭṭhāne *dhītan* ti vuttaṃ. Tasmā idaṃ sārato
 gahetabbam. Tathā pāliyaṃ ⁹"assamaṇi hoti asakyadhītārā"
 ti samāsapadassa dassanato tatiyekavacanantapadasadisam *seḥ-*
ṭhidhītārā ti ādikaṃ paṭhamekavacanantam pi samāsapadam 25
 gahetabbam eva. Niruttiṭṭhake pana *mātā dhītā* ti padadvayaṃ
saddhānaye pakkhittam; tam ambehi *saddhāyā* ti padassa viya
mātāyā ti ādinaṃ pālīdisu vyāse adassanato viṣuṃ gahitaṃ,
 samāse yeva hi idisiṃ saddagatiṃ passāma: *rājamātāyā rāja-*
dhītāyā seḭṭhidhītāyā ti; evaṃ *kaññānayo* pi ekadesena lab- 30
 bhati. Tathā ¹⁰"acchariyaṃ Nandamāte abbhutaṃ Nandamāte"

¹ = akhyui¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā ca sañ tui¹ sañ, ns. ² ns: "buddha-
 mātussa . . . sugatoraso" Gotamīpadān [Ap 541¹²] rhi sañ mha || gāthā arā
 yathicchitapayoga hū lui ||. ³ Rūp 194 (Ce p. 60²³). ⁴ J VI 92¹². ⁵ J VI 16⁶.
⁶ J V 214⁵; 214¹⁹ (Ja). ⁷ Sd § 69, J VI 397¹ (*metr. etiam* D I 99⁸ J V 116⁵);
cf. tithyā Sn 891^c (Sd V 430). ⁸ Cp I 9: 52^{a-d} (Ja VI 570¹⁹). ⁹ (141²⁰). ¹⁰ A
 IV 65¹².

^a Be om. ^b Ce Be om. ^c Ce Bm om. ^d Be dhītu.

ti pāḷiyam *Nandamāte* ti dassanato *bhoti rājamāte bhoti rāja-*
dhite ti evamādinayo pi labbhati; tatra *Nandamāte* ti Nan-
 dassa mātā *Nandamātā: bhoti Nandamāte*; evam samāse yeva
 idisi saddagati hoti; tasmā samāsapadatte *mātu dhitu dūhītu*
 5 icc etesaṃ pakatirūpānaṃ dve koṭṭhāsā gahetabbā: paṭhamam
 dassitarūpakotṭhāso ca *kaññānayo*^a rūpakotṭhāso cā ti. *Nattā-*
dīni^b na kevalam pulliṅgāni yeva honti atha kho itthiliṅgāni
 pi; tathā hi ¹"Visākhāya ... nattā kalamkatā hoti; ²catasso
 mūsikā: gādham khattā^c no vasitā" ti ādini payogāni sāsane
 10 dissanti:

Nattā · nattā nattāro, nattam nattāram · nattāro, nattāra
nattuyā · nattūhi nattūbhi, nattu nattuyā · nattārānaṃ nat-
tānaṃ nattūnaṃ, nattārā nattuyā · nattūhi nattūbhi, nattu
nattuyā · nattārānaṃ nattānaṃ nattūnaṃ, nattari nattuyā
 15 *nattuyam · nattusu, bhoti natta bhoti nattā · bhotiyo nattā*
nattāro. Evaṃ khattā^c vasitā bhāsītā icc ādisu pi. Samā-
 sapadatte pana, *rājamātāya Nandamāte* ti ādini viya, *rājanat-*
tāya rājanatte ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Savinicchayo 'yam
ākārant'-ukārantitthiliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā-
 20 vibhāgo. *Ākārant'-ukārantatāpakatikam ākārantitthiliṅgam* niṭ-
 ṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūmipadādinam* nāmikapadamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbā-
 cariyamatam purecaram katvā:

Ratti · ratti rattigo, rattim · ratti rattigo, rattiyā · rattihī
 25 *rattibhi, rattiyā rattinaṃ, rattiyā · rattihī rattibhi, rattiyā*
rattinaṃ, rattiyā rattiyam · rattisu, bhoti ratti bhotiyo rattigo
Yamakamahātheramatam. Bhūmi · bhūmi bhūmiyo, bhūmim ·
bhūmi bhūmigo ti sabbam neyyam. Evaṃ ³bhūti vibhūti^d satti patti
 vutti mutti kitti^e khanti titti siddhi iddhi vuddhi suddhi buddhi
 30 bodhi pīti nandi mati asani ⁴vasani sati gati vuḍḍhi yuvati aṅguli
 bondi diṭṭhi tuṭṭhi nābhi icc ⁵ādinam pi nāmikapadamālā yoje-
 tabbā. Api ca ⁶"ratyo amoghā gacchanti; ⁷divā ca ratto ca

¹ Ud 91¹⁴. ² Pp 43²² (cf. A II 203²⁸: sā dātā hoti). ³ cf. Rūp 186.
⁴ = avat pu chui², ns. ⁵ (de sabbhi vīde 174²⁹—176¹¹). ⁶ J VI 26¹⁰. ⁷ Khp VI 2^c.

^a sic C^eB^mns (leg. onaye?), B^c onayona(I). ^b B^c ad. padāni (< ns).
^c C^eB^mns kattā (ns: 200⁹: tū² tat, 200¹⁰: pru tat). ^d B^c ns om. ^e (B^m kinti).

haranti ye balim; ¹na bhumyā^a caturaṅgulo; ²seti bhumyā anu-
tthunam; ³bhumyā so patitam pāsam givāya paṭimuṇcati; ⁴imā
ca nabhyo satarāṅgicittitā sateritā^b vijjur iva ppabhāsare” ti
evamādinam payogānam dassanato *ratti-bhūmi-nābhisaddādi-*
nam ayam pi nāmikapadamālāviseso veditabbo, katham: 5

Ratti · *ratti* *rattiyo ratyo*, *rattim* · *ratti* *rattiyo ratyo*, *rattiyā*
ratyā · *rattihi rattibhi*, *rattiyā ratyā* · *rattinam*, *rattiyā ra-*
tyā · *rattihi rattibhi*, *rattiyā ratyā* · *rattinam*, *rattiyā ratyā*
rattiyam ratyam ratto · *rattisu*, *bhoti ratti* · *bhotiyo ratti*
rattiyo ratyo. Ettha *ratto* ti rūpanayam vajjetvā *bhūmi* · 10
bhūmi bhūmiyo bhumyo ti sabbam neyyam.

Nābhi · *nābhi* *nābhiyo nabhyo*, *nābhim* · *nābhi* *nābhiyo*
nabhyo, *nābhiyā nabhyā* · *nābhihi nābhībhi*, *nābhiyā na-*
bhyā · *nābhīnam*, *nābhiyā nabhyā* · *nābhihi nābhībhi*, *nā-*
bhiyā nabhyā · *nābhīnam*, *nābhiyā nabhyā nābhiyam na-* 15
bhyam^c · *nābhisu*, *bhoti nābhi* · *bhotiyo nābhi nābhiyo nabhyo*.
Bodhi · *bodhi* *bodhiyo bojjo*, *bodhim* *bodhiyam bojham* ·
bodhi *bodhiyo bojjo*, *bodhiyā bojjhā* · *bodhihi bodhībhi*,
bodhiyā bojjhā · *bodhīnam*, *bodhiyā bojjhā* · *bodhihi bo-*
dhibhi, *bodhiyā bojjhā* · *bodhīnam*, *bodhiyā bojjhā bodhiyam* 20
bojjham · *bodhisu*, *bhoti bodhi* · *bhotiyo bodhi bodhiyo bojjo*.

Ettha pana ⁵“bujjhassu jinabodhiyam; ⁶nāññatra bojjhā tapasā”
ti vicitrapālinayadassanato vicitrānaya nāmikapadamālā vuttā.
Sabbo pi cāyam^d nayo aññatthā pi yathāraham yojetabbo. Savi-
nicchayo ‘yam *īkāranti*thiliṅgānam pakatirūpassa nāmikapada- 25
mālāvibhāgo. *īkāranta*tāpakatikam *īkāranti*thiliṅgam niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūrisaddādinam* nāmikapadamālam vakkhāma pubbā-
cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Itthi · *itthi* *itthiyo*, *itthim* · *itthi* *itthiyo*, *itthiyā* · *itthihi it-*
thībhi, *itthiyā itthinam*, *itthiyā* · *itthihi itthībhi*, *itthiyā itthi-* 30
nam, *itthiyā itthiyam* · *itthisu*, *bhoti itthi* · *bhotiyo itthi*^e
itthiyo Yamakamahātheramataṃ. *Bhūri* · *bhūri* *bhūriyo*,

¹ J I 507¹². ² J III 114^a (*infra* 204¹⁰). ³ J IV 405¹⁰. ⁴ Vv 745^{cd} (Vva. 277^a). ⁵ Bv 2: 183^d (Sd § 450; ns *cit.* Bva et Maṇḍitpa qui locativum statuunt); cf. Ap 588²² = 600⁸: papuṇissati bodhiyam) *vide* 203³⁻²² n. 12. ⁶ S I 54⁸.

^a ns: Ekapaṇṇajāt nhuik ‘na bhumma’ laṇṇ³ rhi eñ¹, cf. 109 n. b, 148 n. a, 157 nn. 6 et c, 169 n. f., 196 n. a, 197 n. c, 218 n. c. ^b ita Ce Bemns. ^c (Bem nabhyā). ^d Bm pi ayam. ^e Bem om.

bhūriṃ · *bhūri bhūriyo* ti *itthiyā* samam. Evaṃ *bhūti bhoti vibhā-vinti* icc ādinam *bhūdhātumayānam* aññesaṃ ca *ikārantasaddānam* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etth' aññe *ikārantasaddā nāma*:

- ¹mātulāni ca bhagini bhikkhunī †kāminī^a aji
 5 vāpi pokkharani devī nāgi yakkhini-rājini 10
 dāsi ca brāhmaṇi mutthassatini sīghayāyini
 Sākiyāni ti cādini payogāni bhavanti hi^b. 11
 Tatra ²*pokkharani* ³*dāsi* ⁴*brāhmaṇi* cc ādinam gati
 aññathā pi siyā gāthā-cuṇṇiyesu yathārahaṃ; 12
 10 ⁵*Kusāvatti* ti ādinam gāthāsv eva visesato
 rūpāni aññathā honti ekavacanato vade, 13
⁶*Kāsi Avanti*^c icc ādi bahuvacanato vade,
⁷*Candavatti* ti ādini payogassānurūpato. 14
 Tathā hi ⁸"pokkharanño sumāpita; ⁹ tā ca satta satā bhariyā
 15 dāsyō satta satāni ca; ¹⁰dārake ca ahaṃ nessam brāhmaṇyā
 paricārake^d; ¹¹najjō sandanti; ¹²najjā Nerañjarāya tire; ¹³lak-
 khyā^e bhava nivesanam; ¹⁴Bārāṇasyam mahārāja kākarājā ni-
 vāsako asitiyā sahassehi puttehi^f parivārīto; ¹⁵rājā yathā Vessa-
 vaṇo Nañiñan" ti evamādinam pālīnam dassanato *pokkharani*
 20 icc ādinam nāmikapadamālāyo savisesāyo^g yojetabbā, katham:
pokkharani · *pokkharani pokkharaniyo pokkharanño, pokkha-*
ranin ti ādinā vatvā karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacana-
 tṭhāne *pokkharaniyā pokkharanñā* ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni,
 bhumavacanattṭhāne pana *pokkharaniyā pokkharanñā pok-*
 25 *kharaniyam pokkharanñan* ti ca ekavacanāni vattabbāni sab-
 battha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni kātabbāni. Tathā *dāsi* · *dāsi*
dāsiyo dāsyō, dāsinī dāsiyam · *dāsi dāsiyo dāsyō* ti vatvā ka-
 raṇavacanattṭhānādisu *dāsiyā dāsyā* ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni,
 bhumavacanattṭhāne pana *dāsiyā dāsyā dāsiyam dāsyān* ti ca
 30 ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha padāni paripuṇṇāni katab-

¹ cf. Rūp 188. ² (202¹⁴). ³ (202²⁶). ⁴ (203¹⁹). ⁵ (204¹³). ⁶ (205¹⁴). ⁷ (205¹⁹).

^a cf. S I 233¹, Pv 112^d. ^b J VI 53¹⁶⁻²⁰ + VI 301⁷ 303¹⁴ (*codd.* Cks). ¹⁰ J VI 545⁹ (*cf. infra* 294⁷). ¹¹ S III 202⁶ (Kev 98, Sd § 263). ¹² Ud 1⁵ (Sd § 264). ¹³ J V 113⁴. ¹⁴ J II 435¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ¹⁵ J VI 313⁹, Vv 972^d; ns *cit.* Vva 340²⁵ et D III 201¹⁵ ... 202⁶.

^a *ita* C^e (*conī*); B^m kāmūṇi; B^ens (*conī*?) Sāmuṇi (ns *cit.* Sāmuṇi nāma Koliyānam nigamo, A II 194²⁹, ubi E^c: Sāpūgan n. K. nigame(!), *codd.* BK: Sāmu-giyam). ^b B^m ti (169 n. b). ^c B^em bhavanti. ^d C^e paricārīte. ^e J *codd.* CksBd: lakkhī (C: lakkhī-bhava-nivesanam, *ut* ⁶kācamha-ca-maya J VI 268¹⁷), *cod.* B^s: lakhyā. ^f *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens Supatto (= J). ^g *ita* B^m; C^eB^ens savisesā.

bāni; ettha pana ¹"yatthiyā" paṭikoṭeti ghare jātaṃ va dāsiyaṃ; ²phusissāmi^b vimuttiyaṃ" ti payogaṇaṃ dassanato amvacanassa yamādesavasena dāsiyaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Tesu ca "ghare jātaṃ va dāsiyaṃ" ti ettha ³amvacanassa yamādesato añño pi ⁴saddanayo labbhati, kathaṃ: yathā daharī eva dahariyā ti ⁵vuccati, evaṃ dāsi eva dāsiyā ti — ettha pana ⁶"passāmi vo haṃ dahariṃ kumāriṃ cārudassanaṃ" ti ca ⁷"ye taṃ jīṇassa pādaṃsu evaṃ dahariyaṃ satin" ti ca pāli nidassanaṃ — upayogavacanīchāya dāsiyaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Imasmiṃ panādhippāye dāsiyā · dāsiyā dāsiyāyo, dāsiyaṃ · dāsiyā dāsiyāyo, dāsiyāyā ti ¹⁰kaññānayaṇ' eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati · kumāriyā ti saddassēva, tathā hi ⁷"kumāriye upaseniye" ^d ti pāli dissati. Tathā Puppavatiyā, Puppavatiyaṃ, Puppavatiyāya, Puppavatiyāyaṃ, bhoti Puppavatiye ti kaññānayanissitena ekavacanānayaṇa nāmikapadamālā bhavati; ettha pana ⁸"atite ayaṃ Bārāṇasi Puppavatiyā nāma ahoṣi; ⁹rājāsi luddakammo Ekarājā (ti) Puppavatiyāyaṃ; ¹⁰†uyyassu^c pubbena Puppavatiyāyā" ti pāli c' atthakathāpāṭho ca nidassanaṃ. Aparo nayo: dāsiyā dahariyā kumāriyā ti ¹¹ādisu ¹¹kakārassa yakārādeso daṭṭhabbo. Brāhmaṇīsad-dassa tu brāhmaṇī · brāhmaṇī brāhmaṇiyo brāhmaṇyo, brāhmaṇin ²⁰ ti ādini vatvā karaṇavacanatṭhānādisu brāhmaṇiyā brāhmaṇyā ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni katabbāni. Nādisaddassa nadi · nadi nadiyo najjo, ¹²nadin ti ādinā¹ vatvā nadiyā najjā ti ca nadiyaṃ najjan ti ca vattabbāṃ, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni katabbāni. Itthiliṅgesu hi pac- ²⁵cattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva upayogabahuvacanāṃ anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, tathā upayoga(bahu)vacane diṭṭhe yeva paccattabahuvacanāṃ anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, karaṇasampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhumavacanānaṃ pi aññatarasmiṃ diṭṭhe yeva aññataraṃ diṭṭham eva hoti; tathā hi ¹³"dāsā ca ³⁰

¹ J VI 554¹³ (Sd § 450). ² ***. ³ Kc 223 (Sd § 450; *infra* n. 12). ⁴ = sakattha nhuik *ṇiyapaccan*³ sak so saddā nañ³, ns. ⁵ J VI 26⁵. ⁶ J VI 521²⁰ sqq (cf. *supra* 179 n. a). ⁷ J VI 64¹⁸ (Sd V 409). ⁸ Ja VI 131¹¹. ⁹ J VI 132¹⁰. ¹⁰ J VI 145²³ sqq. ¹¹ (ns *cit.* Ja VI 554¹⁷). ¹² (acc. nadiyaṃ, D II 135³, Rohiṇiyaṃ, Th 529^d; Aciravatiyaṃ, Mp I 248⁵; *supra* 201 n. 5, CPD s. v. aji). ¹³ J IV 53²⁹.

^a J: laṭṭhiyā. ^b B^m phusissāma. ^c J: °dassaniṃ. ^d ita C^eB^m; B^{ens} kumāriye upasenaṃ ca, *quod* ns *cum* J VI 134²⁰ (kumāriyo ... Upaseniṃ) *confert, addit tamen*: Janakajāt nhuik 'kumārike upaseniye' rhi eñ¹. ^e B^m uyassu, C^e dayassu = J (v - v | - - | v - v | v v - | -). ^f ita C^eB^mns; *vide* 203²¹.

dāsyō anujivino cā" ti ettha *dāsyō* ti paccattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva aparam pi *dāsyō* ti upayogabahuvacanam tamsadisattā diṭṭham eva hoti, ¹"Sakko ca me varam dajjā so ca labbhetha me varo, ekarattim^a dvirattim^a vā bhaveyyam Abhipārako
 5 Ummadantyā^b ramitvāna Sivirājā tato siyan"^c ti ettha *Ummadantyā^b* ti karaṇavacane diṭṭhe yevā tamsadisāni sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhum mavacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ²"brāhmaṇyā paricārake"^d ti ettha *brāhmaṇyā* ti sāmivacane^e diṭṭhe yeva tamsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-bhum mavacanāni
 10 pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ³"seti bhūmyā anutthunan"^f ti ettha ⁴"pathavyā cārupubbaṅgi" ti ettha ca *bhūmyā pathavyā* ti sattamiyā ekavacane diṭṭhe yeva tamsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ⁵"Bārāṇasyam mahārājā" ti ettha *Bārāṇasyam* ti bhum mavacane diṭṭhe
 15 yeva tamsadisāni aññāni pi *brāhmaṇyam ekādasyam pañcamyam* ti ādini bhum mavacanāni diṭṭhāni yeva honti, gaṇhanti ca tādisāni rūpāni pubbācariyāsabhā pi gāthābhisamkharāvasena, sāsane pi pana etādisāni rūpāni yebhuyyena gāthāsu sandissanti.

Kusāvali, Kusāvalim, Kusāvaliyā Kusāvalyā, Kusāvaliyam
 20 *Kusāvalyam, bhoḷi Kusāvali. Bārāṇasi, Bārāṇasim, Bārāṇasiyā Bārāṇasyā, Bārāṇasiyam Bārāṇasyam · Bārāṇassam* ice api, *bhoḷi Bārāṇasi. Naḷini, Naḷinim, Naḷiniyā Naḷiññā, Naḷiniyam Naḷiññam, bhoḷi Naḷini. Aññāni* pi yojetabbāni. Gāthāvisayam pana patvā *Kusāvalimhi Bārāṇasimhi Naḷinimhi* ti
 25 ādinā saddarūpāni pi yojetabbāni; tathā hi pāliyam ⁶*Kusāvatimhi* ādini *mhi*yantāni itthiliṅgarūpāni gāthāsu yeva paññāyanti, na cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyam; ⁷akkharasamaye pana tādisāni rūpāni anivāritāni · ⁸"nadimhā cā" ti ādidassanato; yam pana atṭhakathāsu cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyam ⁹"sammādiṭṭhimhi"^g ti
 30 ādikam itthiliṅgarūpam dissati, tam ¹⁰akkharavipallāsava-sena^h vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam · cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne "sammādiṭṭhiyam paṭisandhiyam, sugatiyam duggatiyam" ti ādidassanato.

¹ J V 216¹⁻². ² (202¹²). ³ (201¹). ⁴ J VI 481²⁰. ⁵ (202¹⁷). ⁶ (205¹¹).

⁷ = akkharā kui si kroṇ³ phrac so sut pud nhuik, ns. ⁸ Ke 340. ⁹ ***.

¹⁰ = yamakkharā kui mhiakkharā pran khraṇ³ eñ¹ acvam³ phraṇ¹, ns.

^a CeB^{ns} orattam. ^b (B^{mns} Ummadantyā). ^c J: siyā (cf. *supra* 99 n. c).

^d CeB^{emns} paricārike. ^e B^m sāmikavacane (o: sāmi(e)kavacane?). ^f CeB^m anutthunan. ^g ita CeB^{emns}; cf. *tamen* sandhimhi (paṭisandhimhi) Sd § 672, 673, 674. ^h B^m tam dakkhara^o (o: tad akkhara^o).

Ayaṃ pan' ettha niyamo: sugatasāsane gāthāyaṃ cuṇṇiyapa-
daṭṭhāne ca kaṇṇā ratti itthi yāgu vadhū ti evampañcantehi^a
itthiliṅgehi saddhiṃ nā sa smā smiṃ mhā mhi icc ete saddā
sarūpato parattaṃ na yanti, mhisaddo pana gāthāyaṃ ivaṇ-
ṇantehi itthiliṅgehi saddhiṃ parattaṃ yāti. Tatṭ' idaṃ vuccati: 5

gāthāyaṃ cuṇṇiye cā pi nā-sa-smādi sarūpato

¹n' ākāranta-ivaṇṇantaitthibhi parattaṃ gatū, 15

mhisaddo pana gāthāyaṃ ivaṇṇantitthibhi saha

yāto^b parattaṃ, etassa payogāni bhavanti ²hi: 16

³"yathā balākayonimhi na vijjati pumo sadā; 10

⁴Kusāvatimhi nagare rājā^c āsi mahīpati" ti. 17

Evam Kusāvatī icc ādini aññathā bhavanti, nagaranāmattā
pan' ekavacanāni pi, na janapadanāmāni viya bahuvacanāni.

Kāsi Kāsiyo, Kāsihi Kāsibhi, Kāsinaṃ, Kāsisu, bhotiyo Kā-
siyo. Evam Avanti Avantiyo ti ādinā pi nāmikapadamālā yoje- 15
tabbā, aññāni pi padāni gahetabbāni; evam Kāsi icc ādini
⁵janapadanāmattā rūhivasena bahuvacanān' eva bhavanti at-
thassa ekatte pi.

⁶Candavatī, Candavatīm, Candavatiyā, Candavatiyaṃ, bhoti
Candavatī evam ekavacanavasena vā, Candavatiyo, Candavatiyo, 20
Candavatihi Candavatiḥ, Candavatināṃ, Candavatisu, bhotiyo
Candavatiyo evam bahuvacanavasena vā nāmikapadamālā vedi-
tabbā, aññāni pi padāni yojetabbāni; Candavatī icc ādini hi
ekassā^d bahūnañ c' itthināṃ paṇṇattibhāvato payogānurūpena
ekavacanavasena vā bahuvacanavasena vā yojetabbāni bha- 25
vanti; esa nayo aññatrā pi. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ikārantitthi-
liṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ikārantatā-
pakatikam ikārantitthiliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Idāni bhūdhātumayānaṃ ukārantitthiliṅgānaṃ appasid-
dhattā aññena ukārantitthiliṅgena nāmikapadamūlaṃ pūres- 30
sāma:

¹ ns ad.: I nhuik 'uvaṇṇanta' kui kñ³ arā ā³ phrañ¹ yū, ns. ² ns: hisaddā
sañ tasmā hū so hit-anak nhuik appaka ā³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ hū so Maṇḍipanañ³
(cf. 70²² 117¹³ 120⁵ et 169 n. b etc.). ³ Ap 42¹¹ (supra 162²⁹). ⁴ Cp I 4: 1ab (Sd §
266, 672, 673). ⁵ (Ps ad M I 473⁶; Ja IV 397²² ad J IV 397⁵). ⁶ (Bv 8: 17^a).

^a (B^e opañcavantehi). ^b ita C^eB^m (cf. yanti 205⁴); B^ens yato (ns:
"yato" kui 'yaṃ ato' pud phrat || yaṃ yasmā | kroñ¹ || gato [< 205¹] | rok eñ¹ ||
ato | thui¹ kroñ¹ || D). ^c Cp: yadā. ^d ita C^eB^mns.

- Yāgu · yāgū yāguyo, yāguṃ · yāgū yāguyo, yāguyā · yāgūhi yāgūbhi, yāguyā yāgūnaṃ, yāguyā · yāgūhi yāgūbhi, yāguyā yāgūnaṃ, yāguyā yāguyam · yāgusu, bhoṭi yāgu · bhoṭiyo yāgū yāguyo.* ¹Evaṃ dhātu dhenu kāsū daddu kaṇḍu
 5 kacchu rajju icc ādini. Tatra ²*dhātusaddo* rasa-rudhira-maṃsa-medā-nhāru ³*aṭṭhi-aṭṭhimiṇṇa-sukkasamkhātadhātuvācako* pulliṅgo, sabhāvavācako pana sugatādinam sārīrikavācako lokadhātuvācako cakkhādivācako ca itthiliṅgo, *bhū-hū-kara-pacādisaddavācako* itthiliṅgo ^ceva pulliṅgo ca; atra pan' itthiliṅgo
 10 adhippeto. Savinicchayo 'yam ukārantitthiliṅgānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ukārantatāpakatikaṃ ukārantitthiliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

- Idāni *bhūsaddādinam* nāmikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:
 15 *Jambū · jambū jambuyo, jambuṃ · jambū jambuyo, jambuyā · jambūhi jambūbhi, jambuyā jambūnaṃ, jambuyā · jambūhi jambūbhi, jambuyā jambūnaṃ, jambuyā jambuyam · jambūsu, bhoṭi jambu · bhoṭiyo jambū jambuyo*
 Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha *jambūsaddassa* itthiliṅgattaṃ
 20 ³"ambā sālā ca jambuyo" ti ādinā pasiddhaṃ, ⁴"ime te jambukā rukkhā" ti ettha pana ^b*rukkhasaddam* apekkhitvā *jambukā* ti pulliṅganiddeso kato ti daṭṭhabbam; tathā hi 'jambū ti kathe-tabbā' ti jambu-kā, ⁵"ke re ge sadde" ti ^cdhātu; atha vā ⁶itthiliṅgavasena 'jambū eva jambukā, jambukā ca tā rukkhā
 25 cā' ti *jambukārukkhā · yathā* ⁷"Laṃkādipo"; pulliṅgapakkhe vā samāsavasena 'jambukarukkhā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā chandānurakkhaṇattham digham katvā "jambukārukkhā" ti vuttaṃ · ⁸"saraṇāgamane" ^dkañci" ^eti ettha viya.

- Bhū · bhū bhuyo, bhuṃ · bhū bhuyo, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā bhuyam · bhūsu, bhoṭi bhu · bhoṭiyo bhuyo.* Evaṃ
 30

¹ = Rūp 194 (Ce p. 60¹²) *additis* kaneru piyaṅgu sassu. ² cf. 21², 215²⁴.
³ ***, cf. J VI 269¹¹ Vv 49^c (Vv 484²⁴). ⁴ J VI 564⁵. ⁵ V 1076^{d-f} (cf. jāta-kam, V 4; *vide* 58³⁰ (etc.), 59¹⁰). ⁶ sakatthe | nhuik || *kapaccayavasena* | phrañ¹ || thañ¹ || ns. ⁷ (Sd § 716, ex.: Gaṅgānādī; Kcv 333, ex.: saddhādhanaṃ). ⁸ Bv 2: 190^a.

^a (Bm nāru). ^b Bm om. rukkhā ti ettha pana. ^c CeBm ke de se ge sadde ti; Bc ke sadde ge sadde ti; ns ke ge s. t. ^d Bm saraṇāgamena. ^e CeBemns kiñci.

¹*abhū · abhū abhuyo, abhuṃ · abhū abhuyo, abhuyā* ti ādinā yojetabbam^a; a[ñña]tra^b ²"abhuṃ me katham nu bhaṇasi pāpakam vata bhāsasi" ti nidassanapadam.

³Vadhū ca Sarabhū c' eva sarabū^c sutanū camū vāmūrū nāganāsūrū icc ādī *jambuyā samā*. 18 5
Idam pana sukhumaṃ thānaṃ suṭṭhu manasikātabbam:

Vadaññū · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññuṃ · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññuyā ti *jambūsamaṃ* yojetabbam; evaṃ *maggaññū dhammaññū kataññū* icc ādisu^d pi. || Nanu ca bho ⁴"so haṃ^d nūna^e ito gantvā yoniṃ laddhāna mānuṣiṃ vadaññū 10 silasampanno kāhāmi kusalam bahun" ti evamādiipayogadasanato *vadaññūsaddādinam* pulliṅgabhāvo pasiddho; evaṃ sante kasmā idha itthiliṅganayo dassito ti. | *Vadaññū* icc ādinam^f ekantapulliṅgabhāvābhāvato dviliṅgāni · tesam vāccaliṅgattā; tathā hi ⁵"sāham gantvā manussattaṃ vadaññū vitamaccharā 15 saṃghe dānāni dassāmi appamattā punappuṇaṃ" ti ca ⁶"kodhanā akataññū cā" ti ca itthiliṅgapayogikā bahū pāliyo dissanti; tasmā ⁷evaṃ nīti amhehi thapitā. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *ūkāranti* itthiliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ūkāranta* tāpakatikam *ūkāranti* itthiliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam. 20

Okārantapadam *bhūdhātumayaṃ* itthiliṅgaṃ appasiddham, aññaṃ pan' okāraṇam itthiliṅgaṃ pasiddham:

Okāraṇam itthiliṅgaṃ *gosaddo* ti vibhāvaye.

|| *Gosaddassēva* pulliṅge rūpam assāhu ⁸kecana; 19
tathā hi keci, ⁹*go · gāvo gavo, gāvun* ti ādinā nayeṇa vuttāni 25 pulliṅgassa *gosaddassa* rūpāni viya, itthiliṅgassa *gosaddassa* rūpāni icchanti. | Tesam mate majjhe bhinnasuvannānaṃ vāṇavisesābhāvo viya rūpavisesābhāvato *gosaddassa* itthiliṅga-

¹ (J V 295¹⁴). ² J VI 495²² (*supra* 84 n. 7). ³ cf. Rūp 194 (C^e p. 60²¹).
⁴ J III 47¹⁴⁻¹⁵, Pv 797 (784, 507; Vv 609). ⁵ *** (ns: sāham = thui ṇa Revati sañ, *sed vide* Vv 609), cf. A II 59⁵. ⁶ J I 298²⁵ (*supra* 191²⁸). ⁷ ns: evam-nīti | I sui¹ so nīti (kui) ||. ⁸ = akhyui¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ || (Rūp 194, C^e p. 61¹⁻²). ⁹ (Rūp 169—175).

^a B^{ens} yojetabbā. ^b B^{ens} (*conī.*) atra. ^c ita CeBemns Mp (C^e) *ad* A II 73⁸, etc. (JPTS 1909: 125). ^d ita CeBemns J *codd.* B^{id}; J [E^c *codd.* C^{ks}] hi; cf. Pvā 281 n. 6. ^e B^m nanu. ^f sic CeBemns; *leg.* ādini?

bhāvapaṭipādanam anijjhānakkhamam; kasmā ti ce: yasmā
mātugāmasaddassa mātugāmo mātugāmā, mātugāman ti ādinā
 nayena dve padamālā katvā^a 'ekā pulliṅgassa padamālā, ekā
 itthiliṅgassa^b padamālā' ti vuttavacanam viya idaṃ vacanam
 5 amhe paṭibhāti, tasmā anijjhānakkhamam. Api ca itthiliṅgassa
 gosaddassa rūpesu pulliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpehi samesu san-
 tesu katham gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvo siyā 'rūpamālāvisesā-
 bhāvato; yathā hi *ratti-aggi-aṭṭhisaddānam ikārantabhāvena*
 samatte pi itthiliṅga-puma-napumsakaliṅgalakkaṇabhūto rūpa-
 10 mālāviseso dissati, yathā pana dvinnam ¹*dhātusaddānam*^c pum-
 itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, na tathā teḥ
 ācariyehi abhimatassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpamālāviseso
 dissati; yathā pana dvinnam *dhātusaddānam* pum-itthiliṅga-
 riyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso bhavati, tathā dvinnam gosaddā-
 15 nam pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena bhavi-
 tabbam; yathā ca dvinnam ²*āyusaddānam* pum-napumsakaliṅ-
 gapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, tathā dvinnam
 gosaddānam pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena
 bhavitabbam — avisesatte satī katham tesam pum-itthiliṅga-
 20 vavattānam siyā, kathaṃ ca visadāvisadākāravohārata siyā.
 Idaṃ ṭhānam ativa saṇhasukhumam paramagambhīram mahā-
 gahanam na sakkā sabbasattānam mūlabhāsābhūtāya sabbañ-
 ñujineritāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttiyā nayam sammā
 ajānantena akatañānasambhārena kenaci ³*ajjhogāhetum* vā
 25 ⁴*vijātetum* vā. Ambhākam pana mate dvinnam gosaddānam rū-
 pamālāviseso c' eva dissati, pum-itthiliṅgavavattānaṃ ca dissati
 visadāvisadākāravohārata ca dissati; napumsakaliṅgassa tadū-
 bhayamuttākāravohārata ca dissati ti daṭṭhabbam.

Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhāvattham imasmim ṭhāne imaṃ
 30 nītiṃ ṭhapessāma: evañ hi satī pariyattisāsane paṭipannakā
 nikkamkhabhāvena na kilamissanti. Ettha tāva atthaggaṇe
 viññūnam kosalluppādanattham tisso nāmikapadamālāyo ka-
 thessāma^d, seyyathidaṃ:

Gāvi · gāvi gāviyo, gāviṃ · gāvi gāviyo, gāviyā · gāvihi

¹ (206 n. 2 etc.). ² (215²⁴; Pariccheda 9 sub finem). ³ "saṇha-sukhuma-
 gambhīra" [208²¹] kui rañ sañ, nṣ. ⁴ "mahāgahanam" [208²¹] kui rañ sañ, nṣ.

a (B^m kasmā). b B^ens itthiliṅga-. c (B^m dhātunam). d B^m kathissāma.

gāvibhi, gāviyā gāvīnaṃ, gāviyā · gāvīhi gāvibhi, gāviyā gāvīnaṃ, gāviyā gāvīyaṃ · gāvisu, bhoḷi gāvi · bhoṭiyo gāvi gāvīyo ayaṃ gosaddato vihitassa ipaccayassa vasena nipphannassa itthivācakassa ikārantitthilīṅgassa gāvīsaddassa nāmikapadamālā.

5

Go · gāvo gavo, gāvum gavaṃ gavaṃ · gāvo gavo, gāvena gavena · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ, gāve gāvasmim gāvamhi gave gavasmim gavamhi · gāvesu gavesu¹⁰ gosu, bho go · bhavanto gāvo gavo ayaṃ pumavācakassa okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā.

*Go gāvi · gāvo gāvi gavo, gāvaṃ gavaṃ^b gāvīm · gāvo^c gāvi gavo, ... gohi gobhi, ... gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ, ... gohi gobhi, ... gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ, ... gosu, bhoḷi¹⁵ go · bhoṭiyo gāvo gāvi gavo^d ayaṃ pum-itthivācakassa okārantass' itthi-pullīṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ettha pana *gāvun* ti padaṃ ekantapumavācakattā na vuttan ti datṭha^bbaṃ; ekantapumavācakattañ c' assa āhaccapāliyā ñāyati: ¹"idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagataṃ bhikkhum itthi niman-²⁰ teti^e: ehi bhante hiraññaṃ vā te demi suvaṇṇaṃ vā te demi khettaṃ vā te demi vatthum vā te demi gāvum vā te demi gāvīm vā te demi dāsaṃ vā te demi dāsim vā te demi dhitaṃ vā te demi bhariyatthāya ahaṃ vā te bhariyā homi aññaṃ^f vā te bhariyaṃ ānemi" ti evaṃ āhaccapāliyā ñāyati,²⁵ ettha hi *gāvun* ti vacanena pumā vutto, *gāvin* ti vacanena itthi. Yaṃ pana imissaṃ okārantitthilīṅgapadamālāyaṃ *gāvi* ti padaṃ catukkhattum vuttaṃ, taṃ *kaññā* ti padaṃ viya itthilīṅgassa avisadākāravohāratāviññāpane samatthaṃ hoti; na hi itaresu liṅgesu samānasutikabhāvena catukkhattum āga-³⁰ tapadaṃ ekam pi atthi. *Gāvi gāvin* ti ca imesaṃ saddānaṃ katthaci thāne itthi-pumesu sāmāññavasena pavattiṃ upari kathayissāma. Yā pan' amhehi okārantitthilīṅgassa *go gāvi · gāvo gāvi gavo, gāvaṃ (gavaṃ)^b gāvin* ti ādinā nayena pada-*

¹ Vin I 150⁶⁻¹¹.

^a Bm gūnaṃ. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm gā. ^d ita Be (215²); CeBm gave. ^e ita ns (Vin); CeBm nimantesi. ^f (Bm aññe).

mālā katā, tattha *gosaddato si-yonam ikārādeso amvacanassa* ca *imkārādeso* bhavati, tena *okārantitthiliṅgassa gāvi, gāvi, gāvin* ti rūpāni dassitāni; tathā hi Mukhamattadīpaniyaṃ sad-dasatthavidunā Vajirabuddhācariyena^a niruttinaye kosallava-
 5 sena ¹*gosaddato yonam ikārādeso* vutto; yathā pana *gosaddato yonam ikārādeso* bhavati, tathā *siss' ikārādeso amvacanassa* ca *imkārādeso* bhavati. Atr' imā nayaggāhaparidīpaniyo gāthā:

²*ipaccayā siddhesv api gāvi gāvi ti ādisu*

paṭhamekavacanādiāntesu^b jinasāsane,

20

10 *vadatā yonam ikāram gosaddass' itthiyaṃ pana*

avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci.

21

Kiñca bhiyyo: aṭṭhakathāsu ca

"gāvo" ti vatvā "gāvin" ti vacanena pan' itthiyaṃ

avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci;

22

15 tathā hi Samantapāsādikādisu aṭṭhakathāsu ³"cheko hi gopā-lako sakkharāyo ucchaṅgena gahetvā rajjudandahatto pāto

va vajam gantvā gāvo piṭṭhiyaṃ paharivā palighatthambha-matthake nisinno dvāram pattam pattam^c gāvim 'eko, dve'

ti sakkharam khipitvā gaṇeti" ti imasmim padese "gāvo" ti

20 vatvā "gāvin" ti vacanena itthi-pumavācakassa *okārantitthi-līṅgassa gosaddassa avisadākāravohārata vihitā, "gāvo" ti hi*

iminā sāmaññato itthi-pumabhūta goṇā^d gahitā tathā "gāvin" ti iminā pi itthibhūto pumabhūto ca goṇo; evaṃ *gāvo* ti ca

25 *gāvin* ti ca ime saddā saddasatthavidūhi aṭṭhakathācariyehi niruttinaye^e kusalatāya samānaliṅgavasena ekasmim yeva pa-

karāṇe ekasmim yeva vākye piṇḍikatā. Yadi ⁴hi itthiliṅge vattamānassa itthi-pumavācakassa *okārantitthiliṅgassa gosad-*

dassa padamālāyaṃ *gāvi gāvim* icc etāni rūpāni na labbheyyum, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ "gāvo" ti vatvā 'gāvan' t' icc eva vattabbam

30 siyā, "gāvin" ti pana na vattabbam; yathā ca pana aṭṭhaka-thācariyehi^f "gāvo" ti itthi-pumavasena sabbesam gunnaṃ^g saṅgāhakavacanam vatvā te yeva gāvo sandhāya puna "dvā-

¹ (Mmd 74, C^e p. 89⁴) cf. 211^{12, 18}. ² ns: Ipaccayā Ipaccayena | phrañ¹ || kroñ¹ ||. ³ Sp (II) 419²²⁻²⁶ = Vm 279⁶⁻⁹. ⁴ = byatirik kui chui am¹, ns.

^a C^e Vajirabuddhi^o; *vulgo* Vimalabuddhi [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Pālī Gr.* p. 22 sq.], Piṭakatsamuiñ³ § 374 Saddanītim *sequitur*. ^b C^eB^m ova-canāniantesu. ^c Sp Vm *ad.* yeva. ^d (B^m itthipumagoṇā). ^e (B^{ems} onaya-). ^f sic C^eB^{ems} (< 211²⁰); *leg.* oacariyā. ^g B^m gūnaṃ.

ram pattam pattam gāvin" ti saddaracanam kubbimsu, tasmā gāvin ti idam pi sabbasaṅgāhakavacanam^a evā ti daṭṭhabbam. || Asabbasaṅgāhakavacanam idam · gāvisaddena^b itthiyā yeva gahetabbattā ti ce. | Na · pakaraṇavasena atthantarassa vidi-tattā; na hi sabbavajesu 'itthiyo yeva vasanti, na pumāno' ti^c ca 'pumāno yeva vasanti, na itthiyo' ti ca sakkā vattum. Api ca^d "gāvim pi disvā palāyanti bhikkhū ti maññamānā" ti pālī dissati; etthā pi "gāvin" ti vacanena itthibhūto pumabhūto ca sabbo go gahito ti daṭṭhabbam, itarathā 'itthibhūto yeva go bhikkhū ti maññitabbo' ti āpajjati. Iti pālinayena itthiliṅge^e 10 vattamānamhā itthi-pumavācakasmā gosaddato amvacanassa imkārādeso hoti ti viññāyati. ²Vajirabuddhācariyena^d pi go-saddato ipaccaye kātabbe pi akatvā yonam ikārādeso kato; tassādhippāyo evaṃ siyā: 'gosaddato ipaccaye kate sati ipac-cayavasena gāvi ti nipphanasaddo yattha katthaci visaye,¹⁵ mīgī morī kukkuṭī icc ādayo viya, itthivācako yeva siyā, na katthaci pi itthi-pumavācako, tasmā sāsanānukūlappayogava-sena yonam ikārādeso kātabbo' ti. Iti Vajirabuddhācariyamate^d gosaddato yonam ikārādeso hoti ti ñāyati. Kiñca bhiyyo: yasmā aṭṭhakathācariyehi³ "gāvo piṭṭhiyaṃ paharitvā" ti ādinā²⁰ nayena racitāya "dvāram pattam pattam gāvim 'eko, dve' ti sakkharam khipitvā gaṇeti" ti vacanapariyosānāya saddara-canāyaṃ 'eko gāvi, dve gāvi' ti atthayojanānāyo vattabbo hoti, gāvin ti upayogavacanāñ ca dissati iti aṭṭhakathācariyā-nam mate gosaddato si-yonam ikārādeso amvacanassa imkārā-²⁵ deso hoti ti ñāyati, tasmā yev' amhehi yā sā okārantatāpa-katikassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa go gāvi · gāvo gāvi gavo, gāvaṃ gāvin ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā pālinayānu-kūlā aṭṭhakathānāyānukūlā Kaccāyanācariyamataṃ gahetvā⁴ padanipphattijjanakassa garuno ca matānukūlā, gāvi ti padassa³⁰ catukkhattum āgatattā pana okārantitthiliṅgassa gosaddassa avisadākāravohārattañ ca sādhetī; icc esā pālinayādisu ñāṇena sammā upaparikkhiyamānesu atīva yujjati, n' atth' ettha appa-mattako pi doso. Ettha pana paccattōpayogālanānam bahu-

¹ cf. Vin III 144²². ² (210⁴). ³ (210¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ⁴ padanipphattijjanakassa | pud pri² khrañ kui phrac ce so || garuno | Nās-charā eñ¹ ||, ns.

^a B^m om. sabba-. ^b ns gāvim^o. ^c B^m ad. ca. ^d C^e Vajirabuddhiac^o.

- vacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyo* ti padañ ca, karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāminam ekavacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyā* ti padañ ca, karaṇa-nissakkānam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne *gāvihi gāvibhi* ti padāni ca, sampadāna-sāminam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne *gāvinan* ti padañ ca,
- 5 bhumavacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyā gāviyaṃ* · *gāvisu* ti padāni cā ti imāni vitthārato soḷasa padāni ekantena *ipaccayavasena* siddhattā ekantitthivācakattā ca^a na vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ pan' ettha nicchayo vuccate sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvāya^b: itthiliṅgapadesu hi *gāvi gāvin* ti imāni *ipaccayavasena*
- 10 vā *ikār'-imkāra*desavasena vā sījḥanti, etesu pacchimanayo idhāhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; tathā *gāvi gāvin* ti imāni *ipaccayavasena* pi siddhattā yebhuyyena itthivācakāni bhavanti, *ikār'-imkāra*desavasena pi siddhattā katthaci ekakkhaṇe yeva sabbasaṅgāhavasena^c itthi-pumavācakāni bhavanti, etesu
- 15 pi pacchimo^d yeva nayo idhāhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; *gāviyo gāviyā gāvihi gāvibhi gāvinam gāviyaṃ gāvisu* ti etāni pana *ipaccayavasena* eva siddhattā sabbathā pi itthinam yeva vācakāni bhavanti · itthibhūtesv eva godabbesu lokasamketavasena visesato pavattattā, ekantato itthidabbesu pavattāni
- 20 *migī morī kukkuḷī* icc ādini padāni viya. Kiñcāpi pana *nadi maḥī* icc ādini pi itthiliṅgāni *ipaccayavasena* eva siddhāni, tathā pi tāni aviññāṇakattā tadatthānam 'itthidabbesu vattanti' ti vattum na yujjati, itthi-puma-napumsakabhāvarahitā hi tadatthā. Yasmā pana itthiliṅge *gosadde enayogo esukāro* ca
- 25 na labbhati, tasmā *gāvena gāvena gāvesu gāvesu* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca itthiliṅgena *gosaddena saddhim sā-smā-smiṇ*vacanāni sarūpato parattaṃ na yanti, tasmā *gāvassa gāvassa gāvasmā gāvasmā gāvasmiṇ gāvasmin* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca tattha *smāvacanassa* ādesabhūto ākāro ca
- 30 *mhākāro* ca na labbhati, tasmā *gāvā gāvā gāvamhā gāvamhā* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca *smiṇ*vacanassa ādesabhūto *ekāro* ca^a *mhikāro* ca na labbhati, tasmā *gāve gāve gāvamhi gāvamhi* ti padāni na vuttāni. Api ca *yāya tāyā* ti ādihi samānādhikaraṇapadehi yojetum ayuttattā pi *gāvena gāvenā*
- 35 ti ādini itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne na vuttāni; tathā hi *yāya tāyā* icc

^a Bm om. ^b (B^e nikkamkhabhāvāya). ^c sic C^eBem (ns^c oṣaṅgāhaka^o).

^d Bm picchimo pro pi pacchimo.

ādihi saddhiṃ *gāvena gavenā* ti ādini na yojetabbāni · ekanta-pullīṅgarūpattā.

|| Keci pan' ettha vadeyyum: yā tumhehi okārantatāpakatikassa itthilīṅgassa gosaddassa *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā *mātugāmo itthī, mātugāmā* ⁵ *itthiyo* ti vuttasadisā ca hoti ti. | Tan na: *mātugāma-itthisaddā* hi nānāliṅgā · pum-itthilīṅgabhāvena, nānādhātukā ca · ¹ *gamu-²isudhātuvasena*; imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne *go-gāvisaddā* ekaliṅgā · itthilīṅgabhāvena, ekadhātukā ca · ¹ *gamudhātuvasenā* ti. || Yajj evaṃ, *goṇasaddassa gosaddassādesavasena* ³ Kaccāyanena vut- ¹⁰ tattā tadādesattaṃ ekadhātukattañ cāgamma tenā pi saddhiṃ missetvā padamālā vattabbā ti. | Na · *goṇasaddassa* accanta-pullīṅgattā ⁴ *akārantatāpakatikattā* ca; tathā hi so ⁵ *visuṃ* pullīṅgaṭṭhāne uddiṭṭho, ayaṃ pana *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādikā padamālā *okār'-ikār*-itthilīṅgapadāni missetvā kathitā ti na ¹⁵ sallakkhetabbā, atha kṛto ⁶ *vikappena gosaddato paresaṃ si-yo-⁷amivacanānaṃ ikār'-impkārādesavasena* vuttapadavantattā *okā-*rantitthilīṅgapadamālā icc eva sārato paccetabbā.

Idāni *gosaddassa* itthilīṅgabhāvasādhakāni suttapadāni lokikappayogāni ca kathayāma: ⁸ "seyyathā pi bhikkhave vas- ²⁰ sānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopā-lako gāvo rakkheyya^b tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭeyya; ⁹ *annadā baladā c'* etā vaṇṇadā sukhadā ca tā etam attha-vasaṃ ṇatvā nāssu gāvo haniṃsu te; ¹⁰ *sabbā gāvo samā-*harati^c; ¹¹ *gamissanti bhante gāvo vacchagiddhiniyo*" ti imāni ²⁵ suttapadāni, ¹² "gosu duyhamānāsu gato" ti ādini pana lokika-ppayogāni; iti *gosaddassa* itthilīṅgabhāvo pi pullīṅgabhāvo viya sārato paccetabbo. Tatra *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādini kiñcāpi itthilīṅgabhāvena vuttāni, tathā pi yathāpayogaṃ *pajā devatā* ti padāni viya itthi-purisavācakān' eva bhavanti; tasmā ³⁰ itthilīṅgavasena "sā go" ti vā "tā gāvo" ti vā vutte itthi-pumabhūtā sabbe pi goṇā gahitā ti veditabbā; na hi idise ṭhāne ekantato liṅgaṃ padhānaṃ, attho yeva padhāno: "vaje

¹ (V 677). ² (V 989). ³ Kc 80. ⁴ (Kev 74). ⁵ M I 115²⁰. ⁶ Sn 297a-d.
⁷ Sp I 154²¹. ⁸ S IV 181²². ⁹ cf. Sd § 644, Kev 315 < Kās II 3: 37 (Uda 22²³).

^a Bm °pullīṅgassa. ^b M ad. so. ^c ita Sp ns (= ta poñ^a tañ³ choñ^{en}); Ce Bem sammā harati.

gāvo duhanti" ti vutte kiñcāpi gāvo ti ayam saddo pume pi
vattati, tathā pi duhanakkiriyāya^a pume asambhavato^b attha-
vasena itthiyo nāyante, — "gāvi duhanti" ti vutte pana līga-
vasena atthavasena ca^c vacanato ko samsayam āpajjissati^d
5 viññū; "tā gāvo caranti" ti vutte itthilīngavasena vacanato
kadāci kassaci samsayo siyā: 'nanu itthiyo' ti, — pullīngava-
sena pana "te gāvo caranti" ti vutte samsayo n' atthi, itthiyo
ca pumāno ca nāyante · pullīngabahuvacanena katthaci itthi-
pumassa gahitattā · ¹"ath' ettha^e "sihā^f vyaggā cā" ti ādisu
10 viya; "gāvi carati" ti ca "gāvim^g passati" ti ca vutte itthi ca
nāyate^h · gāvisaddena itthiyā gahetabbattā; lokiappayogesuⁱ
hi sāsānikappayogesu ca gāvisaddena itthi gayhati. Ekaccaṃ
pana sāsānikappayogaṃ sandhāya gāvi ti gāvin ti ca itthi-
purisasādhāraṇavacanam avocumha, tathā hi ²"seyyathā pi
15 bhikkhave dakkho goghātak^j vā goghātakantevāsī^j vā gāvim
vadhivā cātummahāpathe^k bilaso vibhājivā^m nisinno assā" ti
pālī dissati; atthakathāsu ca ³"gāvo" ti itthi-pumasādhāraṇaṃ
saddaracanaṃ katvā puna tad eva itthi-pumaṃ sandhāya
"dvāram pattam pattam gāvin" ti racitā saddaracanaṃ dissati,
20 ettha hi gojātiyaṃ tthitā itthi pi pumā pi gāvi ti samkham
gacchati; visesato pana gāvi ti idaṃ itthiyā adhivacanam,
tathā hi tattha tattha pālīppadesādisu ⁴"acirapakkantassa Bha-
gavato Bāhiyaṃ Dāruciriyaṃ gāvi taruṇavacchā adhipatitvā
jivitā voropesi" ti ⁵"gāvum vā te demi gāvim vā te demi" ti
25 ca ⁶"tiṇasiho kapotavaṇṇagāvisadiso" ti ca payogadassanato
itthi kathiyati ti vattabbaṃ. Gosaddena pana ⁷"goduhanam,
gadduhanam; gokhīram, godhano, gorūpāni" cā ti dassanato
itthi pi pumā pi kathiyati ti vattabbaṃ.

Idāni okārantassa itthilīngassa gosaddassa padamālāyaṃ
30 pālinayādinissito atthayuttinayo vuccate viññūnaṃ kosallaja-
nanatthaṃ:

Sā go gacchati sā gāvi gacchati · tā gāvo gāvi gavo gac-

^a J VI 537⁸⁰. ^b D II 294¹⁸. ^c (210¹²⁻¹⁸). ^d Ud 8¹⁶ (Uda). ^e (209²²).
^f Mp ad A II 33². ^g cf. Spk ad S II 264²².

^a CeBems okriyāya. ^b Ce alabbhanato. ^c Bm om. ^d (Bm ad. ti).
^e Bm at' ettha, Ce atth' ettha. ^f J: siha- (Lk = Sd). ^g Bm gāvi, Ce gāvi.
^h ita Bm; CeBems itthi viññāyate. ⁱ CeBems lokika^o (213^{28, 29}). ^j Bems
goghātak^o. ^k ita Ce; Bm cātumah^o, Bems catumah^o. ^m D: paṭivibhajivā.

*chanti, taṃ gāvaṃ gāvīṃ gavaṃ passati · tā gāvo gāvī
gavo passati, tāhi gohi gobhi kataṃ, tāsam gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a
gonam deti, tāhi gohi gobhi apeli, tāsam gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a
gonam siṅgāni, tāsū gosu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ, bhoṭi go tvaṃ tiṭṭha ·
bhoṭiyo gāvo gāvī gavo tumhe tiṭṭhalha.* 5

Aparo pi vuccate:

*Sā go nadiṃ taranti gacchati^b · tā gāvo gāvī gavo nadiṃ
tarantiyo gacchanti, taṃ gāvaṃ gāvīṃ gavaṃ nadiṃ taran-
tiṃ passati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo nadiṃ tarantiyo passati,
tāhi gohi gobhi nadiṃ tarantihi kataṃ, tāsam gavaṃ gun- 10
naṃ^a gonam nadiṃ tarantiṇaṃ deti, tāhi gohi gobhi nadiṃ
tarantihi apeli, tāsam gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonam nadiṃ taran-
tiṇaṃ santakaṃ, tāsū gosu nadiṃ tarantisu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ ti^c.*

Tatra yā sā go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo ti ādinā okārantass'
itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa padamālā ṭhapitā, sā go · gāvo gavo 15
ti ādinā vuttassa okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa padamālāto
savisesā · paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhāne catunnaṃ kaṇṇāsaddā-
naṃ viya gāvisaddānaṃ vuttattā. Yasmā paṇāyaṃ viseso,
tasmā imassa okārantitthiliṅgassa gosaddassa aññesam itthi-
liṅgānaṃ viya avisadākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā, na pulliṅ- 20
gānaṃ viya visadākāravohāratā, nā pi napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ
viya ubhayamuttākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā. Ettha vinic-
chayakaraṇi^d gāthā vuccati:

*duvinnam¹ dhātusaddānaṃ yathā dissati nānatā,
gosaddānaṃ tathā dvinnam icchitabbā va nānatā.* 23 25

Tathā hi pum-itthiliṅgavasena dvinnam dhātusaddānaṃ viseso
dissati, taṃ yathā:

*Dhātu · dhātū dhātavo, dhātuṃ · dhātū dhātavo, dhātunā ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātussa dhātūnaṃ, dhātusmā dhātumhā ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātussa dhātūnaṃ, dhātusmiṃ dhātumhi · 30
dhātusu ayaṃ pullīṅgaviseso.*

*Dhātu · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuṃ · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuyā ·
dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātuyā dhātūnaṃ, dhātuyā · dhātūhi dhā-
tūbhi, dhātuyā dhātūnaṃ, dhātuyā dhātuyam · dhātusu ayaṃ*

¹ (224, 208¹⁰ etc).

^a Bm gūnaṃ. ^b B^ens ad. sā gāvī nadiṃ taranti gacchati. ^c C^e om. ti.

^d B^ens^c nicchayakaraṇi.

itthilingassa viseso. Yathā ca dvinnam *dhātusaddānam* viseso paññāyati, tathā dvinnam pi *gosaddānam* viseso paññāyat' eva; yathā ca pun-napumsakalingānam dvinnam *āyusaddānam āyu* · *āyū āyavo* ti ādinā *āyu* · *āyū āyūni* ti ādinā ca viseso paññāyati, tathā dvinnam pi *gosaddānam* viseso paññāyat' eva. Tathā hi ¹visadākāravohāro pulliṅgam, avisadākāravohāro itthilingam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam.

Idāni imam ev' attham pakaṭataram katvā samkhepato kathayāma: *puriso* ti visadākāravohāro, *kaññā* ti avisadākāravohāro, *rūpan* ti ubhayamuttākāravohāro. *Puriso tiṭṭhati, kaññā tiṭṭhati, kaññā tiṭṭhanti, kaññā passati, bhotiyo kaññā tiṭṭhatha* etth' ekapadam asamam, cattāri samāni; *purisā tiṭṭhanti, purisā nissajjam, bhavanto purisā gacchatha, kaññāyo tiṭṭhanti, kaññāyo passati, bhotiyo kaññāyo gacchatha* tiṇi tiṇi samāni; *purisam passati, kaññam passati* dve asamāni; *purise passati, purise patiṭṭhitam* dve samāni; *tena purisena kalam, tāya kaññāya kalam, tāya kaññāya deti, tāya kaññāya apeti, tāya kaññāya santakam, tāya kaññāya patiṭṭhitam* ekam asamam, pañca samāni. Evaṃ pulliṅgassa visadākāravohāratā dissati, itthilingassa avisadākāravohāratā dissati, napumsakalingassa pana *rūpam* · *rūpāni rūpā, rūpam* · *rūpāni rūpe, bho rūpa* · *bhavanto rūpāni rūpā* ti evaṃ tisu paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhānesu *saṃkārāya* visesāya^a rūpamālāya vasena ubhayamuttākāravohāratā dissati, pum-itthilingānam tisu ṭhānesu *saṃkārāni rūpāni* sabbadā na santi. Iti visadākāravohāro pulliṅgam, avisadākāravohāro itthilingam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam veditabbam. Ayam nayo ²"saddhā^b satī^b hiri^b; ³yā itthi saddhā pasannā; ⁴te manussā saddhā pasannā; ⁵pahūtam^c saddham paṭiyattam; *saddham kulan*" ti ādisu samānasutikasaddesu pi padamālāvasena labbhat' eva. Yā ca^d pana itthilingassa avisadākāravohāratā vuttā, sā ekaccesu pi samkhyāsaddesu labbhati, tathā hi ⁶*visatī*ādayo *navutī*pariyantā saddā ekavacananā itthilingā ti vuttā. Ettha *visatiyā* ti pañcakkhattum vattabbam, tathā *tiṃsāyā* ti ādinam^e *navutiyā* ti padapariyantānam^e. Evaṃ *visati-*

¹ (112 n. 2); ns: visadākāravohāro | san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā rhi so saddā sañ || vā | san¹ rhañ³ so akhrañ³ arā hū so pañap sañ ||. ² *** (cf. Ja V 392²⁷). ³ ***. ⁴ Vin III 172¹⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ (Pariccheda 13 str. 2).

^a ita CeBemns (= thu³ so). ^b Be ns om. ^c (Bm bahutam). ^d Bm om. ^e ita CeBemns.

ādinam pi^a *kaññāsaddassēva avisadākāravohārata* labbhati ti
 avagantabbam. || Yadi evaṃ, *ti-catusaddesu* kathan ti. | *Ti-catu-*
saddā pana, *yasmā taṇṇo liṇṇi* · *callāro caluro*^b *calasso callāri*
 ti attano attano rūpāni abhidheyyaliṅgānugatatā yathāsakaṃ^c
 liṅgavasena *purisā kaññāyo cillāni* ti ādihi visadāvisadōbhaya- 5
 rahitākāravohārasaṃkhātehi saddehi yogaṃ gacchanti, tasmā
 paccekaliṅgavasena visadāvisadōbhayarahitākāravohārā ti vat-
 tum arahanti. Sabbanāmesu pi ayaṃ tividho ākāro labbhati ·
 rūpavisesayogato, kathaṃ: pun-napumsakavisaye *tassa kassa* icc
 ādini sabbāni sabbanāmikarūpāni catutthi-chaṭṭhiyantāni bhavan- 10
 ti, itthiliṅgavisaye *tassā kassā* icc ādini sabbanāmikarūpāni ta-
 tiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhi-sattamiyantāni bhavanti; tasmā sab-
 banāmatte pi itthiliṅgassa^d avisadākāravohārata ekantato sam-
 paṭicchitabbā. Ettha pana sulabhāni catutthi-chaṭṭhirūpāni anā-
 haritvā sudullabhabhāvena tatiyā-pañcamī-sattamirūpāni sāsa- 15
 nato āharitvā dassessāma · Bhagavato pāvācane nikkamkhabhāve-
 na sotūnaṃ paramasaṃhasukhumaññādhigamatthaṃ, taṃ yathā:
¹"āyasmā Udāyi yena sā kumārikā ten' upasaṃkami upasaṃka-
 mitvā *tassā kumārikāya saddhim eko ekāya raho paṭicchanne*
āsane alaṃkammaniye nisajjaṃ kappesi" ti ettha *tassā* ti tatiyāya 20
 rūpaṃ, *tassā* ti tatiyāya rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti
 ādini tatiyārūpāni pāliyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma ·
 tesam aññamaññasamānagatikattā diṭṭhena ca adiṭṭhassa pi yut-
 tassa gahetabbattā; ²"kassāhaṃ kena hāyāmi" ti ettha *kassā* ti
 pañcamiyā rūpaṃ, (*kassā* ti)^e pañcamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sab-* 25
bassā katarissā ti ādini pañcamiyā rūpāni pāliyaṃ anāgatāni pi
 diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; ³"aññataro bhikkhu Vesāliyaṃ Mahāvane
 makkaṭṭiṃ āmisena upalāpetvā tassā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭise-
 vati; ⁴"aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti"
 ti ca ettha *tassā aññatarissā* ti ca sattamiyā rūpaṃ, tasmim 30
 diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyaṃ
 anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāmā ti. || Nanu ca bho ⁵"tassā
 kumārikāya saddhim" ti ettha *tassā* ti idaṃ vibhattivipallāsena
 vuttaṃ, 'tāyā'^f ti hi 'ssa attho, tathā ²"kassāhaṃ kena hāyāmi"

¹ Vin III 187¹¹. ² Vin III 132²⁷ (Sd § 366); ns: Attakāmasikkhāpud
 nidaṇ³ pāli nhuik. ³ Vin III 21⁷⁰. ⁴ Vin III 37¹⁴. ⁵ (217¹⁹).

^a B^ens om. ^b B^m om. ^c C^eB^{ems} yathāsaka-. ^d (B^m itthiliṅga-).
^e C^eB^m om. ^f B^m om. tāyā . . . vuttaṃ, 217²⁴—218³.

ti^a idam pi vibhattivipallāsena vuttam, 'kāyā' ti hi 'ssa attho,
 11 "aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto" ti etthā pi aññatarissā
 ti idam vibhattivipallāsena vuttam, 'aññatarissan' ti hi 'ssa
 attho ti. | Tan na ' idisesu cuṇṇiyapadavisayesu vibhattivi-
 5 pallāsassa anicchitabbattā. || Nanu ca bho cuṇṇiyapadavisaye
 pi ³"saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti ādisu 'saṃghassā' ti vibhattivi-
 pallāsattam vadanti garū ti. | Saccam; tathā pi tādisesu
 thānesu dve adhippāyā bhavanti 'ādhāra-paṭiggāhakabhāvena'^b
 bhumma-sampadānānam icchitabbattā; tathā hi 'saṃghassa
 10 dethā' ti vattukāmassa sato "saṃghe dethā" ti vacanam na
 virujjhati, yujjati yeva; tathā 'saṃghe dethā' ti vattukāmassa
 pi sato "saṃghassa dethā" ti vacanam pi na virujjhati, yujjati
 yeva; yathā pana *alābu-lābus* addesu visum visum vijjamānesu
 pi ³"lābūni sīdanti silā plavanti" ti ettha 'chandānurakkhaṇat-
 15 tham akāralopo hoti' ti ⁴akkharalopo buddhiyā kariyati, tathā
²"saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti ādisu pi buddhiyā vibhattivipallā-
 sassa parikkappanam katvā 'saṃghassā' ti vipallāsattam ic-
 chanti ācariyā, — tasmā ³"saṃghe Gotami dehi; ⁶Vessantare
 varam datvā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso yutto, ⁶"tassā kumāri-
 20 kāyā" ti ādisu pana na yutto; vibhattivipallāso ca nāma
 yebbhuyena ⁷"n' eva dānam^c viramissan" ti ādisu gāthāsu
 icchitabbo. || Athā pi vadeyya: yā sā tumhehi ⁸"tassā methu-
 nam dhammam paṭisevati" ti pālī ābhātā, na sā sattamīpa-
 yogā^d, *tassā* ti hi idam chaṭṭhiyantapadam 'tassā makkaṭṭiyā
 25 aṅgaṭṭe methunam dhammam paṭisevati' ti atthasambhavato
 ti. | Tan na 'aṭṭhakathāyam ⁹"tassā ti bhumavacanan" ti
 vuttattā; kiñca bhiyyo aṭṭhakathāyam yeva ¹⁰"tassā ca sikkhāya
 sikkham paripūrento sikkhati tasmiñ ca sikkhāpade avitikka-
 manto sikkhati" ti imasmim padese *tassā* ti bhumavacananid-
 30 deso kato ti. || Nanu ca bho tatthā pi *tassā* ti idam vibhattivi-
 pallāsavasena bhummatthe sāmivacanan ti. | ¹¹Ativiya tvam^e vi-

¹ (217²⁰). ² (125¹²; Kev 313, Sd § 642). ³ J I 344¹⁸. ⁴ = vaṇṇanāsa-
 nañ², ns. ⁵ J VI 573²² (Ja). ⁶ (217¹⁹). ⁷ J VI 493¹⁴. ⁸ (217²⁸). ⁹ Sp I 227⁷.
¹⁰ Sp I 245²⁷ (ns cit. Sp). ¹¹ (cf. 150²⁵).

^a ita C^eB^ens (addendum: ettha *kassā* ti?). ^b B^e(ns) adhārapaṭiggāha-
 kaṭṭhānesu bhāve(na). ^c J (E^c): dāna (< Ja); ns: n'eva dānā viramissam n'eva
 dānā viramissāmi hu Vessantarajāt nūhik rhi eñ¹ (cf. 201 n. a, 243 n. 10).
^d ita C^eB^ems (= sattamīprayug ma hut). ^e B^m om.?

bhattivipallāsanaye kusalo 'si, Vibhattivipallāsiko 'nāmā ti bhavaṃ vattabbo, yo tvaṃ dhammasaṅgāhakattherehi vuttapāliṃ pi ullamghasi aṭṭhakathāvacanam pi ullamghasi; aparam pi te Niddesapāliṃ āharissāma, sace tvaṃ paṇḍitajātiko, saññattim^a gamissasi, sace apaṇḍitajātiko, attano gāhaṃ ²amuñcanto yeva ⁵ saññattim^a na gamissasi; sāsane cittim katvā suṇohi: ³"tasmā hi sikkheyya^b idh' eva jantū" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ niddisantenā pabhinnaṭṭisambhidena satthukappena aggasāvakena dhammasenāpatinā āyasmatā Sārīputtena ⁴"idhā ti imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmiṃ ādaye^c imasmiṃ ¹⁰ dhamme" ti evaṃ *imissā* ti padaṃ bhummaṇṇavacanasena vuttam, tam hi idhā ti padassa atthavācakattā sattamiyā rūpan ti viññāyati — iti *imissā* ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā kalarissā* ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; aparam pi te sabbalokānukampakena ¹⁵ sabbaññunā āhacca bhāsitaṃ pāliṃ āharissāma, cittim katvā suṇohi: ⁶"aṭṭhānam etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā uppaṇṇeyyun" ti; ettha *ekissā* ti idaṃ sattamiyā rūpaṃ, evaṃ *ekissā* ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā kalarissā* ²⁰ ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma, na hi sabbathā pi vohārā sarūpato pālīdisu dissanti: ekacce dissanti, ekacce na dissanti yeva. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

tassā icc ādayo saddā *tāya* icc ādayo viya
ñeyyā pañcasu ṭhānesu tatiyādisu dhimātā; 24 25
⁶tiṇṇannaṃ^d pana *nādinam* † hoti *savyapadesato* —
tassā kassā ti ādini bhavanti tatiyādisu. 25

Atra paṇāyaṃ pālinayavibhāvanā aṭṭhakathānayaṃ vibhāvanā ca:
tassā kaññāya saddhiṃ gacchati · *tassā kaññāya kalam*.

¹ ns: "tvam pi nāma avuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi" [***] nhuik kai¹ sui¹ nāmasaddā garahattha. ² ns *suppl.*: ucchubhāraṃ viya ādanagāhiduppaṭṭinissaggitāya 'idam eva saccam mogham aññan' ti. ³ Sn 775^a. ⁴ Nidd I 40²². ⁵ A I 27⁹⁸. ⁶ ns: tiṇṇannaṃ | sum³ pā³ kun so || nādinam | nā smā smim tui¹ eñ¹ || savyapadesato. | savibhat kai¹ sui¹ nai¹ khrañ³ tañ³ hū so tamrūpāti-desā a³ phrañ¹ || sādese | sā apru sañ || thañ¹ || hoti | eñ¹ || ... *et cit.* Sd § 366 (.. savacanam iva dāṭṭhabbāni).

^a *ita* C^e (*conī*); B^{ems} paññattim (= aprā³ a³ phrañ¹ si khrañ³ sui¹).
^b B^{ens} sikkheṭṭha (= Sn). ^c *ita* Nidd (... gahaṇavasena ādayo, Nidda) *et* B^{ens} (= ayū nhuik); C^eB^m ādhare. ^d (B^m tiṇṇannaṃ).

*tassā kaññāya deli, tassā kaññāya apeli · tassā kaññāya
 ayaṃ kaññā hīnā · tassā kaññāya ayaṃ kaññā adhikā, tassā
 kaññāya santakam, tassā kaññāya patiṭṭhilaṇ ti. Dulla-*
 bhāyaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ cittimkatvā^a pariyāpunitabbā · sāsanassa
 5 ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ. Evaṃ sabbathā pi pāli-aṭṭhakathā(nayā)nusa-
 rena^b itthiliṅgassa avisadākāravohārataṃ nātabbā.

Evaṃ pana ṇatvā viññujātinā 'dvinnam gosaddānam rūpa-
 mālāvisesena liṅganānattam hoti' ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam.
Gosaddo hi puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo satthā^c ti ādayo
 10 *viya na niyogā visadākāravohāro nā pi kaññā ratti itthi ti*
ādayo viya niyogā avisadākāravohāro; tathā hi ayaṃ pulliṅga-
bhāve dhātusaddo viya visadākāravohāro, itthiliṅgabhāve avisa-
dākāravohāro — iti imassa atthassa sotūnam ṇāpanena parama-
saṇhasukhumaññāpāṭilābhattham go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo ti
 15 *ādinā okārantassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa āvenikā nāmikapada-*
mālā vuttā. Ettha pana gāvin ti ekakkhattum āgataṃ, go gohi
ti ādini dvikkhattum, gāvo gāvī gāvan^d ti tikkhattum, gāvīyā ti
pañcakkhattum; evam ettha pañcakkhattum āgatapadānam^e va-
sena avisadākāro dissati ti idam itthiliṅgan ti gahetabbam, imam
 20 *hi nayaṃ muñcitvā n' atthi añño nayo yena gosaddo itthiliṅgo*
siyā, — tasmā idam eva amhākaṃ mataṃ sārato paccetabbam.
Pum-itthiliṅgasamkhātānam dvinnam gosaddānam rūpamālāya
nibbisesataṃ vadantānam pana ācariyānam mataṃ, pulliṅge
vattamānena gosadden' itthiliṅge vattamānassa gosaddassa rū-
 25 *pamālāya sadisatte sati, mātugāmasaddassa dve^f nāmikapada-*
mālāyo samam yojetvā pum-itthiliṅgabhāvaparikkappanam viya
hoti ti na sārato paccetabbam.

Ettha pana kiñci liṅgasamśandanam kathayāma: heṭṭhā
 niddiṭṭhassa okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa (nāmika)padamā-
 30 lāyaṃ^g *gāvum gāvaṃ^h gāvenā* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni,
go gohi ti ādini dvikkhattum, *gāvo gavo gavan* ti imāni pana
satthā rājā ti ādini viya tikkhattum, catukkhattum vā pan'
 ettha pañcakkhattum vā āgatapadāni na santi, tadabhāvato
 visadākāro dissati; *purisasaddassa* nāmikapadamālāyam pi *pu-*

^a B^m cittikatvā, cf. 219⁶, 10. ^b B^m pāli-aṭṭhakathānusārena. ^c C^e (conī.)
 satto; ns comp. fecit (vide 221⁶ 224²²). ^d (C^e gavam). ^e C^e āgatānam padā-
 nam. ^f (B^e om). ^g B^m gosaddassa padamālam. ^h C^e gāvum gavam, B^ens
 gāvum gavam; B^m gāvam (om. gāvum).

riso purisan ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *purise* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *purisā* ti^a tikkhattum, evaṃ visadākāro dissati; ākārantitthiliṅgassa pana *kaññān* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *kaññāhi* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *kaññāyo* ti ādini tikkhattum, *kaññā* ti idam catukkhattum, *kaññāyā* ti idam pana pañcakkhattum, 5 evaṃ avisadākāro dissati; ākārantapullīṅgassa^b tu *satthari* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *satthū* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *satthā* ti ādini tikkhattum, evaṃ visadākāro dissati; iminā nayena sabbāsu pi pum-itthiliṅgapadamālāsu visadākāro ca avisadākāro ca veditabbo. Napumsakaliṅgassa pana nāmikapadamālāyaṃ 10 *cittanā* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *cittan* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *cittāni* ti idam tikkhattum^c āgataṃ, *aṭṭhi-āyusaddādisu* pi es' eva nayo, ettha ubhayamuttākāro dissati. Kiñcāp' ettha catukkhattum (pañcakkhattum)^d vā āgatapadānaṃ abhāvato visadākāro upalabbhamāno viya dissati, tathā pi yasmā *cittam* 15 *aṭṭhi āyū* ti ādini napumsakāni *gacchaṃ aggī bhikkhū* ti ādinam pullīṅgānaṃ nayena appavattanato visadākāraṃ ca *rattī yāgū* ti ādinam itthiliṅgānaṃ nayena appavattanato avisadākāraṃ ca ubhayam anupagamma visesato *cittam* · *cittāni* *cittā*^d, *cittam* · *cittāni*^d *citte* ti ādinā *saṅkārāya rūpamālāya rūpavan-* 20 *tāni bhavanti*, tasmā tesam ākāro ubhayamutto ti daṭṭhabbo.

Tividho p' āyaṃ ākāro sakkaṭabhāsāsu^e na labbhati, ten' esa sabbesu pi vyākaraṇasatthesu na vutto. Sabbasattānaṃ pana mūlabhāsābhūtāya jīneritāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvanirut-tiyā labbhati; tathā hi ayaṃ Niruttimañjūsāyaṃ vutto: "kiṃ 25 pan' etaṃ liṅgaṃ nāma: keci tāva vadanti:

¹thanakesavati^f itthi, massuvā puriso siyā,

ubhinnaṃ antaraṃ etaṃ itarōbhayamuttako ti 26 vuttattā viṣiṭṭhā thanakesādayo liṅgaṃ ti, — etaṃ na sabbattha · gaṅgā-sālā-rukkhādinaṃ thanādinā sambandhābhāvato; apare 30 vadanti: na liṅgaṃ nāma paramatthato kiñci atthi, lokasaṃ-ketarūlho pana vohāro liṅgaṃ nāmā ti, idam ettha sanniṭṭhānaṃ; sabbaliṅgiko pi saddo hoti: ²*taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo* ti, yadi ca paramatthato liṅgaṃ nāma siyā, kathaṃ aññamaññaviruddhā-

¹ Mmd 286 (< Mahābhāṣya vol. II 196⁴⁻⁵). ² (Mahābhāṣya vol. II 197²³).

^a *ita* Bemns (purisā ti | hū so pud sañ || tikkhattum | kṛim || āgataṃ | eñ¹ ||); C^e *ad.* ādini. ^b C^e ukāranta°. ^c (B^m *ad.* evaṃ visadākāro dissati). ^d B^m *om.* ^e C^e sakkata°. ^f *ita* C^eB^ens; B^m thanakesatā (3: thanakesayutā?).

naṃ tesam ekattha samāveso bha(va)ti^a, — tasmā yassa kassaci atthassa avisadākāravohāro itthilingaṃ, visadākāravohāro pullingaṃ, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napuṃsakalingaṃ ti veditabban¹ ti.

- 5 Ettha pana nāmikapadamālāsaṃkhātāpabandhavasen' eva^b avisadākāravohārādītā gahetabbā, na ekekapadavasena; tathā hi kaññā puriso cittaṃ ti ca kaññāyo purisā cittaṃ ti ca evamādikassa ekekapadassa avisadākāravohārādītā na dissati^c, yasmā^d pana pabandhavasena visadākāravohārādibhāve siddhe yeva
10 samudāyāvayavattā ekekapadassa pi avisadākāravohārādītā sījhat' eva. || Keci pana nāmikapadamālāsaṃkhātāpabandham^e 'aparāmasitvā ekekapadavasen' eva avisadākāravohārādikaṃ icchanti. Te vattabbā: yadi ekekapadass' eva avisadākāravohārādītā siyā, evaṃ sante kaññā purisā satthā guṇavā rājā
15 ti ādinaṃ padānaṃ^f ākārasutivasena, puriso satthāro kaññāyo ti ādinaṃ pana okārasutivasena, cittaṃ purisaṃ kaññānaṃ^g ti ādinaṃ anussārasutivasena^h aññamaññaṃ samānasutisabbhāvāⁱ kathaṃ avisadākāravohārādītā siyā ti. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: || siyā eva, nānattaṃ pana tesam duppaṭivedhaṃ ti, | te
20 vattabbā: mā tumhe evaṃ avacuttha, dujjānataram pi nibbānaṃ kathane^j samatthaṃ puggalaṃ nissāya jānanti; tasmā suṭṭhu upaparikkhitvā vadethā ti. Evañ ca pana vatvā tato uttariṃ te pañhaṃ pucchitabbā^k: bodhisaddo āyusaddo ca kataralingo ti. || Te jānantā evaṃ vakkhanti: bodhisaddo itthilingo c' eva
25 pullingo ca, āyusaddo ca pana napuṃsakalingo c' eva pullingo cā ti dvilingā ete saddā ti. | Te vattabbā: yadi bodhisaddo ca āyusaddo ca dvilingā ete^m saddā^m, evaṃ sante dvinnaṃ bodhisaddānaṃ ekapadabhāvena vavatthitānaṃ accantasamānasutikānaṃ kathaṃ avisadākāravohārātā ca visadākāravohārātā ca
30 siyā; kathaṃ ca pana dvinnaṃ āyusaddānaṃ ek[ek]apadabhāvena vavatthitānaṃ accantasamānasutikānaṃ ubhayamuttākāravohārātā ca visadākāravohārātā ca siyā ti. Evaṃ vuttā te

¹ = ma suṃ² sap mū rve¹, ns.

^a C^eB^ens bhavati; B^e samāveso bhati (o: o so sobhati?). ^b (B^m o gaten' eva). ^c C^eB^m dissanti. ^d ita C^eB^emns. ^e ita h. l. B^emns; C^e o aditaṃ. ^f (B^e ad. pana). ^g (B^m kusam). ^h B^em anussara^o vel anussāra^o. ⁱ B^e o sutisambhava (= tū so suti eñ¹ thañ rhā² rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns). ^j B^ens kathanā. ^k C^eB^emns pucchitabbā. ^m ita C^eB^emns (< 222^{2e}?).

addhā kiñci uttarim^a apassantā niruttarā bhavissanti. || Saddasatthavidū pana saddasatthato nayam gahetvā vadanti:

'es' esā etam' iti ca 'pasiddhi atthesu yesu lokassa,
thi-pun^b-napuṃsakāni ti vuccante tāni nāmāni ti. 27

Tesaṃ kira ayam adhippāyo: *eso puriso · eso mālugāmo · eso 5*
rājā, esā itthi · esā latā, etaṃ napuṃsakam · etaṃ cittaṃ ti evaṃ
purisādisu yesu atthesu lokassa 'eso esā etan' ti ca pa-
siddhi hoti, tesu atthesu tāni nāmāni pum-itthi-napuṃsaka-
liṅgāni ti vuccanti, tadvarena^c aññāni pi ti. | Evaṃ vadantehi
tehi 'iminā nāma ākārena *eso esā etan* ti nāmāni aññāni ca 10
pulliṅgādināmaṃ labhanti' ti ayam viseso na dassito; saddham-
manayaññūhi pana neruttikehi dassito: "yassa kassaci atthassa
avisadākāravohāro itthiliṅgaṃ" ti ādinā.

|| Keci pana 'avisadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro
itthiliṅgaṃ' ti ādini vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbam; yadi hi 15
avisadākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro itthiliṅgaṃ, evaṃ
sante ²*mālugāma-kalatta-kanta-kaṇṭaka-gumbādayo* pi vohārā
itthiliṅgāni siyūṃ · avisadākārattā tadatthānaṃ; yadi pana visa-
dākārānaṃ atthānaṃ vācako vohāro pulliṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante
devatā saddhā ñānaṃ icc ādayo pi vohārā pulliṅgāni siyūṃ · 20
visadākārattā tadatthānaṃ; atha vā, yadi avisadākārānaṃ atthā-
naṃ vācako vohāro itthiliṅgaṃ, visadākārānaṃ pan' atthānaṃ
vācako vohāro pulliṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante ekass' ev' atthassa
ekakkhaṇe dvihi liṅgehi na vattabbatā siyā: "atthakāmo 'si
me yakkha hitakāmo 'si^d devate karomi te taṃ vacanaṃ tvaṃ 25
'si ācariyo mamā" ti; yadi ca ubhayamuttākārānaṃ atthānaṃ
vācako vohāro napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante ubhayamuttākā-
rānaṃ atthānaṃ tiṇarukkhādisu 'idaṃ nāmā' ti niyamābhāvato
liṅgavacanaṃ viruddhaṃ siyā; api ca ⁵"paññāratanaṃ^e; ⁶Sāri-
puttamoggallānaṃ^f sāvakayugaṃ" ti ca ādinā napuṃsakaliṅga- 30
vacanena tadatthānaṃ pi ubhayamuttākārattā vuttā siyā; api
ca ekam pi tīraṃ ⁷"taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo" ti tihi liṅgehi na vattab-

¹ lokassa | ² || pasiddhi | thañ rhā³ khrāñ³ sañ || hoti | eñ¹ || ns. ² (222¹).

³ mālugāma | min³ ma || kalatta | ma yā³ || kanta | ma yā³ || kaṇṭaka | chū³ || gum-
bādayo pi | . ns. ⁴ Vv 951^{a-d} (*supra* 83²⁰). ⁵ Dhs § 16. ⁶ D II 52⁴. ⁷ (221²²).

^a *ita* (vel uttari) C^eB^{em}ns (= alvaṇ). ^b B^e-puma-, ns^e-puman-. ^c B^ens^e
taṃdvarena. ^d *ita* h. l. C^eB^{em}ns. ^e (B^m paññāyatanam). ^f *ita* C^eB^ens (cf.
D II 5⁴); B^m oḷlāna.

baṃ siyā, ekam pi ca nāṇaṃ ¹"paññāṇaṃ"^a; ²paññā pajānanā . . . amoho" ti ādinā tihi liṅgehi na vattabbaṃ siyā, — tasmā taṃ nayaṃ agahetvā yathāvutto yeva nayo gahetabbo.

- Lokasmiṃ hi itthinaṃ hetthimakāyo visado hoti, uparima-
 5 kāyo avisado, uramaṃsaṃ avisadaṃ, gamanādini pi avisadāni:
 itthiyo hi gacchamānā avisadaṃ gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
 mānā, nisīdamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā avisadaṃ bhuñ-
 janti; purisaṃ pi hi avisadaṃ disvā "mātugāmo viya gacchati,
 tiṭṭhati, nipajjati, nisīdati, khādati, bhuñjati" ti vadanti. Iti yathā
 10 itthiyo yebhuyyena avisadākārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇa-
 kassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena
 avisadākārā, te yeva itthiliṅgāni nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā:
kaññā devatā dhitalikā ³*dubbā saddhā ratti itthi yāgu vadhū* icc
 evamādini. Purisaṇaṃ pana hetthimakāyo avisado hoti, uparima-
 15 kāyo visado, uramaṃsaṃ visadaṃ, gamanādini pi visadāni honti:
 purisā hi gacchamānā visadaṃ gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
 mānā, nisīdamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā visadaṃ bhuñjanti;
 itthim pi hi gamanādini visadāni kurumānaṃ disvā "puriso viya
 gacchati" ti ādini vadanti. Iti yathā purisā yebhuyyena, visadā-
 20 kārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā
 atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena visadākārā, te yeva pulliṅgāni
 nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo rukkho*
moho satthā icc evamādini. Yathā ca pana napuṃsakā ubha-
 yamuttākārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇa-
 25 kassa vā atthassa ye vohārā ubhayamuttākārā, te yeva napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgāni nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *cittaṃ* ^b*rūpaṃ itthāgā-*
raṃ kalattaṃ nāḷakaṃ ratanaṃ nāṇaṃ atthi āyu icc evamā-
 dini. Icc evaṃ nāmikānaṃ sabbesaṃ pi vohārānaṃ
 visadāvisadākārā ākārōbhayamuttako
 30 liṅgassa lakkhaṇaṃ etaṃ ñeyyaṃ syādipabandhato. 28
 Idaṃ thānaṃ dubbinivijjhaṃ mahāvanagahanaṃ niggumbaṃ
 nijjaṭaṃ katvā dassitaṃ, sādhuṃ manasikātabbaṃ. Iti sab-
 besaṃ nāmikapadānaṃ pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārā-
 dibhāvena itthiliṅgādibhāvassa sambhavato dvinnam pi gosaddā-
 naṃ pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārādibhāvena yathāsa-

¹ (*infra* 238²⁸ sqq). ² Dhs § 16. ³ = ne jā mrak, ns.

^a B^c nāṇaṃ (*pro* paññāṇaṃ), ns nāṇaṃ paññāṇaṃ, om. paññā. ^b B^m om.

kaṃ itthiliṅgādibhāvo veditabbo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ okāran-
titthiliṅgassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Okārantatāpakatikam
okārantitthiliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Evam sabbathā pi ākāraṇa-ivaṇṇanta-*u*vaṇṇant'-okāraṇa-
vasena chabbidhāni itthiliṅgāni niravasesato gahitāni bhavanti. 5
Etesu pana kesañci ākāraṇānaṃ ākāraṇānaṃ ca katthaci pac-
cattekavacanassa ekārādesavasena yo pabhedo dissati, so idāni
vuccati. Tathā hi ¹"na tvam Rādha vijānāsi aḍḍharatte anā-
gate avyayatam^a vilapasi, viratte Kosiyāyane" ti imasmim Rādha-
jātake 'virattā' ti ākāraṇavasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa 10
ekārādesavasena "viratte" ti vuttam, tathā 'Kosiyāyani' ti
ākāraṇavasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa ekārādesavasena
"Kosiyāyane" ti vuttam; ten' atthakathācariyo ²"viratte Kosi-
yāyane ti mātā no Kosiyāyanī brāhmaṇī virattā amhakaṃ pitari
nippemā jātā" ti attham samvaṇṇesi. || Nanu ca bho pāliyaṃ 15
"viratte" ti "Kosiyāyane" ti ca paccattavacanassa dassanato
'ekāraṇam pi itthiliṅgaṃ atthi' ti vattabban ti. | ³Na vattabham
'ākār'-ākāraṇogadharūpavisesattā tesam rūpānaṃ, ādesavasena
hi siddhattā visuṃ ekāraṇam itthiliṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi —
tasmā itthiliṅgaṃ yathāvuttā chabbidhatā yeva gahetabbā. 20

Icc evaṃ^b itthiliṅgānaṃ ⁴pakiṇṇanayasālīni
padamālā vibhattā me sāsanaṭṭham sayambhuno. 29

⁵Saddanītisuriyo^c 'yaṃ
anekasuvinicchaya^arasmikalāpo
saṃsayandhakāraṇudo 25
kassa matipadumaṃ^d na vikāse^e. 30

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñānaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe itthiliṅgānaṃ
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo atthamo paricchedo.

¹ J I 496¹¹⁻¹² (*supra* 127²⁵; *infra* 244⁵, § 160 277). ² Ja I 496¹⁴. ³ cf. 235¹³. ⁴ = mrat so nañ² tui¹ phrañ¹ prvam³ so, ns. ⁵ ns: i gāthā ka³ ariyā myui² nhuik athu³ phrac bhvay rhi eñ¹ [pāda a = c: - - - - | - - - - (12) || pāda b: - - - - | - - - - | - - - - (18) || pāda d (*cf. n. d et e*): - - - - | - - - - | - - - - | - - - - (16)].

^a ita CeB^{ns} (avyayatam | avyattavilapam [= Ja] | ma limmā so mrañ tam³ khrañ³ kui ||); B^m avyāhitam (o: avyayitam, 244⁵); J: avyāyatam. ^b (B^m eva). ^c ita CeB^{ns}; B^m saddanītiramso *vel* oriso. ^d ita CeB^{ns}; B^m matipaduma; *metr.* matip^o. ^e ita CeB^m; B^{ns} na vikase (= ma pvañ¹ ce lhañ¹ am¹ nañ²).

IX.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā niggahītantanapūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ ¹*bhūtaṃ* icc ādikassa pakatirūpassa nāmi-
5 kapadamālaṃ vakkhāma:

Cittaṃ cittāni, cittaṃ cittāni, cittena · cittehi citlebhi, cittaṃ cittānaṃ, cittā cittaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃ · cittehi citlebhi, cittaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃ, citta cittaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃ · cittaṃ, bho citta bho^a citta^b · bhavanto cittaṃ Yamakamahātheramatam. Ettha

- 10 kiñcāpi *cittā* ti paccattabahuvacanam *citte* ti upayogabahuva-
canaṃ ca anāgataṃ, tathā pi tattha tattha aññesam pi tādīsā-
nam niggahītantanapūṃsakarūpānaṃ dassanato Vibhaṅgapā-
ḷiyaṃ ca ²"cha citta avyākata" ti ādidassanato gahetabbam
eva; tasmā *cittaṃ · cittaṃ citta, cittaṃ · cittaṃ citta* ti kamo
15 veditabbo. Niggahītantānaṃ hi napūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ ³katthaci
okārantapullīṅgānaṃ viya paccattōpayogabahuvacanāni bha-
vanti; tāni ca pullīṅgena vā ⁴saliṅgena vā aliṅgena vā sad-
dhiṃ samānādhikaraṇāni hutvā kevalāni vā pāvacane sañca-
ranti. Atra ⁵"cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappaḍhānā;
20 ⁶sabbe mālā upenti maṃ; ⁷yassa ete dhanā atthi; ⁸cattāro
mahābhūta; ⁹tiṇ' indriyā . . . dve indriyā . . . das' indriyā; ¹⁰dve
mahābhūte nissāya dve mahābhūta; ¹¹pañca viññāṇā; ¹²caturō
aṅge adhiṭṭhāya semi vammikamatthake^c; ¹³rūpā saddā rasā
gandhā; ¹⁴rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase ca; ¹⁵cakkhuṃ ca pa-
25 ṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇan" ti evamādayo aneka-
satā pālipadesā datṭhabbā. Ettha pana *satipaṭṭhānā* ti ādini
padāni līṅgavipallāsavasena vuttāni ti na gahetabbāni · *sati-
paṭṭhānasaddādīnaṃ* paṭhamekavacanaṭṭhāne okārantapullīṅga-
bhāvena ṭhitabhāvassa adassanato; *cattāro* ti ādini yeva pana
30 padāni līṅgavipallāsavasena vuttāni ti gahetabbāni · *niyogā*
niggahītantehi napūṃsakaliṅgehi *satipaṭṭhānasaddādihi* sad-
dhiṃ tesam samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa dassanato ti. || Kec' ettha

¹ (63¹⁰ etc). ² Vibh 430²⁶ (cf. ib. 427⁵, ²⁵ 429³, ¹⁰, ²⁶ 430⁹). ³ (Sd § 445).

⁴ = lin rhi pud nhañ¹, ns. ⁵ D II 120³ (Sd § 671). ⁶ Ap 5⁶. ⁷ A IV 5⁴. ⁸ Vibh 1¹⁰.

⁹ Vibh 433¹⁴ (427¹³ 430¹⁰). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ Vibh 306⁴. ¹² Cp II 2: 3cd. ¹³ Sn 759^a.

¹⁴ Vin I 36¹⁸ (cf. Th 1099ab). ¹⁵ M III 281⁸ (M I 259¹⁴).

^a Cc om. ^b ita CcB^e (ns comp. fecit); B^m citta. ^c Cp: vammikamud-
dhani.

vadeyyum: nanu ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādippayogadassanato *satipaṭṭhānasaddādinam okā-*
rantapullīṅgabhāvo labbhati; evaṃ sante kasmā tumhehi ⁴"*sati-*
paṭṭhānasaddādinam paṭhamekavacanaṭṭhāne okārantapullīṅga-
bhāvena ⁵*ṭhitabhāvassa adassanato*" ti vuttam, kasmā ca ekanta-
to *satipaṭṭhānasaddādinam niggahītantanapūṃsakalīṅgatā anu-*
matā, nanu ¹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; ²citto dhammo; ³cittā dhammā" ti ādīdassanato ⁶"cattāro satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādisu pi
satipaṭṭhānasaddādayo līṅgavipallāsavasena vuttā ti vattabbā
ti. Na vattabbā, kasmā ti ce: "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo, citto ¹⁰
dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu pi *satipaṭṭhāna-cittasaddādi-*
nam līṅgavipallāsavasena anicchitabbato, tattha hi pullīṅgena
dhammasaddena ⁷*yojetum dhammissaro Bhagavā dhammāpek-*
kham katvā "satipaṭṭhāno, citto, cittā" ti ca abhāsi; kevalā
hi *satipaṭṭhāna-cittasaddādayo okārantapullīṅgabhāvena* ¹⁵
katthaci pi ⁸*yojitā na santi, niggahītantanapūṃsakabhāvena* ⁹*pana yojitā*
santi; tathā hi ⁶"Citto gahapati" ti etthā pi *pullīṅgagahapati-*
saddam ¹⁰*apekkhitvā viññāṇe pavattam cittaṇāmam paṇṇatti-*
vasena ¹¹*puggale āropetvā puggalavācakaṃ katvā Citto* ti vut-
tam, yadi ¹²*pana viññāṇasamkhātam cittaṃ adhippetam* ¹³*siyā,*
¹⁴*'cittam' icc eva vucceyya — tasmā* ¹⁵"Citto gahapati, ¹⁶Cittā
itthi" ti ādisu ¹⁷*līṅgavipallāso na icchitabbo* ¹⁸*· sāpekkhattā citta-*
saddādinam, yathā ca ettha, evaṃ ¹⁹"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo;
²⁰"citto dhammo; ²¹cittā dhammā" ti ādisu pi ²²*līṅgavipallāso na*
icchitabbo. ²³"Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādisu ²⁴*pana* *satipaṭṭhāna-*
saddādinam ²⁵*apekkhitabbāni padāni na* ²⁶*santi, yehi te pullīṅgāni*
²⁷*siyūṃ — tasmā cattāro* ti ādini ²⁸*yeva padāni parivattetvā*
²⁹*'cattāri, sabbāni, etāni' ti napūṃsakalīṅgavasena gahetvā* *satī-*
paṭṭhānā (sammappadhānā) ³⁰*ti ādihi padehi yojetabbāni.*
|| ³¹*Īdisesu ṭhānesu keci aṭṭhakathācariyā ukāralopam icchanti;*
³²*'yā pubbe bodhisattānam pallamkavaram ābhūje nimittāni pa-*
dissanti" ti ettha ³³*viya* ³⁴*adassanam* ³⁵*hi lopo — tasmā* ³⁶*'cattāri*
satipaṭṭhānāni, cattāri sammappadhānāni, sabbāni mālāni' ti

1 ***. 2 ***. 3 Dhs p. 5¹¹. 4 (226²⁷). 5 (226¹⁸). 6 A I 26⁵. 7 (Ja I 201³). 8 Bv 2: 83^{abc} (ns *cīt*. Bva: vibhattilopam katvā vuttam). 9 (Paṇ I 1: 60).

a (Bm cattāro sati ādisu). b Bm om. c Bemns parivattitvā (= napūṃ³ līṅ pran rve¹) *vide* 229². d Bm tabbāni.

- ādikā yojanā katabbā; keci pana ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti ettha *mālāsaddam* itthiliṅgan ti maññitvā pulliṅgabhūtaṃ *sabbesaddam* itthiliṅgavasena parivattetvā^a 'sabbā mālā' ti atthaṃ kathenti. | Taṃ kiñcāpi yuttataraṃ viya dissati, tathā
- 5 pi na gaheṭṭabbā; na hi so Bhagavā liṅgaṃ n' aññāsi, na ca 'sabbā mālā upenti man' ti dve padāni itthiliṅgāni katvā vattum na sakkhi, yo evaṃ visadisaliṅgāni^b padāni uccāresi; jānanto yeva pana Bhagavā vattum sakkonto yeva ca ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti visadisaliṅgāni padāni uccāresi — tasmā
- 10 pulliṅgabhūtaṃ *sabbesaddam* 'sabbāni' ti napuṃsakaliṅgavasena parivattetvā^a, Vibhaṅgapāliyaṃ ²"tiṇ' indriyā" ti padaṃ viya, luttamkārena napuṃsakaliṅgena *mālāsaddena* yojetvā 'sabbāni mālāni' ti attha gaheṭṭabbo · ³"yassa ete dhanā atthi" ti ettha viya, ettha hi 'yassa etāni dhanāni' ti attha. Idam p' ettha
- 15 sallakkhitabbā: *mālāsaddo*^c dviliṅgo · itthi-napuṃsakavasena; tiṭṭhatu tass' itthiliṅgattam · suviññeyyattā, napuṃsakatte^d pana ⁴"tiṇi mālāni; ⁵mālehi ca gandhehi ca Bhagavato sarīraṃ pūjenti" ti ādayo napuṃsakappayogāni^e pi bahū^e sandissanti ti. | Yadi pana bho *mālāsaddo*^c itthi-napuṃsakavasena dviliṅgo,
- 20 ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti ettha *mālāsaddassa*^e itthiliṅga-bhāvaparikappane ko doso atthi ti. | Atth' eva · itthiliṅgasaddassa pulliṅgabhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvassābhāvato, napuṃsakaliṅgassa pana pulliṅga-bhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa
- 25 upalabbhanato; ten' eva ca ³"ete dhanā" ti ādayo payogā pāvacane bahudhā diṭṭhā. | Etthā pi pana vadeyyum: *dhanā* ti ādini vipallāsavasena pulliṅgāni yeva · *ete* ti^e ādihi samānādhikaraṇapadehi yojitattā ti. | Na, napuṃsakāni yev' etāni^f; yadi hi *dhanā* ti ādini pulliṅgāni^g siyum, katthaci paccatteka-
- 30 vacanaṭṭhāne *eso* ti ādihi okārantasamānādhikaraṇapadehi yojitā okārantadhanasaddādayo siyum; tathārūpanaṃ abhāvato pana *dhanā indriyā viññāṇā* ti ādayo saddā napuṃsakaliṅgāni yeva honti. Ayaṃ nayo paccattabahuvacanaṭṭhāne yeva labbhati; napuṃsakaliṅgāni hi visadākārāni pulliṅgarūpāni viya

¹ (226³⁰). ² (226³¹). ³ (226³⁰). ⁴ ***, ⁵ cf. D II 159²⁰.

^a CeBemns parivattitvā (vide 229³). ^b Bm visadisatiliṅgāni. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d ns napuṃsakaliṅgatte. ^e (Bm hi). ^f Bems yeva tāni. ^g (Bm ādini napuṃsakaliṅgāni).

hutvā pulliṅgehi pi saddhiṃ caranti napuṃsakā viya purisa-
 vesadhārino purisehī ti niṭṭham^a etthāvagantabbam. || Athā pi
 te pubbe vuttavacanam puna parivattetvā^b evaṃ vadeyyum:
¹"Citto gahapati; ¹Cittā itthi" ti ādisu 'cittam etassa atthi ti
 Citto, cittam etissā atthi ti Cittā, yathā ²saddho saddhā" ti ⁵
 evaṃ 'assa atthi' ti atthavasena gahetabbato līṅgavipallāso
 n' icchitabbo; ³"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; cittā
 dhammā" ti ādini pana evarūpassa atthassa agahetabbato 'sati-
 paṭṭhānam dhammo; cittam dhammo; cittāni dhammā' ti vat-
 tabbe līṅgavipallāsena^c "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; ¹⁰
 cittā dhammā" ti ādi vuttan ti līṅgavipallāso icchitabbo ti.
 | Tan na "Citto gahapati" ti^d ādisu pana "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo"
 ti ādisu ca *citta-satipaṭṭhānasaddādinam gahapati-dhammādi-*
nam apekkhanavasena nīccam pulliṅgabhāvassa icchitattā; tathā
 hi ekantanapuṃsakalīṅgo pi *puññasaddo abhisamkhārāpekkha-* ¹⁵
navasena ⁴"puñño abhisamkhāro" ti pulliṅgo jātō, tathā ekanta-
 napuṃsakalīṅgā pi *paduma-maṅgalasaddādayo aññass'* atthassā-
 pekkhanavasena ⁵"Padumo bhagavā; ⁶Padumā devi; ⁷Maṅgalo
 bhagavā; ⁸Maṅgalā itthi" ti ca pum-itthilīṅgā jātā; ekanta-
 pulliṅgā pi hatthivisesavācaka *Kālāvaka-Gaṅgeyyasaddādayo* ²⁰
kulāpekkhanavasena ⁹"Kālāvakaṃ ca Gaṅgeyyan" ti ādinā
 napuṃsakalīṅgā jātā, tadeppkhanavasena hi atṭhakathāyam
¹⁰"Kālāvako ca Gaṅgeyyo" ti ādi pulliṅganiddeso dissati —
 evaṃ tamtadatthānam apekkhanavasena tam tam pakatilīṅgam
 nāsetvā aparam līṅgam patitṭhāpetvā niddeso dissati, na ca ²⁵
 tāni sabbāni pi līṅgāni ¹¹taddhitavasena aññalīṅgāni jātāni,
 atha kho *gahapati-dhammādinam* apekkhanavasena^e eva añña-
 līṅgāni jātāni; tasmā ¹²"petāni bhoti puttāni khādamānā tuvaṃ
 pure; ¹³Siviputtāni^c c' avhaya; ¹⁴evaṃ dhammāni sutvāna
 vippasīdanti paṇḍitā" ti ādisu yeva līṅgavipallāso icchitabbo · ³⁰

¹ (227¹⁷, ²¹). ² (Kc 372, Sd § 795). ³ (227¹). ⁴ Vibha 142⁸. ⁵ Ja I 36²³.
⁶ cf. Bv 2: 209^c, 18: 16^c. ⁷ Ja I 30¹⁸. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Vibha 397¹⁷, Ps ad M I 69²¹,
 cf. Uda 403⁸. ¹⁰ cf. Sv (S^c II 228¹²) ad D II 137¹². ¹¹ = ass'-atthitaddhit eñ'
 acvam³ phrañ¹, ns (229⁶). ¹² Thī 312^{ab}. ¹³ J VI 563¹⁰ (Sd § 672). ¹⁴ Dh p
 82^{cd} (cf. S I 238²³).

^a B^m niṭṭham. ^b ita h. l. C^eB^m (vide 227²⁷ 228^{8, 11}). ^c (B^m līṅgapallā-
 sena). ^d B^m om. ^e ns; Sivi | Sivi tuiñ³ sū lū tui¹ myak mhan mañ³ Vessan
 || puttāni | smi³ Kaṇhā sā³ moñ Ja(lī) tui¹ kui ||(1)

anaññāpekkhattā *putta-dhammasaddādīnaṃ*, na pana "Citto gahapati, Cittā itthi; satipaṭṭhāno dhammo, citto dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu *cittasaddādīnaṃ* vipallāso icchitabbo *gahapati-dhammānaṃ*^a apekkhakattā tesan ti niṭṭham etthāvagan-
 5 tabbaṃ. Idañ ca ekaccānaṃ sammohaṭṭhānaṃ; tasmā sad-
 dhammaṭṭhitiyā ayaṃ niti saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi sād-
 dhukaṃ manasikātabbā. || Badaratitthavihāravāsi^b ācariya-
 Dhammapālo pana "aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā akkharā aparimāṇā vyañjanaṃ" ti pālippadese "padā akkharā vyañjanaṃ
 10 ti līṅgavipallāso kato ti daṭṭhabban" ti āha. | Etthā pi mayaṃ
padā ti idaṃ *indriyā rūpā* ti ādīni viya napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ evā
 ti vadāma *okārantavasena* paṭhamekavacananantabhāvābhā-
 vato^c, ²itaradvayaṃ pana napuṃsakalīṅgaṃ ti pi pullīṅgaṃ ti
 pi gahetabbaṃ *niggahitanta'* *okārantavasena* paṭhamekavaca-
 15 nantabhāvass' upalabbhanato; tathā hi *puttāni*³ *latāni*⁴ *pabbatāni*
dhammāni ti ādīnaṃ yeva līṅgavipallāso^d *niggahitanta-*
vasena paṭhamekavacananantatāya anupaladdhito tesaṃ c' *okā-*
rant' *okārantavasena* paṭhamekavacananantatādassanato. ⁵"Jarā-
dhammaṃ mā jiri" ti idaṃ pana "aññāpadatthavasena napuṃ-
 20 *sakaṃ jātan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.*

Bhūtaṃ *bhūtāni bhūtā*, *bhūtaṃ* *bhūtāni bhūte*, *bhūtena* *bhū-*
tehi bhūtebhi, *bhūtaṃ* *bhūtānaṃ*, *bhūtā* *bhūtasma* *bhūtamhā* *bhū-*
tehi bhūtebhi, *bhūtaṃ* *bhūtānaṃ*, *bhūte* *bhūtasmiṃ bhū-*
tamhi *bhūtesu*, *bho bhūta* *bhavanto bhūtāni bhavanto*
 25 *bhūtā*. Evaṃ *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Iminā
 nayena ¹*mahābhūtaṃ bhavittaṃ bhūnaṃ bhavanam* icc ādīnaṃ
bhūdhātumayānaṃ niggahitantaṭṭhānaṃ aññesaṃ ca *vattam*^e
 icc ādīnaṃ niggahitantaṭṭhānaṃ nāmikapadamālā veditabbā:
²*vattam*^f *rūpaṃ sotaṃ ghāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ pupphaṃ jhānaṃ ñāṇaṃ*
 30 *dānaṃ sīlaṃ puññaṃ pāpaṃ*^g *vaijjaṃ saccaṃ yānaṃ chattaṃ* 1

¹ Netti 8²⁹ et Nettia. ² = 'pada' mha ta pā³ so 'akkhara vyañjana' pud nhac khu apoñ⁴, ns. ³ J VI 555³ L^k; tiṇa latāni (vanaspattini J V 409⁵).

⁴ J VI 79⁶ 555¹, ⁷ 563¹¹ et supra 2¹⁰. ⁵ A II 172⁵, III 54¹¹. ⁶ = bahubbhi-samās eñ¹ acvaṃ² phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ (85⁷). ⁸ (cf. Rūp 196).

^a B^m oḍhammādīnaṃ. ^b B^m Padara^o. ^c B^m ovacananantatābhāvato (cf. 230¹⁸). ^d B^{ns} o vipallāsāni. ^e ita C^e B^m; B^{ns} (sine glossemate) vaccaṃ.

^f ita C^e B^{ns} (= vat); B^m vutta [rūpaṃ sota ghāṇaṃ]. ^g B^m puñña pāpaṃ (cf. n. f, Rūp 196 v. 2^a [metr. rathoddhātā]).

sakaṭaṃ kanakaṃ tagaraṃ nagaraṃ
 taraṇaṃ caraṇaṃ dharaṇaṃ maraṇaṃ
 nayaṇaṃ vadaṇaṃ karaṇaṃ lavaṇaṃ^a
 vasaṇaṃ pavaṇaṃ bhavaṇaṃ gagaṇaṃ 2
 amataṃ puṇaṃ mālaṃ asanaṃ savaṇaṃ mukhaṃ 5
 padumaṃ uppalaṃ vassaṃ locanaṃ sādhaṇaṃ sukhaṃ 3
 tāṇaṃ mūlaṃ dhaṇaṃ kūlaṃ maṅgalaṃ naḷinaṃ phalaṃ
 hiraññaṃ ambujaṃ dhaññaṃ jālaṃ līṅgaṃ padaṃ jalaṃ 4
 aṅgaṃ paṇṇaṃ susāṇaṃ saṃ āvudhaṃ hadayaṃ vanaṃ
 sopāṇaṃ civaraṃ pāṇaṃ^c alātaṃ indriyaṃ¹ kulāṃ 5 10
 lohaṃ kaṇaṃ balaṃ piṭṭhaṃ^d aṇḍaṃ āramaṇaṃ puraṃ
 araññaṃ tiraṃ² assatthaṃ icc ādini samuddhare, 6
 imāni cittaśaddena sabbathā pi sadisāni. Imāni pana visadi-
 sāni, seyyathidaṃ:

cammaṃ vesmaṇ ti ādini ekadhā yeva bhijjare, 15
kammaṃ thāmaṃ guṇavaṇ ti ādini tu anekadhā, 7
³kathaṃ: *camme cammasmiṃ cammamhi* ⁴*cammani*, *vesme ve-*
smasmim̐ vesmāmi ⁵*vesmani*, ⁶*ghamme ghammasmiṃ ghammamhi*
⁷*ghaṃmani*, ⁸*evaṃ aññāni* pi yojetabbāni.

Kammaṃ · kammāni kammā, kammaṃ · kammāni kamme, 20
kammena ⁹*kammunā kammanā · kammehi kammebhi*, *kam-*
massa ⁹*kammuno · kammānaṃ, kammasmā kammamhā*
kammunā · kammehi kammebhi, kammassa kammuno ·
kammānaṃ, kamme kammasmiṃ kammamhi kammani ·
kammesu, bho kamma · bhavanto kammāni bhavanto^e 25
kammā.

Thāmasaddassa pana tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu thāmena ¹⁰*thā-*
munā, thāmassa thāmuno^f ti^g ca *thāmā thāmasmā thāmamhā*
thāmunā ti ca yojetabbāṃ. *Vantu-mantu-imantupaccayavatāṃ*

¹ ns: kulāṃ | im || alamaṭṭho kule gihī [D III 188¹⁶] hu sañ kui rhu ||.
² = ñoñ buddha he (ḍ: te), ns. ³ (Sd § 404). ⁴ ***. ⁵ ns *cit.* Ja V 60²⁷.
⁶ ns *cit.* Ja IV 173¹⁰. ⁷ ns *cit.* Ja V 3²⁷. ⁸ ns *cit.* Himavantaṭṭhapaṇi [J V
 396⁵, Ja V 396⁹] *et addit*: i *passapud* ca sañ kui yū ce lui rve¹ "evaṃ" ca
 sañ min¹ || evaṃ | tū || aññāni pi | ta pā³ so *addha muddha* [Sd § 404] *passa* ca
 sañ tui¹ ... ||. ⁹ (Kev 157 Sd § 404). ¹⁰ ns *cit.* J VI 22¹⁰ (Kev 157).

^a Ce lavaṇaṃ (ns: chā³ || vā | rit phrat khrañ³). ^b Ce āvudhaṃ. ^c *ita*
 (conī.) Ce; Bemns pāṇaṃ (= asak ḍ: prāṇaḥ). ^d *ita* CeBm; Bem^c piṭṭhaṃ;
 ns: añ³ pyañ [ḍ: piṭṭhaṃ] || vā | amhun¹ [ḍ: piṣṭhaṃ] ||. ^e Ce *om.* ^f *ita* Bem; Ce thā-
 muno thāmassa; ns thāmasā [J III 334⁷, *supra* 120 n. 3] thāmuno. ^g Ce *iti*.

pana niggahitantasaddānaṃ ¹guṇavaṃ cittaṃ, rucimaṃ pup-
pham, pāpimaṃ kulaṃ icc ādipayogavasena

- 5 guṇavaṃ · guṇavantāni guṇavantā guṇavanti, guṇavantam ·
guṇavantāni guṇavante guṇavanti, guṇavatā guṇavantena ·
guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇava-
tam guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavatā guṇavantā guṇavantasmā
guṇavantamhā^a · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇa-
vantassa · guṇavatam guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavati guṇavante
10 guṇavantasmim guṇavantamhi · guṇavantesu, bho guṇava ·
bhavanto guṇavantāni guṇavanti. Evaṃ rucimaṃ · ruci-
mantāni rucimanti icc ādinā pāpimaṃ · pāpimantāni pāpimanti
icc ādinā ca yojetabbam. Api c' ettha guṇavaṃ balavaṃ yasa-
vaṃ satimaṃ gatimaṃ icc ādinā payogā vitthāretabbā. Karonta-
saddassa karontam cittaṃ, karontam kulaṃ ti payogavasena
15 karontam · karontāni karontā^b, karontam · karontāni ka-
ronte, karotā karontena · karontehi karontebhi, ²karoto ³ka-
rato karontassa · karontānaṃ ⁴karotam, karotā karontā ka-
rontasmā karontamhā · karontehi karontebhi, ²karoto ³karato
karontassa · karontānaṃ ⁴karotam, karoti karonte karon-
20 tasmim karontamhi · karontesu, bho karonta · bhavanto
karontāni karontā iti yojetabbam.

Gacchantasaddassa tu gacchantam cittaṃ, gacchantam kulaṃ ti
payogavasena

- 25 gacchantam · gacchantāni gacchantā, gacchantam · gac-
chantāni gacchante, gacchatā (gacchantena)^d · gacchantehi
gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānaṃ gac-
chatam, gacchatā gacchantā gacchantasmā gacchantamhā ·
gacchantehi gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantā-
naṃ gacchatam, gacchati gacchante gacchantasmim gac-
30 chantamhi · gacchantesu, bho gaccham bho gacchantā^e ·
bhavanto gacchantāni gacchantā ti yojetabbam^f. Evaṃ
carantam dadantam^g tiṭṭhantam cintayantan ti ādisu pi nāmika-

¹ vide Kev 125; Sd § 300; (cf. Dhp 51^a ruciraṃ puppham). ² [gen. msc. 173^b]. ³ [gen. msc. Dhp 116^c: karoto, sed metr. √ √ -]. ⁴ [gen. pl. msc. Vv 384^c 387^c = S I 233¹⁵, ²¹ √; karot' opadhikam puññaṃ, vel *karatam op^o].

^a Bm om. ^b Bc ad. karonti. ^c ita Bc (ns comp. fecit); Cc karotam karontānaṃ; Bm om. karotam. ^d Bcm om. ^e Bcm gacchantā. ^f Bmns obbā. ^g ita Bc ns (cf. 169^b 182¹⁹); CcBm nadantam.

padamālā yojetabbā. *Mahantasaddassa* pana koci bhedo, tathā hi ¹"Bāraṇasirajjam nāma mahā" ti evaṃ *mahā* iti napuṃsaka-payogadassanato *mahantaṃ mahā · mahantāni mahantā, mahantaṃ · mahantāni mahante, mahatā* ti kamo veditabbo. Sabbān' etāni *cittasaddena* visadisāni. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ nigga-⁵ hitantanapuṃsakalingānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvi-bhāgo. *Avanṇ' - ukārantatāpakatikaṃ niggahitantanapuṃsakalingaṃ* niṭṭhitaṃ.

Idāni tassilatthassa katarassassa ²*atthavibhāvi* icc etassa ¹⁰saddassa nāmikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Aṭṭhi · aṭṭhī aṭṭhīni, aṭṭhīm · aṭṭhī aṭṭhīni, aṭṭhinā · aṭṭhihi aṭṭhibhi, aṭṭhissa aṭṭhino · aṭṭhinaṃ, aṭṭhinā · aṭṭhihi aṭṭhibhi, aṭṭhissa aṭṭhino · aṭṭhinaṃ, aṭṭhismiṃ aṭṭhimhi · aṭ- ¹⁵*ṭhisu, bho aṭṭhi · bhavanto*^a *aṭṭhi bhavanto*^b *aṭṭhīni* Yama-kamahātheramataṃ. Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanatṭhāne *aṭṭhismā aṭṭhimhā* ti padāni anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha taṃsadisappayogadassanā^c gahetabbāni. Yathā pana *aṭṭhisaddassa* evaṃ ³satthi dadhi vāri ⁴akkhi ⁵acchi^d icc ādīnam pi rūpāni ²⁰bhavanti.

Atthavibhāvi · atthavibhāvi atthavibhāvīni, atthavibhāvīm^e · atthavibhāvī^f atthavibhāvīni, atthavibhāvīnā · atthavibhāvīhi atthavibhāvibhi, atthavibhāvissa atthavibhāvino · atthavibhāvinaṃ, atthavibhāvīnā atthavibhāvismā^f atthavibhāvīm^{hā} · ²⁵*atthavibhāvīhi atthavibhāvibhi, atthavibhāvissa atthavibhāvino · atthavibhāvinaṃ, atthavibhāvismiṃ atthavibhāvīmhi · atthavibhāvisu, bho atthavibhāvi · bhavanto atthavibhāvi bhavanto atthavibhāvīni.*

Evaṃ ²*dhammavibhāvi* ⁶*cittānuparivatti* ⁷*sukhakāri* icc ādī- ³⁰ni pi.

Tattha *aṭṭhi-satthi*ādīni padhānalingāni · anaññāpekkha-kattā, *atthavibhāvi-dhammavibhāvi*ādīni appadhānalingāni · añ-

¹ (180²⁴). ² (63¹²; 86¹⁹). ³ Rūp 199 Ce p. 63¹⁹. ⁴ = myak ci, ns.

⁵ = myak kvaṇ³, ns. ⁶ Dhs § 585. ⁷ (Kev 85, Sd § 240 ; Rūp 199).

^a Bem bho. ^b Ce om. ^c ita Ce Be; Bm °dassano (c: °dassanato 234¹²).

^d Rūp ad. acci. ^e Bm atthavibhāvi. ^f Bm om.

ñāpekkhakattā. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ikārantanapūṃsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ivaṇṇantatāpakatikāṃ ikārantanapūṃsakaliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

- 5 Idāni katarassassa ¹gotrabhu icc etassa saddassa nāmikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṃ purecamaṃ katvā:
 Ayu · āyū āyūni, āyuaṃ · āyū āyūni, āyuna · āyūhi āyūbhi,
 āyussa āyuno · āyūnaṃ, āyuna · āyūhi āyūbhi, āyussa
 āyuno · āyūnaṃ, āyusmiṃ āyumaṃ · āyusu, bho āyū · bhavanto^a āyū bhavanto^b āyūni Yamakamahātheramataṃ.
 10 Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanaṭṭhāne āyusmā āyumaṃ ti padāni anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha tamsadisappayogadassanato gahetabbāni. Ettha ca āyusaddo pun-napūṃsakaliṅgo daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca tassa dviliṅgatā dissati;
 15 "punar āyū ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisa; ²āyū c' assā parikkhiṇo ahoṣi" ti ādisu hi āyusaddo pulliṅgo, tabbasena āyū · āyū āyavo ti ādinā bhikkhunayena yathāsambhavaṃ nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā; ³"aggamaṃ āyū ca vaṇṇo ca; ⁴kittakamaṃ pan' assa āyū" ti ādisu pana napūṃsakaliṅgo, tabbasena
 20 āyū · āyūc āyūni ti yojito^d.
 Gotrabhu · gotrabhū gotrabhūni, gotrabhuṃ · gotrabhū gotrabhūni, gotrabhuna · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūbhi, gotrabhussa gotrabhuno · gotrabhūnaṃ, gotrabhuna gotrabhusmā gotrabhumaṃ · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūbhi, gotrabhussa gotrabhuno ·
 25 gotrabhūnaṃ, gotrabhusmiṃ gotrabhumaṃ · gotrabhusu, bho gotrabhu · bhavanto gotrabhū^e gotrabhūni — bho gotrabhū bho^f gotrabhūni evaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vā. Ayam ambhakaṃ mataṃ^g. Evaṃ ⁶cittasahabhu icc ādināṃ bhūdhātumayānaṃ ukārantasaddānaṃ aññesam pi tamsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā; puggalavācako pana ukāraṇto gotrabhūsaddo pulliṅgapariyāpannattā sabbaññānaye^h pavitṭho. Tatr' aññe saddā nāma ⁷cakkhu vasu dhanu dāru tipuⁱ madhu

¹ (63¹⁸, 86²² Sd § 240). ² D II 285²¹ (*infra* 253²⁹). ³ cf. Ja VI 484¹⁹.

⁴ A II 35². ⁵ cf. Ja I 49²⁸ (: Vibh 423³⁰). ⁶ Dhs § 585; Rūp 199 (Ce p. 64¹¹): abhibhu sayambhu [*supra* 192³] dhammaññu et (Rūp Ce p. 64¹⁷) cittagu. ⁷ Rūp 199 (Ce p. 64⁷).

^a B^m bho (233¹⁰). ^b Ce om. ^c (B^m om.). ^d ita CeB^m; B^{ns} ota.

^e B^m om. gotrabhu; B^e ad, bhavanto. ^f Ce om. ^g sic CeB^{emns}; leg. mati?

^h (B^m onayena). ⁱ (B^m cāmu).

¹siṅgu^a hiṅgu † vattasu^b icc ²ādayo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ukā-
rantanapumsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhā-
go. Uvaṇṇ'-okārantatāpakatikāṃ ukārantanapumsakaliṅgaṃ
niṭṭhitāṃ.

Evam niggaḥitanta-ukārantavāsena tividhāni na- 5
pumsakaliṅgāni niravasesato gahitāṇ' eva honti. || Tesu kesañci
niggaḥitantānaṃ kvaci paccattekavacanassa bahuvacanassa^c
ekārādesavasena bhedo dissati, seyyathidaṃ: ³"sukhe dukkhe;
⁴ekūnapaññāsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññāsa paribbājakasate" icc
evamādi, nanu bho evaṃvidhānaṃ rūpānaṃ pāliyaṃ^d dassa- 10
nato ekārantam pi napumsakaliṅgaṃ atthi ti vattabban ti.
| ⁵Na vattabbaṃ · niggaḥitantogadharūpavisesattā tesam rūpā-
naṃ; ādesavasena hi siddhattā visuṃ ekārantam napumsaka-
liṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi, — tasmā napumsakaliṅgānaṃ yathā-
vuttā^e tividhātā yeva gahetabbā ti. 15

Napumsakānaṃ^f icc evaṃ liṅgānaṃ nayasālini
padamālā vibhattā me sāsanatthaṃ mahesino; 8
yass' esā^g paguṇā Saddanītir esā^g subbhāvītā,
sāsane kulaputtānaṃ saraṇaṃ so parāyaṇaṃ. 9

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ- 20
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe napumsakaliṅgā-
naṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo navamo paricchedo.

X.

Adhikūnakato c' ekakkharato ca ito paraṃ
tiṇi liṅgāni missetvā padamālam anākulaṃ 1

¹ = khyāṇ³ cim³ | 'siṅgu siṅgiveraṃ' Rūpasiddhiṭṭikā, ns. ² ns: ādayo
= bandhu (msc), ambu, paṃsu (msc), pabhaṅgu, cit. Mg II 80; exx: ādieca-
bandhunaṃ [D III 197¹⁴], ambuni [J V 6⁵], paṃsuni [J II 437¹⁶]; pabhaṅgunaṃ
[nom. Dhp 148^b, acc. Dhp 139^d] pabhaṅgune [ita legendum Thīa 95¹]. ³ D I 56⁷⁰.
⁴ D I 54³; vide supra 127¹⁰. ⁵ cf. 225¹⁷.

^a Ce siggu (= Rūp Ce). ^b sic CeBm (< vatthu matthu, Rūp?); Be ns
(conī.) cittagu (= prok kyā³ so nvā³ rhi so amyui³), vide 234 n. 6. ^c addendum
ca? ^d (Be pāliya). ^e Be ns otta-. ^f ita (conī.) Be ns; CeBm napumsakaliṅga-
naṃ. ^g ita CeBem (ns: yassa kulaputtassa | sañ || paguṇā | le¹ lā ap so ||
subbhāvītā | koṇ³ cvā pvā³ ce ap so || esā Saddanīti | kui || paguṇā | ap eñ¹ ||
subbhāvītā | ap eñ¹ || so kulaputto . . .).

nānāsukhumasamketagatesv^a atthesu viññunam

¹gambhīrabuddhicārattham pavakkhāmi yathābalaṃ: 2

²Itthi thī ca, ³pabhā bhā ca, ⁴girā rā, ⁵pavanam vanam,

⁶udakañ ca dakaṃ kañ ca, ⁷vitakko iti cādayo, 3

5 ⁸bhū bhūmi c' eva, ⁹araññam-araññāni ti cādayo,

¹⁰paññā paññānam ñāṇaṃ ca icc ādi ca tidhā siyūṃ, 4

¹¹ko vi sā c' eva ¹²bhā ¹³rā ca ¹⁴thī ¹⁵dhi ¹⁶kū^b ¹⁷bhū tath' eva ¹⁸kaṃ

¹⁹kham ²⁰go ²¹mo ²²mā ca ²³sam ²⁴yan tam kim icc ādi ca ²⁵ekikā ti. 5

Ayam līngattayamissako nāmikapadamālāuddeso.

10 Tatra itthi · itthi itthiyo, itthim || la || bhoṭi(yo) itthiyo; thī ·
thī thiyo, thim · thī thiyo, thiā · thihi thibhi, thiā thinam, thiā ·
thihi thibhi, thiā thinam, thiā thiyaṃ · thisu, bhoṭi thī · bho-
tiyo thī bhoṭiyo thiyo. Ettha ²³'kukkuṭa maṇayo daṇḍa thiyo
ca puññalakkaṇā uppijanti apāpassa katapuññassa jantuno;
15 ²⁴thiā guyham na samseyya; ²⁵thinam bhāvo durājāno" ti ādini
nidassanapadāni.

Pabhā · pabhā^c pabhāyo, pabham || la || bhoṭiyo pabhāyo;
bhā · bhā bhāyo, bham · bhā bhāyo, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhi,
bhāya bhānam, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhi, bhāya bhānam, bhāya
20 bhāyaṃ · bhāsu, bhoṭi bhe · bhoṭiyo bhā bhoṭiyo bhāyo. Ettha ca
²⁶bhākarō; ²⁷bhānu icc ādini nidassanapadāni.

Girā · girā girāyo, giram || la || bhoṭiyo girāyo. ²⁸"Vācā girā
vyappatho; ²⁹ye vo 'ham kittayissāmi girāhi anupubbaso" ti
imāni girāsaddassa itthilīngabhāve nidassanapadāni. Suvanna-
25 vācako rāsaddo pullīngo; idha pana saddavācako rāsaddo
itthilīngo: rā · rā rāyo, ram · rā rāyo, rāya · rāhi rābhi, rāya
rānam, rāya · rāhi rābhi, rāya rānam, rāya rāyaṃ · rāsu, bhoṭi

¹ = nak nai so paññā eñ¹ phrac khrañ² akyui³ ñhā, ns. ² (236¹⁰),
³ (236¹¹), ⁴ = asam, ns (236¹²), ⁵ (237⁵), ⁶ (237¹³), ⁷ (238⁹), ⁸ (238¹⁰), ⁹ (238¹⁵),
¹⁰ (238²⁷), ¹¹ (239⁶—240¹⁶), ¹² = uccā, ns. ¹³ (240¹⁷), ¹⁴ (240²⁸), ¹⁵ =
khyam³ sā, ns. ¹⁶ (241¹), ¹⁷ (241¹²), ¹⁸ (243¹⁷), ¹⁹ (244¹⁵), ²⁰ (245⁴), ²¹ (246⁴),
²² = akkharā ta lum³ rhi kun sañ, ns. ²³ J II 415³, ²⁴ J VI 388²³, ²⁵ J I
300²¹, V 94²⁴, 450²¹, ²⁶ Ap 536¹¹, ²⁷ (Ja III 62¹⁰), ²⁸ Dhs § 637, ²⁹ D II
256¹².

^a B^m °samketam gatesv. ^b C^eB^mns ku h. l. et 81²¹; vide 240²³, ²⁸. ^c B^m om.

re · *bhōtiyo rā bhōtiyo rāyo*. Rā vuccati saddo; Aggaññasutta-
tikāyaṃ hi ¹"rā saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā ti ratti · sattānaṃ
saddassa vūpasamakālo"^a ti vuttaṃ — tasmā *rāsaddassa* sad-
davācakatte *ratti* ti padamā nidassanaṃ.

Pavanaṃ · pavanāni pavanā, pavanaṃ · pavanāni pavane; ⁵
vanam · vanāni vanā, vanam · vanāni vane sesaṃ sabbamā
neyyam. *Pavana-vanasaddā* kadāci samānatthā kadāci bhin-
natthā; te hi araññavācakatte samānatthā ²"te dhamme pari-
pūrento pavanaṃ pāvisi^b tadā; ³saputto pāvisi(m) vanan" ti
ādisu, yathānukkamaṃ^c pana te vāyu-taṇhā-vanavācakatte ¹⁰
bhinnatthā ⁴"paramaduggandhapavanavicarite; ⁵chetvā vanañ
ca vanathañ ca^d nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti ādisu.

*Udakaṃ · udakāni udakā, udakaṃ · udakāni udae; da-
kam · dakāni dakā, dakam · dakāni dake* sesaṃ sabbamā
neyyam. ⁶"Ambapakkamā dakam sītam; ⁷thalajā dakaṃ pupphā" ti ādin' ¹⁵
ettha nidassanapadāni. ⁸"Nilodamā vanamajjhato^e; ⁹mahodadhi;
¹⁰udabindunipātena udakumbho pi pūratī" ti pālippadesesu pana
samāsantagatanāmattā *udasadden*' eva udakattho vutto · 'rit-
tassādan' ti vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹¹*rittassan* ti saddena rittassādattho
viya; pāliyaṃ kevalo *udasaddo* na diṭṭhapubbo — ¹²atthi ce, ²⁰
sutthu manasikātabbo.

*Kaṃ · kāni kā, kaṃ · kāni ke, kena · kehi kebhi, kassa
kānaṃ, kā kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, kassa kānaṃ, ke kasmā
kamhi · kesu, bho ka · bhavanto kā bhavanto kāni* — *bhosaddena*
vā bahuvacanaṃ yojetabbamā: *bho kāni kā* ti. Ettha kaṃ ²⁵
vuccati udakaṃ sīsaṃ sukhañ ca. Atra *kantāro kandaro ke-
vaṭṭā¹ kesā karuṇā nāko* ti ādini payogāni veditabbāni. Tatra
¹³*kantāro* ti kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena taritabbo atikkami-
tabbo ti kan-tāro nirudakappadeso, ¹⁴"corakantāran" ti ādisu

¹ Sv-pt *ad* D III 86^e. ² Bv 2: 188^{cd}. ³ J VI 175^e. ⁴ ns: Saṃyatanasam-
yut-aṭṭhakathā, cf. Spk (S^c III 140⁴) *ad* S IV 197^{2b}: ba(ha)landhakāre duggan-
dhapavana(l)vicarite paramajjegucche okāse. ⁵ Dhp 283^{cd}. ⁶ J III 54^{1a} (Sd
§ 256); cf. Pv 789^a (v. l.). ⁷ Bv 2: 87^a. ⁸ J VI 172¹. ⁹ Sn 720^d (Sd § 257).
¹⁰ Dhp 121^{cd}. ¹¹ A I 280² (*supra* 177³). ¹² ns *nom. pl. udā eruit* e J V 6¹
(Ja V 6²⁰). ¹³ cf. Vva 334²⁵. ¹⁴ Nidd I 446¹⁰ (Vm 208¹⁷).

^a Sv-pt (B^c p. 35^{1a}) vūpasamanakālo. ^b B^c(ns) pāvisim; Bv Bv-a (C^e)
pāvisi. ^c C^eB^c(ns) yathākkamaṃ. ^d B^c *om.* ca. ^e *ita* B^cns J (= vana-
majjhena, Ja; to eñ¹ alay nhuik, ns); C^eB^m *omajjhako*. ^f ns kevaṭṭo (=
tam nā).

pana ¹rūlhiyā duggamanatthāne pi *kantārasaddo* pavattati ti datthabbaṃ. Kandaro ti etthā pi ²kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena dārīto bhīno ti kandaro. Kevaṭṭā (ti) ādisu^a pana ³ke udae vattanato macchagahaṇattham pavattanato kevaṭṭā, ⁴ke sise
5 senti uppaṇṇanti ti kesā, ⁶kaṃ sukhaṃ rundhati ti karuṇā; nāko ti saggo, ⁶kaṃ ti hi sukhaṃ, na kaṃ akaṃ · dukkhaṃ, tam n' atthi etthā ti nāko ti attho gaṇetabbo.

Yath' ettha *itthisaddādinam* nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
⁷vitakko ⁷vicāro ⁸ābhā ⁷padīpo ti ādinam pi yojetabbā.

10 Bhū · bhū bhuyo, bhuṃ · bhū bhuyo, bhuyā · bhūhi bhū-
bhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā
bhuyam · bhūsu, bhoṭi bhu · bhoṭiyo bhū bhoṭiyo bhuyo. Ettha
ca bhūruho bhūpālo bhūbhūjo bhūṭalan ti nidassanapadāni.
Bhūmi · bhūmi bhūmiyo sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

15 Araññaṃ · araññāni araññā sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. Arañ-
ñāni vuccati mahāraññaṃ ⁹gahapatāni ti padam iva *in-*
paccayavasena sādhetabbaṃ padaṃ itthiliṅgaṇ ca, ¹⁰"araññāni"
ti hi atthakathāpāṭho pi dissati. Araññāni · araññāni araññā-
niyo, araññāniṃ · araññāni araññāniyo, araññāniyā · araññā-
20 nihi araññāniṃ, araññāniyā araññāninam, araññāniyā · araññā-
nihi araññāniṃ, araññāniyā araññāninam, araññāniyā araññā-
niyam · araññānisu, bhoṭi araññāni · bhoṭiyo araññāni bhoṭiyo
araññāniyo. Yath' ettha ¹¹uttarādhikavasena yojitā, evaṃ *sabhā*,
sabhāyan ti ādisu pi yojetabbā. Sabhāyan ti sabhā eva,
25 līṅgavyattayavasena pana evaṃ vuttaṃ; ¹²"santhāgāre^b vā^b
sabhāye vā^c vatthabban" ti pālī ettha nidassanaṃ.

Paññā · paññā paññāyo, paññaṃ · paññā paññāyo. pañ-
ñāya^d . . .; paññānaṃ · paññānāni paññānā, paññānaṃ · pañ-
ñānāni paññāne, paññānena. ¹³"Yathā^c hi bhante Bhagavato

¹ (mh^t ad Vm 208¹⁷); ns *de suo addit*: kaṃ sukhaṃ na taritabbo ti ka-n-tāro
ī sui¹ lañ³ pru sañ¹ eñ¹. ² Sv I 209²². ³ Uda 181¹⁴ (*ubī leg.*: kevaṭṭā *ke* udae
vattanato). ⁴ ***. ⁵ pī ad Sv I 1² (*aliter* Vm 318¹, As 192²³, Abhidh-av 21²¹).
⁶ (Nirukta II 14). ⁷ ns: takko vitakko [Dhs § 7], cāro vicāro [Dhs § 8], padīpo
dīpo [Nidd ad Sn 1136^b] ca so ānādhikapud tui¹ kui yojanā le hū lui. ⁸ bhā:
pabha *supra* 236¹⁷; abhā: pabha A II 139^{15, 20}. ⁹ (Kc 240, 91; Sd § 469). ¹⁰ Tha
(C^e 91²⁴) ad Th 31^b. ¹¹ = arañña pud eñ¹ athak nūik niakkharā lvan sañ eñ¹
acvam³ phrañ¹, ns (*vide* 239 n. 2). ¹² ***; *vide* n. c. ¹³ A IV 342⁵ (*cf.* D I 124⁴).

^a C^e B^e ns kevaṭṭā ti ādisu; B^m kevaṭṭā ādisu. ^b B^e ns om. ^c B^e ns ad.
dvāramūle vā (< Vin III 200¹⁹, *infra* 244¹²). ^d C^e ad. | pe |. ^e B^e ns tathā (= A).

sīlapaññāṇaṃ; ¹sādhū paññāṇavā naro" ti ādin' ettha nidas-
sanapadāni. *Nāṇaṃ · ṇāṇāni ṇāṇā, ṇāṇaṃ · ṇāṇāni ṇāṇe*², *ṇā-*
ṇena sesaṃ sabbattha neyyaṃ.

Aggi, aggini, gini icc ādisu pi ²uttarādhikavasena nāmi-
kapadamālā yojetabbā.

5

Ko-vi-sādisu pi ekakkharesu ko vuccati Brahmā vāto ca
sariraṇ ca, tassa tabbācakatte ime payogā, seyyathidaṃ:
³"jīnena yena ānitaṃ lokassa amitaṃ hitaṃ tassa pādambujaṃ
vande kamojjaḷisevitaṃ; ⁴kakudharukkho; ⁵karajakāyo" icc
evamādayo. Tattha kamojjaḷisevitaṃ ti vandantānaṃ aneka- 10
satānaṃ brahmānaṃ mojjhamarasevitaṃ ti kavayo icchanti;
kakudharukkho ti ettha pana ⁶"ko vuccati vāto, tassa yo^b
kujjhati vātarogāpanayanavasena tan nivāreti, tasmā so rukkho
ka-kudho ti vuccati" ti ācariyā^c; karajakāyo ti ettha tu ko
vuccati sariraṃ, tattha pavatto rajo ka-rajo, kin taṃ: sukkasoṇi- 15
taṃ, taṃ hi ⁷"rāgo rajo na ca pana reṇu vuccati" ti evaṃ vutta-
rāgarajaphalattā sariravācakena kasaddena visesetvā phalavo-
hārena karajo ti vuccati — tena sukkasoṇitasamkhātena kara-
jena sambhūto kāyo karajakāyo ti ācariyā^d; tathā hi kāyo
⁸"mātāpettikasambhavo"^e ti vutto; Mahāassapurasuttaṭṭikāyaṃ 20
pana ⁹"kiriyaṭi gabbhāsaya khipiyaṭi" ti karo sambhavo, karato
jāto ti kara-jo, mātāpettikasambhavo^f ti attho; mātuādinaṃ
¹⁰saṇṭhāpanavasena karato jāto ti apare; ubhayathā pi kara-
jakāyaṃ ti ¹¹catusantatirūpaṃ āhā¹ ti vuttaṃ; ayaṃ pan'
attho idha nādhippeto, purimo yev' attho adhippeto · kasaddā- 25
dhikarattā. *Ko kā, kaṃ ke, kena · kehi kebhi, kassa kānaṃ,*

¹ J V 222¹³. ² = nok akkharā lvan sañ eñ¹ acvaṃ² phrañ¹, ns. ³ ***.

⁴ (Dhp IV 153¹). ⁵ (A V 300¹¹). ⁶ ***. ⁷ Nidd I 505²⁰. ⁸ D I 34⁶ (Sv). ⁹ *ad*
M I 277¹⁷; cf. pṭ *ad* Sv I 217¹⁰: karo vuccati pupphasambhavaṃ, gabbhāsaya
kariyaṭi(1) ti katvā; karato jāto kāyo karajakāyo, tadupasannissayo catusanta-
tirūpasamudāyo. ¹⁰ ns: saṇṭhāpanavasena | ta poñ³ tañ³ tañ³ khrañ³ eñ¹ acvaṃ²
phrañ¹ || karato | mi bha tui¹ eñ¹ ta poñ³ tañ³ cu ve³ khrañ³ kroñ¹ || jāto . . . ||
iti . . . || apare . . . || vadanti | kun eñ¹ || "mātuyā hi sarīrasaṇṭhāpanavasena
karato jāto ti apare" hu Mahāassapurasut-ṭṭikā nhuik rhi eñ¹ || . . . || Saddanṭi
choñ paṭh alui 'mātāpitūnaṃ saṇṭhāpanavasena kariyaṭi nipphādiyaṭi ti karo'
pru | ṭṭikā paṭh rhi rañ³ alui | 'mātu sarīre kariyaṭi saṇṭhāpiyaṭi ti karo' pru.
¹¹ = catusamuṭṭhānika rup acañ, ns.

^a (B^m om.). ^b *ita* C^eB^mns (ns: yo rukkho | sañ ||). ^c (C^e ācariyehi).

^d C^e om.; (B^m ācariyapaya). ^e B^mns ^opittika^o. ^f (B^m ātā) C^e avahā.

kā kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, kassa kānaṃ, ke kasmim kamhi · kesu, bho ka bhavanto kā.

Tatra vi vuccati pakkhi; tathā hi pakkhinam issaro supannarājā vundo ti kathiyati, etam attham hi sandhāya pub-
 5 bācariyena pi ayam gāthā bhāsītā: ¹"saddhānate muddhani saṇṭhapemi muninda nindāpagatam bhavaggaṃ^a devinda-nā-
 ginda-narinda-vindanatam vibhindi^b caraṇāravindan" ti. Tattha
 vīnam indo ti vindo, pakkhijātiyā jātānam supannānam rājā
 10 vīno · vīnaṃ, vīnā vīmā vimhā · vīhi vibhi, vīssa vīno · vīnaṃ,
 vimim vimhi · visu, bho vi^c bhavanto vayo.

²Sā vuccati sunakho; ³"mātā me atthi sā mayā pose-
 tabbā" ti ādisu pana sāsaddo sabbanāmikapariyāpanno param-
 mukhāvacano^d tamśaddena^e sambhūto daṭṭhabbo; sāsaddassa
 15 bhā-rā-thi-bhū-kaṃsaddānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā heṭṭhā pa-
 kāsītā.

⁴Dhī vuccati paññā, ettha ca ⁵"amacce tāta jānāhi dhīre
 atthassa kovide" ti ⁶dhīmā dhīmatim^f sudhi sudhini^g dhiyuttan
 ti ca ādini nidassanapadāni. Dhī · dhī dhiyo, dhiṃ · dhī dhiyo,
 20 dhiyā · dhihi dhibhi, dhiyā dhīnam, dhiyā · dhihi dhibhi, dhiyā
 dhīnam, dhiyā dhiyam · dhisu, bhoṭi dhi · bhoṭiyo dhi bhoṭiyo
 dhiyo.

Kū^h vuccati pathavi; ettha ca kuddāloⁱ kumudam kuñjaro
 ti imāni nidassanapadāni. Tatra ⁷kum pathaviṃ dālayati pa-
 25 dāleti bhindati etenā ti kuddālo^j; kuyam pathaviyam modati
 ti ⁸kumudam; kuñ jarayati^k ti kuñjaro, tathā hi Vimāna-
 vatthuattakathāyam vuttam: ⁹"kum pathaviṃ ¹⁰tadabhighātena
 jarayati ti kuñjaro" ti. Kū^h · kū kuyo, kum · kū kuyo, kuyā ·
 kūhi kūbhi, kuyā kūnam, kuyā · kūhi kūbhi, kuyā kūnam, kuyā
 30 kuyam · kūsu, bhoṭi ku · bhoṭiyo kū bhoṭiyo kuyo.

¹ ***. ² (supra 159¹¹). ³ Vin III 26³ (supra 31²⁷). ⁴ (Nidd I 44²⁴).
⁵ J V 116²¹. ⁶ ns: dhīmā [supra 148 n. c] | paññā rhi || dhīmati | rhi || sudhi |
 rhi || sudhīni | koṇ² so paññā rhi so min³ ma || dhiyuttam | āṇasampayut cit ||.
⁷ cf. V 1610. ⁸ (81²⁶). ⁹ Vva 35⁵. ¹⁰ = thui mre kui phyak cī² sa phrañ¹, ns.

^a ita CeBm; B^ens tav' aggaṃ. ^b sic CeBm; B^ens vibhinnaṃ (= āhui²
 nvam³ khrañ³ tañ³ hū so pyak cī³ khrañ³ mha kañ³ so). ^c (Ce bho va vi).
^d ita CeBm; B^ens ommukhav°. ^e B^ens tasaddena. ^f ita (acc. sg fem) CeBm;
 B^ens dhīmati. ^g B^ens sudhīni. ^h CeBemns ku. ⁱ CeB^ens kudālo. ^j CeBemns
 kudālo. ^k B^ens jarati.

¹Kham indriyaṃ pakathitaṃ, kham ākāsaṃ udīritaṃ,

Sakkaṭṭhānaṃ^a pi khaṃ vuttaṃ, suññattaṃ pi ca khaṃ mataṃ. 6
Tatr' indriyaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇādīnaṃ gati-nivāsabhāvato khaṃ
ti vuccati, ākāsaṃ vivittaṭṭhena, saggo katasucaritehi ekantena
gantabbatāya khaṃ ti saṃkhaṃ gacchati; ²"khago yathā hi ruk- 5
khagge niliyanto va sākhino sākhaṃ ghaṭṭeti"^b ti ca ³"khe
nimmitto acari attha satam^c sayambhū" ti ca ādi ettha nidas-
saṇaṃ. Khaṃ · khāni khā, khaṃ · khāni khe, kkena · kkehi
khebbhi, khaṣsa khānaṃ, khā khaṣmā khamhā · kkehi khebbhi,
khaṣsa khānaṃ, khe khaṣmiṃ khamhi · khesu, bho kha · bha- 10
vanto khāni bhavanto khā.

Gosaddassa atthuddhāro vuccate:

go goṇe c' indriye bhūmyaṃ vacane c'eva buddhiyaṃ
ādicce rasmiyaṃ c'eva pāniye pi ca vattate;

tesu atthesu goṇe thī pumā ca, itare pumā.

7 15

Tathā hi ⁴"gosu duyhamānāsu gato; ⁵go pañcamo"^d ti ādisu
gosaddo goṇe vattati; "gocaro" ti etth' indriye pi vattati,
gāvo cakkhādīn' indriyāni caranti etthā ti gocaro; tathā hi
porāṇā kathayimṣu: ⁶"gāvo caranti etthā ti gocaro, gocaro viya
gocaro · abhiṇhaṃ caritabbatṭhānaṃ; gāvo vā cakkhādīn' in- 20
driyāni, tehi caritabbatṭhānaṃ gocaro" ti; ⁷"gomatiṃ Gota-
maṃ name" ti porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ pana pathaviyaṃ vat-
tati, bhūripaṇṇaṃ Gotamaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ vandāmi ti
hi attho, tathā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāya Vāseṭṭhasuttasaṃvaṇ-
ṇanappadese^e ⁸"gorakkhan ti khettarakkhaṃ, kasirakkhan^f ti 25
vuttaṃ hoti, pathavi hi go ti vuccati, tappabhedo ca khetan"
ti vuttaṃ; ⁹"gottavasena Gotamo" ti ettha tu vacane bud-
dhiyaṃ ca vattati, tenāhu porāṇā: ¹⁰"gan tāyati ti gottam,
'Gotamo' ti hi pavattamānaṃ gaṃ vacanaṃ buddhiṃ ca tāyati
ekamsikavisayatāya rakkhati ti gottam, yathā hi buddhi āram- 30
maṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, (tathā)^g abhidhānaṃ
abhidheyyabhūtena, — tasmā so gottasaṃkhāto attho tāni tāyati

¹ (cf. Ekakkharakosa 23^a) khaṃ = tuccham, Vm 494²⁸. ² Abhidh-av
v. 490a-c. ³ ***. ⁴ (213²⁶). ⁵ ***. ⁶ cf. Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī (Tika-
kyo²) S^c p. 194⁸. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Pj II 466¹². ⁹ cf. Sv I 246²³. ¹⁰ pī ad Sv I 246²³.

^a ita Bm; C^eB^ens sagga^o (cf. 241⁴). ^b Bm vaṭṭeti. ^c (Bm attha katha
ayaṃ). ^d Bm ome. ^e Bm o^osuttassa vaṇṇanappadese. ^f Pj: kasikammaṃ.
^g cf. V389; Sv-pt: evaṃ.

- rakkhati ti vuccati; ko pana so ti: aññakulaparamparāsādhā-
 raṇaṃ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamudāgataṃ^a taṃkulapariyāpan-
 naśādhāraṇaṃ sāmāññarūpan ti dattḥabban^{ti}; tathā hi taṃ-
 gottajātā Suddhodanamahārājādayo pi "Gotamo" t' eva^b vuc-
 5 canti, tena Bhagavā attano pitaraṃ Suddhodanamahārājānaṃ
 1^{"atikkantavarā"}c kho Gotama tathāgatā^{ti} ti avoca, Vessavaṇo
 pi mahārājā Bhagavantaṃ 2^{"vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ buddhaṃ}
 vandāma Gotamaṃ" ti avoca, āyasmā pi Vaṅgiso āyasmantaṃ
 Ānandaṃ 3^{"sādhū nibbāpanaṃ brūhi anukampāya Gotamaṃ"} ti
 10 avoca. Evaṃ idaṃ sāmāññarūpaṃ 4^{"gan tāyati ti gottan"} ti
 vuttaṃ; taṃ pana Gotamagotta-Kassapagottādivasena bahuvi-
 dhaṃ. Tathā gosaddo ādicce vattati; 5^{"gogottaṃ Gotamaṃ}
 name^{ti} ti porāṇakaviracanaṃ ettha nidassanaṃ, ādiccabandhuṃ
 Gotamaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ vandāmi ti attho, ādicco pi hi^d
 15 Gotamagotte jāto Bhagavā pi, evaṃ tena samānagottatāya^e
 tattha tattha "ādiccabandhū" ti ādinā Bhagavato thomaṇā
 dissati: 6^{"pucchāmi taṃ ādiccabandhu"} vivekaṃ santipadaṇ
 ca mahesi^{ti} ti ca 7^{"vande Jetavanaṃ niccaṃ vihāraṃ ravi-}
 bandhuno^{ti} ti ca 8^{"lokekabandhum aravindasahāyabandhun"}
 20 ti ca. *Uṇhagū* ti ettha pana gosaddo rasmiyaṃ vattati, uṇhā
 gāvo rasmiyo etassā ti uṇhagu^{ti} * suriyo; pubbācariyā pi hi
 9^{"chandovicitisatthe imam ev' atthaṃ vyākariṃsu."} 10 *Gosita-*
candanā ti ettha pāṇīye vattati, gosaddena hi jalaṃ vuccati:
 go viya sitaṃ^{ti} candanaṃ; tasmim̐ pana uddhanato uddharita-
 25 pakkuṭṭhatelamhi pakkhitte taṃ khaṇaṇ ñeva taṃ telaṃ susi-
 talaṃ hoti. || Etth' eke vadanti: kasmā bho gopadatthe vatta-
 māno gosaddo itthiliṅgo c'eva pulliṅgo cā ti vadatha, kasmā
 ca pana indriya-pathavi-vacana-buddhi-suriya-rasmi-pāṇīyesu
 vattamāno pulliṅgo ti vadatha; etesu suriyatthe vattamāno
 30 pulliṅgo hotu^{ti}, nanu indriya-vacana-pāṇīyesu^{ti} vattamānena pana
 gosaddena napuṃsakaliṅgena bhavitabbaṃ, pathavi-buddhi-ras-
 misu vattamānena itthiliṅgena bhavitabbaṃ * indriyādi-patha-

¹ Vin I 82³⁵. ² D III 197²² 198²² 199²² 202²¹. ³ S I 188¹⁶ = Th 1223cd.
⁴ (241²⁸). ⁵ ***. ⁶ Sn 915ab. ⁷ ***. ⁸ (75²²). ⁹ *** (sarve 'pi raśmayo gāva
 ucyante, Nirukta II 6). ¹⁰ Vva 179²⁴ (Abh 301a gosīsa = gośīṣa).

^a V389: ādipurisasamuditāṃ. ^b Be tv eva. ^c = Ivan pri^a so chu
 pe^a khraṇ^a rhi, ns. ^d Ce om. ^e Bm ad. va. ^f ita Bemns; Ce obandhuṃ ...
 mahesiṃ. ^g Bemns uṇhagū. ^h Bm sīta-. ⁱ (Be hoti). ^j Bm nanu 'ndriya^o.

vāḍipadatthesu vattamānānaṃ *indriyasaddādi-pathavīsaddādi-*
naṃ napuṃsak'-itthiliṅgavasena niddesassa dassanato ti. | Tan
 na · niyamābhāvato; itthipadatthe vattamānassā pi hi sato
 kassaci saddassa pulliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā ¹*orodho*
 ti, purisapadatthe vattamānassā pi ca sato kassaci itthiliṅga- 5
 vasena niddeso dissati, yathā ²"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hita-
 kāmā 'si devate" ti, itthi-purisapadatthesu pana avattamānānaṃ
 pi satam kesañci saddānaṃ ekasmiṃ yeva nāṇādiatthe vattamā-
 nānaṃ itthi-puma-napuṃsakaliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā
³*paññā amoho nāṇaṃ* ti ⁴*laḷaṃ laḷi laḷo* ti ca; tathā hi anitthi- 10
 bhūto pi samāno *mātulā* ti itthiliṅgavasena rukkho pi nāmaṃ
 labhati, tabbasena nagaram pi, tenāha Cakkavattisuttaṭīkāyaṃ^a:
⁵"mātulā ti itthiliṅgavasena laddhanāmo eko rukkho, tāya
 āsannappadeso māpitattā nagaram pi Mātulā t' eva^b paññā-
 yittha, tena vuttaṃ: ⁶*Mātulāyaṃ* ti evaṃnāmake nagare" ti. 15
Gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā heṭṭhā pakāsita.

Mo vuccati cando; atthakathāyaṃ pana ⁷"mā vuccati
 cando" ti *ākārantapāṭho* dissati, *okārantapāṭhena* tena bhavi-
 tabbaṃ · sakkaṭabhaṣāya^c Ekakkharakosato nayaṃ gahetvā
⁸"mo Sivo candimā c' evā"^d ti *okārantavasena* vattabbattā. 20
 Ettha ca *okārantavasena* vuttassa *masaddassa* candavācakatte
puṇṇamī puṇṇamā ti ca nidassanapadāni. Tattha puṇṇo mo
 etthā ti puṇṇamī, evaṃ puṇṇamā: rattāpekkhaṃ itthiliṅga-
 vacanaṃ, ettha pana ⁹"Visākhapuṇṇamāya rattiyaṃ paṭhamayāme
 pubbenivāsaṃ anussari" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ. || Ettha siyā: yadi 25
puṇṇamā ti ayaṃ saddo rattāpekkho^e itthiliṅgo, ¹⁰"puṇṇamāye
 yathā cando parisuddho virocati tath' eva tvaṃ puṇṇamano vi-
 roca dasasahassiyaṃ; ¹¹anvaddhamāse^f paṇṇarase puṇṇamāye
 uposathe Paccayaṃ nāgaṃ āruya dānaṃ dātuṃ upāgamin" ti

¹ (95¹—99¹¹). ² (223²⁴). ³ (224¹). ⁴ (221²²). ⁵ Sv-pi ad D III 58².
⁶ Sv I, c. ⁷ cf. Sv I 140² (cod. Bm). ⁸ Puruṣottama, Ekākṣarakośa 26^a:
 maḥ Śivaś candramā vedhā(h). ⁹ cf. Uda 50¹⁹ Ja I 68¹¹. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 185^a—d
 (ns: Buddhavaṇ-pāliatthakathā nhuik "puṇṇamāse ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ" rhi eñ¹, cf.
 n. 11 et 270 n. e). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 15^a—d (ns: "puṇṇamāse ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ | māsapari-
 pūriyā candapari-pūriyā ca samannāgate paṇṇarase" Cariyāpīṭakapāli-atthakathā
 nhuik puṇṇamāse rhi eñ¹ || ... 'puṇṇamā assa paṇṇarasūposathassa ti puṇṇa-
 māso' prū | Sumedhaso [124⁸] kai¹ sui¹ pri³ ce hu lahuka-nañ² phrañ¹ pra eñ¹).

^a Bm oṭīkāya. ^b B^ens^e tv eva. ^c C^e sakkata^o. ^d ita B^emns; C^e ceṭṭā;
 leg. vedhā (vide n. 8). ^e Bm rattāpekkhā. ^f ita C^eB^emns; Cp: addhaddha^o.

ādisu katham *puṇṇamāye* ti padasiddhī ti. | *Yakārassa yekārā-*
desavasena; dhammissarena hi Bhagavatā 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vat-
 tabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti vadatā *yakārassa* ṭhāne *yekāro* paṭhito,
 itthiliṅgavisaye *tākārassa*^a ṭhāne *tekāro*^a viya, *nikārassa* ṭhāne
 5 *nekāro* viya ca; tathā hi, yathā ¹"avyayitaṃ vilapasi viratte
 Kosiyāyane" ti imasmiṃ Rādhajātake 'virattā' ti vattabbe "vi-
 ratte" ti vadantena *tākārassa*^b ṭhāne *tekāro*^b paṭhito, 'Kosiyāyani'
 ti ca vattabbe "Kosiyāyane" ti vadantena *nikārassa* ṭhāne *ne-*
kāro paṭhito, evaṃ 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vattabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti
 10 vadatā *yakārassa* ṭhāne *yekāro* paṭhito, yathā ca ²"dakkhitāye
 aparājitasaṃghan" ti imasmiṃ Mahāsamayasuttapadese 'dak-
 khitāyā' ti vattabbe "dakkhitāye" ti vadatā *yakārassa* ṭhāne
yekāro paṭhito, evaṃ idhā ³pi; yathā pana ⁴"sabhāye vā
 dvāramūle vā" ti ettha 'sabhāyan' ti liṅgavyattayavasena *sabhā*
 15 vuttā, na tathā idha 'puṇṇamāyan' ti liṅgavyattayena *puṇṇamā*
 vuttā, atha kho *puṇṇamā* ti ākāraṇtiṭhiliṅgavasena vuttā;
 tathā hi *puṇṇamāye* ti padaṃ *yakāraṭṭhāne yekāruccāraṇa*-
sena sambhūtaṃ bhumavacanan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Mā vuccati sirī; tathā hi ⁵Vidaddhamukhamāṇḍanaṭi-
 20 kāyaṃ^c *mālīni* ti padass' atthaṃ vadatā "mā vuccati Lakkhī^d,
 alinī ti^e bhamarī" ti vuttaṃ, *lakkhīsaddo* ca *sirisaddena* samā-
 nattho, tena "mā vuccati sirī" ti attho amhehi anumato; tathā
 porāṇehi pi ⁶"maṃ sirim dhāreti vidadhātī cā ti Mandhātā"
 ti attho pakāsito, tasmā *mālīni Mandhātā* ti ca imān' ettha
 25 nidassanapadāni. Tatra pulliṅgassa tāva *masaddassa* ayaṃ
 nāmikapadamālā: *Mo mā, maṃ me, mena · mehi mebhi, massa*
mānaṃ, mā masmaṃ mamhā · mehi mebhi, massa mānaṃ, me
masmiṃ mamhi · mesu, bho ma bhavanto mā. Ayam pana
 itthiliṅgassa *māsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā: *Mā · mā māyo,*
 30 *maṃ · mā māyo, māya · māhi mābhi, māya mānaṃ, māya ·*
māhi mābhi, māya mānaṃ, māya māyaṃ · māsu, bhoṭi me^f

¹ J I 496¹² (*supra* 225⁹). ² D II 254¹. ³ ns *ad.*: "na hetuye" [Bv 2: 10^b] nhuik *tuyepaccaṇ² kai¹ sui¹* dakkhitāye nhuik *tāyepaccaṇ² saṇ¹ eñ¹*.

⁴ Vin III 200¹² (*cf.* 238²⁰). ⁵ *ad* Vidagdhāmukhamāṇḍana 2: 36 (*sanne* p. 39⁹).

^c ***.

^a B^ens ttākārassa . . . ttekāro. ^b C^eB^ens ttākārassa . . . ttekāro. ^c *ita* C^e; B^em Vidvamukha^o; ns: paññā rhi tui¹ eñ¹ nhut tan² chā phrac rve¹ Vidva-
 mukhamāṇḍana mañ so kyaṃ² eñ¹ ṭīkā nhuik || vā | vidak ṭīkā nhuik ||.
^d (B^m lakkhā). ^e C^eB^ens *om*. ^f (B^e mā).

bhotiyo māyo. Ettha pana sirivācako *māsaddo* ca^a saddavācako *rāsaddo* cā ti ime samānagatikā · ekakkharattā niccam ākārantapakatikattā itthilīngattā ca.

Tatra saṃ vuccati santacitto puriso, ¹yaṃ loke "sappuriso" ti ca "ariyo" ti ca "paṇḍito" ti ca vadanti, tass' etaṃ adbhivaca- 5 nam yad idaṃ *saṃ* ti, evaṃ sappurisa^ariyapaṇḍitavācākassa *saṃ*-saddassa paccattavacanavasena atthibhāve ²"sameti asatā asan" ti idaṃ payoganidassanaṃ^b. Ettha hi 'na saṃ asan' ti samāsa[m]-cintāya^c sappurisa^asappurisa^apadatthā *saṃ-asam*saddehi vuttā ti nāyanti; tasmā 'sappurisa^apadattho paccattavacanena *saṃ*- 10 saddena vutto n' atthi' ti vacanaṃ na^d vattabbaṃ; ye "n' atthi" ti vadanti, tesaṃ vacanaṃ na gahetabbaṃ. Nāmikapadamālā pan' assa ³*saṃ*^d · *santaṃ san*^e ti ādinā heṭṭhā pakāsītā. Napuṃsakalīngatte saṃ vuccati dhanam; *manussassaṃ parassaṃ sabbassaṃ sabbassaharaṇaṃ parassaharaṇaṃ* ti ādin' ettha 15 nidassanapadāni. Tattha manussassa saṃ manussassaṃ; evaṃ parassa saṃ parassaṃ; sabbassa saṃ sabbassaṃ, tassa haraṇaṃ parassaharaṇaṃ sabbassaharaṇaṃ ti samāso. Tathā saṃ vuccatī sukhaṃ santi ca; vuttaṃ hi tabbācakattaṃ porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ: ⁴"devadevo sa^f dehī^g no hīno devātidehato hato- 20 papātasam^hsāro sāro san detu dehinaṃ" ti; tasmā ayam ettha gāthā ⁵"sakalalokasaṃkaro Dīpaṃkaro" ti ettha *saṃkaro* ti padañ ca nidassanaṃ. *Saṃ* · *sāni sā*, *saṃ* · *sāni se*, *sena* iccādi pubbe pakāsitanayena ñeyyaṃ. Ettha ca sotūnaṃ sugatamatavare kosallajananatthaṃ samāsantagatassa *saṃsaddassa* 25 nāmikapadamālāṃ paripuṇṇaṃ katvā kathayāma: *Manussassaṃ · manussassāni manussassā, manussassaṃ · manussassāni manus-*sasse, *manussassena · manussassehi manussassebhi, manussassassa manussassānaṃ, manussassā manussassasmā manussassamhā · manussassehi manussassebhi, manussassassa manussassānaṃ, ma-* 30 *nussasse manussassasmimī manussassamhi · manussassesu, bho ma-*

¹ (cf. 174¹⁴). ² (174²⁴). ³ (cf. 174⁴). ⁴ ns: samdehino | khyam^h sū so kuyi rhi so sū eñ¹ || devātidehato | mrū^h tu^h khrañ^h eñ¹ lvan cvā pvā^h khrañ^h mha || hīno | yut to^h mū so || hat^o . . °sāro | . . . || sāro | mrat so || devadevo . . .
⁵ cf. Mhbv 4¹⁶⁻¹⁷.

^a B^m om. ^b ns: idaṃ payogaṃ | sañ || nidassanaṃ | sañ ||. ^c B^e samā-sacintāya. ^d B^m om. ^e ita C^eB^m. ^f ita B^m (metr.; re vera = saḥ); C^eB^e ns saṃ. ^g dedī (metr.; °: 'incarnatus'); C^eB^mns dehī^o (vide n. 4).

nussassa * bhavanto manussassāni manussassā. Esa nayo pa-
rassam sabbassan ti ādisu pi. Sabbān' etāni padāni ¹ abhidhey-
yalingāni ti gahetabbāni.

- Yan tam kim iti saddānaṃ nāmamālā^a pan' uttari(m)
5 ² Sabbanāmaparicchede pakāsissam^b tilingato. 8

Icc' evaṃ heṭṭhā uddiṭṭhānaṃ ko-vi-sādināṃ nāmikapadamālā
saddhiṃ atthantaranidassanapadehi vibhattā. Tatr' idaṃ līnga-
vavatthānaṃ:

- ko vi sā honti pulliṅge bhā rā thi dhi ku^c bhū thiyam,
10 kam kham napumsake, go tu pume c' ev' itthilingato^d, 9
mo pume, itthilinge mā, sam pume ca napumsake,
yan tam kim iti sabbatra līgesv eva pavattare. 10
Ito aññāni pi ekakkharāni upaparikkhitvā gahetabbāni.

- Evaṃ viññūnaṃ nayaññūnaṃ saddaracanāvisaye^e para-
15 mavisuddhavipulabuddhipaṭilābhattham paramasaṇhasukhumat-
thesu payogesu asammohattham, ³ suvaṇṇatale sihaviijambhanena
kesarisihassa vijambhanam iva, tepitake buddhavacane ñāṇa-
vijambhanena vijambhanatthañ ca adhikūn'-ekakkharāvasena
līngattayaṃ missetvā nāmikapadamālā vibhattā.

- 20 Sadde bhavanti kusalā na tu keci atthe
atthe bhavanti kusalā na tu keci sadde,
kosallam eva paramaṃ dubhayattha, tasmā
⁴ yogam kareyya satatam matimā var(ēd)an ti^f. 11

- Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
25 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe līngattayamissako
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo dasamo^g paricchedo.

XI.

Vāccābhidheyyalingādivasena^h pi ito param
bhāsissam padamālāyo ⁵ bhāsītassānurūpato. 1

¹ (vide 247²). ² Pariccheda 12. ³ (166 n. 15). ⁴ (cf. Pj I 252²⁰).
⁵ = paḷi to³ a³ lyo³ so a³ phrañ¹, ns.

^a ns o^omalam. ^b ita Ce B^c m^s ns. ^c ita Ce B^c ns (metr.); B^m kū, cf. 236
n. b. ^d B^c ns o^olīngake. ^e (B^m ad. pare). ^f ita B^c ns (varam | mrat so | idaṃ
pakaraṇam | kui); Ce B^m varan. ^g B^m navamo. ^h B^m fere ubique vacca^o.

Tattha vāccalingāni ti appadhānalingāni guṇanāmasaṃkhātāni vā lingāni, abhidheyyalingāni ti padhānalingāni guṇipadasaṃkhātāni vā lingāni. Yasmā pana tesu vāccalingāni nāma abhidheyyalingānuvattakāni bhavanti, tasmā sabbāni *bhūdhātumayāni* ca vāccalingāni abhidheyyalingānurūpato yojetab-⁵ bāni. Tesam *bhūdhātumayāni* vāccalingāni sarūpato nāmikapadamālāya ayojitāni pi tattha tattha nayato yojitāni, tasmā na dāni dassessāma; *abhūdhātumayāni* pi kiñcāpi nayato yojitāni, tathā pi sotārānaṃ payogesu kosallajananaṭṭhaṃ kathyāma nāmikapadamālāni ca nesam dassessāma kiñci payogaṃ¹⁰ vadantā:

Dīgho rasso nilo pito sukko kaṇho seṭṭho pāpo
saddho suddho ucco nīco katto^a 'tito^b icc ādini. 2

¹"Dīghā jāgarato ratti dīghaṃ santassa yojanaṃ dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro saddhammam avijānataṃ".¹⁵

Dīgho dīghā, dīghaṃ dīghe, dīghena · dīghehi dīghebhi, dīghassa dīghānaṃ, dīghā dīghasmā dīghamhā · dīghehi dīghebhi, dīghassa dīghānaṃ, dīghe dīghasmiṃ dīghamhi · dīghesu, bho dīgha bhavanto dīghā. ²"Dīghā ti maṃ^c pakkoseyyāthā" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.²⁰

Dīghā · dīghā dīghāyo, dīghaṃ · dīghā dīghāyo, dīghāya sesaṃ kaññānayena ñeyyaṃ.

Dīghaṃ · dīghāni dīghā^d, dīghaṃ · dīghāni dīghe, dīghena sesaṃ cittaṇayena ñeyyaṃ. Rassādini ca evam eva vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṃ vāccalingānaṃ nāmikapadamālā, guṇanāmā-²⁵ naṃ nāmikapadamālā ti pi vattuṃ vaṭṭati.

Abhidheyyakalingesu savisesāni yāni hi,
tesaṃ dāni yathāpālī^e padamālaṃ kathess' ahaṃ. 3
Katamāni tāni padāni yāni savisesāni:

bhavābhavādikaṃ Laṃkāḍipo icc ādikāni ca³⁰
bodhi sandhi ti cādini savisesāni honti tu^f. 4

¹ Dhṛp 60^a-d; ns *ad.*: rassa niddāluno ratti rassaṃ thāmassa(!) yojanaṃ | rasso vidvāna saṃsāro saddhammaṃ suvijānataṃ || ī sui¹ rassa ca sañ nhuik yhañ ap eñ¹ ||. ² *cf.* Ja I 324²⁹.

^a *sic* C^e (*metr.*); B^{emns} kato (= pru khrañ³). ^b C^e titō, B^m tiyo; ns: atitō | Ivan khrañ² ||. ^c (Ja *om.*). ^d B^m *om.* ^e B^{ens} oḷim; (C^e tesaṃ aniyatā pālī). ^f B^m hontu.

Etesu hi

bhavābhavapadam d-ekavaco^a, bahuvalo kvaci;
samāse asamāse pi sambhavo tassa icchito. 5

Viggahañ ca padatthañ ca vatvā padass' imassa me^b

5 vuccamānam^c avikkhattā padamālā nibodhatha. 6

¹Bhavo ca abhavo ca bhavābhavaṃ, atha vā bhavo ca abhavo
ca bhavābhavāni; ayaṃ viggaho. Tatra bhavo ti khuddako
bhavo, abhavo ti mahanto bhavo, vuddhatthavācako h' ettha
akāro, ettha ca sugati-duggativasena hina-paṇitavasena ca khud-
10 daka-mahantatā veditabbā; atha vā bhavo ti vuddhi, abhavo ti
avuddhi; ayaṃ padattho. Ayaṃ pana nāmikapadamālā:

*Bhavābhavaṃ, bhavābhavaṃ, bhavābhavena, bhavābhavassa,
bhavābhavā bhavābhavasmā bhavābhavamhā, bhavābha-
vassa, bhavābhava bhavābhavasmim bhavābhavamhi, bho*

15 *bhavābhava* iti *bhavābhavapadam* ekavacanakaṃ bhavati.

Dissati ca tass' ekavacanatā pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāyañ ca: ²"atita-
kappe caritaṃ tṭhapaṇitvā bhavābhava imasmim^d kappe cari-
taṃ pavakkhissaṃ suṇohi me" iti vā ³"evaṃ bahuvidhaṃ duk-
khaṃ sampattiñ ca bahuvidhaṃ bhavābhava anubhavitvā patto
20 sambodhim uttamaṃ" iti vā — evaṃ pāliyaṃ *bhavābhava-*
padassa ekavacanatā diṭṭhā; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pi ⁴"asambudhaṃ
buddhanisevitaṃ yaṃ bhavābhavaṃ gacchati jīvaloko^e, namo
avijjādikilesajālavidhamsino dhammavarassa tassā" ti evaṃ
tass' ekavacanatā diṭṭhā.

25 *Bhavābhavāni^f, bhavābhavāni^g, bhavābhavehi bhavābhave-
bhi, bhavābhavānaṃ, bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi, bhavā-
bhavānaṃ, bhavābhavesu, bhavanto bhavābhavāni* iti *bhavā-
bhavapadam* bahuvacanakam pi bhavati. Dissati ca tassa
bahuvacanakatā pāliyaṃ: ⁵"dhonassa^h hi n' atthi kuhiñci loke
30 (pa)kappikāⁱ diṭṭhi bhavābhavesū" ti.

Ubhayam pi nayaṃ vomissetvā^j nāmikapadamālā yoje-
tabbā, kathaṃ: *Bhavābhavaṃ bhavābhavāni, bhavābhavaṃ bha-*

¹ (cf. Vjb et Sp; ad Sp I 1^a). ² Cp I 1: 2^a-d. ³ Cp III 15; 7^a-d.
⁴ Sp I 1^a-11. ⁵ Sn 786^{ab} (V1244).

^a ita CeBem; (ns om. d-); cf. 19²³ 20⁴ 171²³ 186¹⁰. ^b sic [v - v - v -]
CeBemns; leg. saddass' imassa me? ^c (Bm vuccamānam). ^d Cp [E]; imamhi.
^e (Bm jīvaloko). ^f Bem ad. bhavābhava. ^g Be ns ad. bhavābhava. ^h (Ce ossam;
CeBm ad. na). ⁱ CeBemns kappikā (= kram tat so); Sn: pakappitā. ^j Bm
vomissetvā.

vābhavāni, bhavābhavena bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi icc evam-
ādinā^a *cittanayena* yojetabbā^a.

Napumsakekavacana^b-bahuvacanakā imā
padamālā samāsatte katā ti paridīpaye. 7

Samāsakapadañ c'eva asamāsakam eva ca 5

bhavābhavapadam dvedhā iti vidvā vibhāvaye: 8

¹napumsakam samāsatte, pullīgam itarattane,
napumsakan tu pāyena ekavacanakam vade. 9

'Bhavo ca abhavo cā' ti samāsattham vade budho;
'bhavato bhavam' icc attham asamāsassa bhāsaye, 10 10

²pullīgattamhi so ñeyyo nissakka-upayogato.

Evaṃ visesato jaññā *bhavābhavapadam* ³vidū. 11

Yathā c' ettha *bhavābhavapadassa* nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
kammakammaṃ phalāphalan ti ādinam pi nāmikapadamālā
yojetabbā, attho pi nesam yathāraham vattabbo; yebhuyyen' 15
etāni ekavacanāni bhavanti. Evan tāva *bhavābhavapadādinam*
visesavantatā dātthabbā.

Laṃkādīpo, laṃkādīpaṃ, laṃkādīpena, laṃkādīpassa, laṃ-
kādīpā laṃkādīpasmā laṃkādīpamhā, laṃkādīpassa, laṃ-
kādīpe laṃkādīpasmīṃ laṃkādīpamhi, bho laṃkādīpa ayam 20
samāsatte nāmikapadamālā; asamāsatte pi pana yojetabbā:

Laṃkā dīpo, laṃkaṃ dīpaṃ, laṃkāya dīpena, laṃkāya
dīpassa, laṃkāya dīpā laṃkāya dīpasmā laṃkāya dīpamhā,
laṃkāya dīpassa, laṃkāya dīpe laṃkāya dīpasmīṃ laṃ-
kāya dīpamhi, bhoti laṃke dīpa ayam vyāse nāmikapada- 25
mālā. Ayam nayo *Jambudīpo* ti ettha na labbhati · kevalena
Jambūsaddena^c *Jambudīpassa* akathanato, yathā kevalena
Laṃkāśaddena *Laṃkādīpo* kathīyati. Ayam pana vyāse pada-
mālānayo visesato kabbaracanāyam^d kavīnam upakārāya sam-
vattati, sāsanassā^e pi; tathā hi vyāsavasena porāṇakavīracanā 30
dissati: "vandāmi selamhi Samantakūṭe *Laṃkāya dīpassa*
sikhāyamāne āvāsabhūte Sumanāmarassa buddhassa tam pāda-

¹ ns: tathā-dvande-sut [Kc 324] phrañ¹ viruddhattha nhuik napuṃ²-lin
ñai¹ hū lui. ² = pullin eñ¹ aphrac nhuik. ³ ns: "bhavābhavāya ti punap-
punambhavāya" hu Mahāniddeśa [Nidd I 109¹⁸] bhvañ¹ ra ka³ vicchā hū rve¹
lañ³ si rā eñ¹. ⁴ ***.

^a Cc ādīni ... yojetabbāni. ^b (Bm °vacanam-). ^c Bm om. *Jambusad-*
dena. ^d Bm °racanāya. ^e Bc sāsanatthā.

valañjam aggan" ti, sāsane pi vyāsavasena ¹"dibbo ratho pātur
 ahū Vedehassa yasassino" ti ādikā pālī dissati. Yathā pana
Jambudīpo ti ettha ayaṃ nayo na labbhati, tathā *Nāgadīpo*
 ti ādisu pi · kevalena *Jambūsaddena* Jambudipassa akathanam
 5 iva kevalena *Nāgasaddādinā* Nāgadipādinam akathanato ti.
 || Nanu ca bho ²"buddhassa jambūnadaramsino taṃ dāṭham"
 mayam Jambunārā namāmā" ti porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ *Jambū*-
 saddena Jambudīpo vutto · 'Jambudīpanārā' ti atthasambhavato
 ti. | Saccam, 'Jambudīpanārā' ti attho sambhavati; kevalena
 10 pana *Jambūsaddena* Jambudīpattham na vadati, kin tu 'jam-
 budīpanārā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā adhikakkharadosam
 parivajjantena *dīpasaddalopam* katvā "jambunārā" ti vuttam;
 evam uttarapadalopavasena vutto *Jambūsaddo* *narasaddam*
 paṭicca samāsabalena 'Jambudīpanārā' ti atthappakāsane sa-
 15 mattho hoti, na kevalo vyāsakāle; tathā hi *jambū* ti vutte Jam-
 budīpo na ñāyati, atha kho jamburukkho yeva ñāyati. || Kiṃ
 pana bho *Kāko dāso*, *Kākam dāsam*, *Kākena dāsenā* ti ayaṃ
 nayo labbhati na labbhati ti. | Labbhati, *Kākasaddena* Kākanā-
 makassa dāsassa kathanam hoti. || Yadi evam, *Jambudīpo* ti
 20 etthā pi 'Jambunāmako dīpo' ti attham gahetvā *Jambū dīpo*,
Jambum dīpam, *Jambuyā dīpenā* ti ayaṃ nayo labbhati ti.
 | Na labbhati · *Jambūsaddassa* paṇṇattivasena dipe^b appavatta-
 nato, *jambūsaddo* hi rukkhe yeva paṇṇattivasena pavattati na
 dipe; yathā pana ³*cittavohāro* Cittanāmake gahapatimhi pi
 25 mane pi pavattati ⁴"Citto gahapati; ⁵cittam mano mānasan"
 ti ādisu, yathā ca *kusavohāro* Kusanāmake rañṇe pi kusatiṇe
 pi pavattati ⁶"Pabhāvatiñ ca ādāya maṇim Verocanam Kuso"
Kusāvatim *Kusarājā*^d agamāsi mahabbalo; ⁷kuso yathā dugga-
 hito hattham evānukantati" ti ādisu, tathā *kākasaddo* pi vāyase
 30 evamnāmake dāse pi pavattati *kāko ravati*; ⁸"Kāko nāma dāso
 satthi yojanāni gacchati" ti ādisu; *jambūsaddo* pana, gahapati-
 manādisu *citta-kusa-kākasaddā* viya, paṇṇattivasena dīpasmim
 na pavattati, — tasmā yathāvutto yeva nayo manasikaraṇīyo.
 Yathā pan' ettha *Laṃkādīpo* ti saddassa nāmikapadamālā samā-

¹ J VI 103²⁴ (cf. 251^{8, 11}). ² ***. ³ cf. V 1444. ⁴ A I 26⁵ (supra 227¹⁷).

⁵ Dhs § 6. ⁶ J V 311²²⁻²³. ⁷ Dhṛp 311^{ab}. ⁸ Dhṛp I 196^a, cf. Vin I 277²¹.

^a (B^m dādham, C^e dada). ^b (B^m ad, na). ^c sic C^eB^{em}; J: tadā.

^d J: Kuso rāja (metr.).

savasena vyāsavasena ca yojitā, evaṃ *Pubbavidehadīpo Aparagoyānadīpo Uttarakurudīpo Assayujanakkhattaṃ*^a *Cītramāso Vessantararājā setavattthaṃ dibbaratho* ti ādinam pi nāmika-padamālā samāsavasena vyāsavasena ca yojetābbā; *Pubbavidehadīdisaddehi* Pubbavidehadīpadīnaṃ kathanañ ca veditab-⁵ baṃ, *dibbaratho* ti ādinam samāsagatapadānaṃ payojane sati vyāsavasena viṣuṃ kattabbatā¹ ca veditābbā, tathā hi vyāsavasena² "dibbo ratho" ti ādinā dvinnam dvinnam padānaṃ samānādhikaraṇavasena paccekavibhattiyuttabhāve sati gāthāsu vuttipālana-sukhuccāraṇaḡuṇo bhavati, so ca sāsanānukūlo ti 10 ayaṃ nayo ṭhapito; tathā hi pāvācane³ "dibbo ratho pāturu ahū Vedehassa yasassino" ti ādikā pāḷiyo bahū dissanti. Evaṃ *Laṃkādiḡpādisaddānaṃ viṣesavantatā* bhavati.

Idāni *bodhi-sandhī* ādinam viṣesavantatā vuccati:

⁴bodhi⁵ sandhī vibhatt' āyu^b dhātu yeva pajāpati, 15

⁶dāmā dāmaṃ, tathā saddhā saddhaṃ, taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo, 12

⁷vyañjanaṃ vyañjano, attho attham, akkharam akkharo,

⁸aḡḡavaṃ aḡḡavo c' eva, tathā maddava-gāraṇā, 13

⁹vaco vaci ti cādīni^c samarūpā sarūpato^d

dvi-ttīlīṅgāni sambhonti, yathāsambhavam uddise. 14 20

Etesu hi *bodhisaddassa* tāva¹⁰ "Bodhi rājakumāro" ti ca¹¹ "ariyasāvako bodhi ti vuccati, tassa bodhisso aṅgo ti boj-
jhaṅgo" ti ca evaṃ puggalavacanassa *bodhi · bodhī bodhayo*,
bodhiṃ · bodhī bodhayo, *bodhinā* ti pullīṅge *aggīnayena* nāmika-
padamālā bhavati; rukkhā-magga-nibbāna-sabbāññutaññāṇavaca-²⁵
nassa pana *bodhi · bodhī bodhiyo*, *bodhiṃ · bodhī bodhiyo*,
bodhiyā ti itthilīṅge *rattīnayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati.
|| Keci pana rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pullīṅgo ti vadanti. | Taṃ
āgāmena viruddhaṃ viya dassanato^e vicāretābbam; na¹² hi
āgame rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pullīṅgabhāvo dissati, 30
puggalavacanassa pana dissati; yadi ca¹³ *sālo dhavo khadiro* ti

¹ ns: *casadda phraṇ*¹ 'aluttasamāsata [Sd § 686] atthasamāsata [Sd § 687] ca veditābbā' hū so anak kui yū ap eñ¹. ² (250¹). ³ (250¹). ⁴ (251²¹—253²¹). ⁵ (253²²). ⁶ (254²). ⁷ (254²²). ⁸ (255¹⁹). ⁹ (255²³). ¹⁰ Vin II 127²⁰.
¹¹ Vibha 310¹⁶, Uda 305²⁰. ¹² = kathaṃ vicāretābbam, ns. ¹³ (94²⁵).

^a Bemns Assayujja⁰. ^b C^e vibhatti āyu. ^c ita B^ens (con.); C^e B^m ti cc ādīni. ^d ita B^ems; C^e samarūpāni rūpato (c: samarūpāni sarūpato?).
^e B^ems dissanato.

- ādinam viya rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pulliṅgattam siyā, *jambū-simbali-pāṭalisaddādinam* rukkhavācakattā pulliṅgattam siyā, na tesam imassa ca rukkhavācakatte pi pulliṅgabhāvo upalabbhati. Yadi hi rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pulliṅgo, evaṃ
- 5 sante nibbānavacano sabbaññutañāṇavacano ca *bodhisaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo siyā · *nibbānan* ti ādinā napuṃsakaliṅgavāsena niddiṭṭhassa nibbānādino atthassa kathanato; ye evaṃ vadanti: rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pulliṅgo ti, te ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇam, tam ettha Bhagavā patto ti
- 10 rukkho pi bodhi ce eva vuccati" ti² vuttam attham cetasi sannidhāya 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanavasena 'kiṃ rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pulliṅgo na bhavissati' ti mañña-mānā vadanti maññe. N' evaṃ daṭṭhabbam; evaṃ ca pana daṭṭhabbam: ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇam, tam ettha
- 15 Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi ce eva vuccati" ti vadantehi ²garūhi ñāṇavacanam itthiliṅgabhūtam *bodhi* ti ñāṇassa nāmam paṇṇattiantaraparikkappanena^b attham parikkappentena^b bujjhanatṭhānabhūte rukkhe āropetvā rukkho "bodhi" ti vutto, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu nibbacane ādaro na kātabbo; •na hi
- 20 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanakaraṇam rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pulliṅgattam kātum sakkoti · samketasiddhattā vohārassa, — tasmā rukkham, sayam abodhi(m) pi samānam, bodhiyā^c paṭilābhatṭhānattā samketasiddhena *bodhi* ti itthiliṅgavohārena voharanti sāsanikā, bodhiyā vā kāraṇattā phalavo-
- 25 hārena; etam attham yeva hi sandhāya ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇam, tam ettha Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi ce eva vuccati" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. Evaṃ *bodhi* ti itthiliṅgavāsena rukkhanāmam pavattati ti. Tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto dhammasenāpati^d anudhammacakkavattī vohāra kusalo itthi-
- 30 liṅgavohārena: ³"buddhānam bhagavantānam bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutañāṇapaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yad idaṃ buddho" ti. Api ca tattha tattha ⁴"bodhiyā sākhā" ti ca ⁵"ken" atṭhena (Mahā)bodhi kassa sambandhinī ca^e sā" ti ca

¹ cf. Sp ad Vin I 1⁶, Mhbv 1¹⁸, Uda 27⁴ (vide Nidd I 456⁹, supra 21¹⁸). ² = atṭhakathā-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ³ Nidd I 456⁶. ⁴ vide Mhbv 146²³ 149^{6, 13, 21}, Dīp 17: 68^a, Mhv 18: 53^a. ⁵ Mhbv 1¹².

^a (Be ad. vadantehi garūhi ñāṇavacanam itthiliṅgabhūtam < 252¹²). ^b sic CeBemns. ^c Bm rukkham sayam abodhiyā. ^d (Bm jambusenāpati). ^e Be om.

¹"hatthato muttamattā sā asitiratanam nabham uggantvāna tadā muñci chabbanṇā rasmiyo subhā" ti ca evamādayo rukkhavācakassa *bodhisaddassa* itthiliṅgabhāve payogā dissanti. Atha vā rukkhavācako *bodhisaddo* dviliṅgo · pum-itthiliṅgavāsena; tathā hi Samantapāsādikāyaṃ Vinayasamvannaṇāyaṃ ⁵ mahāveyyākaraṇassa pālinayaviduno Buddhaghosācariyassa evaṃ saddaracanā^a dissati: ²"sakkhissasi tvaṃ tāta Pāṭaliputtam gantvā Mahābodhinā saddhim ayyaṃ Saṃghamittattheriṃ ānetun" ti ca ³"sā pi kho Mahābodhisamarūhā nāvā[ya]^b passato passato^c mahārājassa mahāsamuddatalaṃ pakkhannā" ¹⁰ ti ⁴ca. Tassa rukkhavācakassa *bodhisaddassa* 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanavasena *bodhi* · *bodhī* *bodhayo*, *bodhim* · *bodhī* *bodhayo*, *bodhinā* ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā; rukkhavācakass' eva pana tassa ṇāṇe pavattitthiliṅgavohārena^d saṃketasiddhena rūlhatthadipakena *bodhi* · *bodhī* *bodhiyo*, *bodhim* · ¹⁵ *bodhī* *bodhiyo*, *bodhiyā* ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā. Icc evaṃ puggalavācako *bodhisaddo* pulliṅgako^e bhave, ṇāṇādivācako itthiliṅgo yeva siyā sadā; ¹⁵ bodhipādapavacano pum-itthiliṅgako^e bhave, evaṃ sante pi etassa itthiliṅgattam eva tu ²⁰ icchitabbataraṃ, yasmā ⁵Dhammasenāpatiritaṃ. ¹⁶

*Sandhisaddā*dinam pi nayānusārena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā; *sandhisaddo* hi sarasandhiādivācako pulliṅgo, paṭisandhiyādivācako itthiliṅgo · ⁶"sandhino; ⁷sandhiyā" ti ādidassanato.

Vibhattisaddo vibhajanavācako itthiliṅgo, syādivācako ²⁵ pulliṅgo c' eva itthiliṅgo ca · ⁸"vibhattissa; ⁹vibhattiyā" ti ādidassanato.

Āyusaddo pana jīvitindriyavācako yeva hutvā pun-napum-sakaliṅgo · ¹⁰"punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā" ti ¹¹"ettakaṃ yeva te āyu cavanakālo bhavissati" ti ca das- ³⁰ sanato.

¹ Mhv 19: 44^a-d (> Mhbv 160¹⁵; cf. Mhv 18: 34, 42 etc.). ² Sp I 90²⁶ (cf. Mhv 18: 4); Sp I 99²⁶ °bodhissa, Dīp 17: 71^a °bodhimhi. ³ Sp I 97¹⁷ (Spī), cf. Mhv 19: 17^a. ⁴ ns: i pāṭh ka³ [o: Mahābodhi-] tuik ruik sādha ka ma ra khye. ⁵ (252²⁸⁻³²). ⁶ vide § 618. ⁷ Abhidh-av v. 391^c (vide tamen Sd § 674). ⁸ Kev 117 (°imhi Kev 61). ⁹ (°iyam Rūp 226). ¹⁰ (234¹⁵). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 5ab.

^a ns saddaracanāviseso. ^b sic C^eB^m; B^ens °nāvā. ^c B^ens om. (= Sp E^e). ^d (B^m ṇāṇapavattiliṅgavohārena). ^e C^e °liṅgiko.

¹*Dhātusaddo* sabhāvādivācako itthiliṅgo, *kara^a-pacādivā-*
cako pum-itthiliṅgo · ²"cakkhudhātuyā; ³karotissa dhātussa;
⁴dhātuyo; ⁵dhātuyā" ti dassanato.

Pajāpatīsaddo devavisesavācako pulliṅgo, kalatta-ḥinamā-
5 *tucchāvācako* itthiliṅgo · ⁶"Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ
ullokeyyātha; ⁷attano pajāpatiyā saddhiṃ; ⁸Mahāpajāpatiyā"
ti ca dassanato.

Dāmā-dāmaṃsaddā ⁹mālatidāmādibhedabbinnassa ekassa
vatthussa yathākkamaṃ itthi-napumsakaliṅgā; tathā hi "māla-
10 *tidāmā* ¹⁰lolājiṅgalilā; mālatidāmaṃ; siṃghitaṃ dāmaṃ bha-
marehi; ratanadāmā; ratanadāman" ti ca dviliṅgabhave loki-
kappayogā dissanti sāsanānukūlā.

Saddhā-saddhaṃsaddā pana bhinnavatthūnaṃ vācakā itthi-
napumsakaliṅgā: *saddhāsaddo* pasādalakkhaṇavācako itthiliṅgo,
15 *saddhaṃsaddo* matakabhattavācako napumsakaliṅgo · ¹¹"saddhā
saddahanā; ¹²mayam assu bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nāma dānāni
dema saddhāni karomā" ti dassanato; imasmim̐ pana ṭhāne
saddho puriso, saddhā itthi, saddhaṃ kulan ti imāni vācca-
liṅgattā saṅgamaṃ na gacchanti ti daṭṭhabbāni.

20 *Taṭaṃ taṭṭa taṭo* t' ime saddā tīrasaṃkhāte ekasmim̐ yev'
atthe thī-pun-napumsakaliṅgā.

Vyañjanasaddo upasecana-liṅga-vāky'-āveṇika-sarirāvaya-
vavācako napumsakaliṅgo, akkharavācako pun-napumsakaliṅgo.
Tatrūpasecane ¹³"sūpaṃ vā vyañjanaṃ vā" ti napumsakanid-
25 *deso* dissati, tathā liṅge ¹⁴"itthivyañjanaṃ purisavyañjanan"
ti napumsakaniddeso, vākye^b ¹⁵"padavyañjanāni sādhukaṃ
uggahetvā" ti napumsaliṅganiddeso^c, āveṇike ¹⁶"asīti anu-
vyañjanāni" ti napumsakaniddeso; sarirāvayave ¹⁷"kilesānaṃ
anu anu^d vyañjanato pākāṭabhāvakaraṇato anuvyañjanan" ti
30 *evaṃ* napumsakaniddeso, — ettha hi anuvyañjanaṃ nāma
hattha-pāda-sita-hasita-kathita-volokitādibhedo ākāro, so eva sa-

¹ cf. 2¹³ etc. ² Dhātuk 34². ³ Mmd 317 C (cf. Kc 523 Kev 483 etc.).

⁴ Rūp 526 v. 2. ⁵ Kc 526. ⁶ S I 219⁵. ⁷ ***. ⁸ M III 253¹⁰. ⁹ ns: māla-
timāla jātikusumadāmaṃ | Alaṅkā-ṭīkā hoṇ² || (ad Subodh III 157). ¹⁰ = lo²
laṇ so pitun³ apon³ eñ¹ campāy khraṇ³ rhi eñ¹ || vā | campāy rā phrac eñ¹ ||
lola aṇi aṅga phrat ||, cf. Kāvyaḍarśa I 43^d 44^d. ¹¹ Dhs § 12. ¹² A V 269⁵.
¹³ Vin IV 192²⁷ II 214¹⁴. ¹⁴ cf. As 323²⁻³. ¹⁵ A II 168¹⁰. ¹⁶ Sv (S^c) III 136². ¹⁷ As 400¹¹.

^a (Bm karaṇa-). ^b (Bm vācaka). ^c ita h. l. C^eBem. ^d As om.

rīrāvayavo ti vuccatī ti; akkhare ¹"vyañjano; ²vyañjanan" ti ca pun-napumsakaniddeso.

Atthasaddo nibbānavacano^a napumsakaliṅgo, abhidheyya-dhana-kāraṇa-payojana-nivatya-ābhisandhānādivacano^b pana pulliṅgo; tathā hi Kathāvatthumhi ³"atthatthamhi" ti imissā pāliyā ⁵atthasamvannañāyamaṃ ³"attham vuccatī nibbānan" ti napumsakaliṅganiddesena *atthasaddo* vutto, — iti *atthasaddo* dviliṅgo,

akkharasaddo ca ⁴"yo pubbo akkharo; ⁵akkharāni" ti ca dassanato. Api ca *akkharasaddo* nibbānavacano^c nāmapanṇattivacano ca sabbadā napumsakaliṅgo bhavati: ⁶"padam ¹⁰accutam akkharam; ⁷mahājanasammato ti kho Vāseṭṭha Mahā-sammato t' eva^d paṭhamam akkharam (upa)nibbattan" ti evamādisu; ⁸"akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya^e āpatti pācittiyassā" ti ettha pana pulliṅgo ti pi napumsakaliṅgo ti pi vattabbo, itthiliṅgo ti pana na vattabbo; ayam hi, ⁹"asakkatā ¹⁵c' asma Dhanañjayāya; ¹⁰viramath' āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ādisu *Dhanañjayāya vacanāyā* ti saddā viya, vibhatativipallāsena^f vutto na ¹¹liṅgavipallāsavasenā ti.

Ajjava-maddava-gāravasaddā pana pun-napumsakaliṅgā ¹²"ajjavo ca maddavo ca; ¹³ajjavamaddavam; ¹⁴gāravo ca ni- ²⁰vāto ca; ¹⁵saha āvajjite thūpe^g gāravam hoti me tadā" ti ca ādidassanato.

Vaco-vacīsaddā pana *ghaṭo-ghaṭīsaddā* viya pum-itthiliṅgā; tattha *vacīsaddassa vaci* · *vaci vaciyo*, *vacim* · *vaci vaciyo*, *vaciya* ti nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. || Keci "*duccarita-payoga* ²⁵*vinñattisaddādisu* paresu *vacasaddass'* anto ikāro hoti, tena *vaciduccaritan* ti ādini rūpāni dissanti" ti vadanti. | Tan na gahetabbam · *vacasaddato* visum *vacīsaddassa* dassanato; atr' imāni pāḷito ca atthakathāto ca nidassanapadāni: ¹⁶"vacī vaci-

¹ Kc 41. ² Nett 38²⁷. ³ Kv 61¹⁹ et Kva 32²¹. ⁴ Kev 604 (cf. Rūp 6).
⁵ Uda 5². ⁶ ***. ⁷ D III 93¹¹ (> As 390³⁰). ⁸ cf. Vin IV 15¹² (cf. *supra* 133 n. 5). ⁹ (133¹⁰). ¹⁰ (133⁵). ¹¹ (Vjb ad Vin IV 38⁹: chandāyā ti "akkharakkharāyā" [Vin IV 15¹²] ti viya liṅgavipallāsena vuttam . . .). ¹² cf. Dhs § 1339, 1340 (*contra* A I 94²⁴) *vide* et Vibh 359²⁰. ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Sn 265³. ¹⁵ ***.
¹⁶ cf. Yamaka I 230⁶.

a Ce ovācako. b Bm osandhanādivacano, Ce osaddhanādi^o. c *ita* (conf.) Ce; Bems nibbānavacana-. d Be(ns) tv eva. e *ita* Bm; Ce Bens akkharakkharāya. f *ita* h. l. Ce Bems. g *ita* Bens (Ce dhūpe); Bm rūpe.

samkhāro ... vacīsamkhāro vacī; ¹vacīñ ca vacīsamkhāre^a ca
 ṭhapetvā avasesā na c' eva vacī na ca vacīsamkhāro; ²gadito^b
 vacibhi satimābhinande" ti imāni pālito nidassanapadāni; ³"co-
 panasamkhātā vacī eva viññatti vacīviññatti^c; ⁴vacīyā bhedo
 5 vacībhedo" ti imāni aṭṭhakathāto nidassanapadāni. Iminā nayena
 aññesam pi sarūpāsarūpapadānaṃ yathārahaṃ dvi-ttīlīngatā
 vavatthāpetabbā. Evaṃ abhidheyyakalīngesu^d savisesāni abhi-
 dheyyalīngāni veditabbāni.

- 10 Idāni katthaci vāccalīngabhūtānaṃ abhidheyyalīngānañ
 ca taddhitantālīngānañ ca dhammādivasena nāmikapadamālā
 vuccate. Tathā hi
 dhammato puggalā c' eva dhamma-puggalato pi ca
 ekantadhammato c' eva tath' ev' ekantapuggalā 17
 15 padamālā siyuṃ, tāsu paccattādivasena tu
 padaṃ samaṃ^e visamañ ca jaññā sabbasamam pi ca, 18
 kathaṃ: micchādīṭṭhi micchāsamkappo, micchāvācā micchāvāco,
 micchādīṭṭhiko micchāsamkappi icc etesaṃ nāmikapadamālā
 evaṃ veditabbā: micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhī micchādīṭṭhiyo, mic-
 20 chādīṭṭhiṃ · micchādīṭṭhī micchādīṭṭhiyo, micchādīṭṭhiyā ti evaṃ
 dhammato, micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhī micchādīṭṭhino, micchādī-
 ṭṭhiṃ · micchādīṭṭhī micchādīṭṭhino, micchādīṭṭhinā ti evaṃ pug-
 galato; micchāsamkappo micchāsamkappā, micchāsamkappan ti
 evaṃ dhamma-puggalato; micchāvācā · micchāvācā micchāvā-
 25 cāyo, micchāvācam · micchāvācā micchāvācāyo, micchāvācāya
 evaṃ ekantadhammato, micchāvāco micchāvācā, micchāvācam
 micchāvāce, micchāvācena evaṃ ekantapuggalato; micchādīṭṭhiko
 micchādīṭṭhikā, micchādīṭṭhikan ti^f evaṃ pi ekantapuggalato,
 micchāsamkappi^g micchāsamkappino, micchāsamkappin^h ti evaṃ
 30 pi ekantapuggalato nāmikapadamālā bhavati, — paccattōpayo-
 gavacanādivasena pana padaṃ sadisaṃ visadisam sabbathā
 visadisam pi ca bhavati; esa nayo sammādīṭṭhi-sammāsam-
 kappādisu pi. Atr' ime āhacca bhāsītā payogā: ⁵"avijjāgatassa

¹ Yamaka I 231¹¹. ² Sn 973^a. ³ As 324²⁸. ⁴ As 325¹. ⁵ S V 1¹⁴⁻²⁰.

^a Yam: °samkhāraṃ. ^b ita CeBem (nse cudito [= Sn], sed expl.:
 chui ap so sū sañ). ^c Bm om. ^d ita CeBemns. ^e addendum ca? ^f Ce om.
^g ita CeBem; addendum micchāsamkappi? (187²⁷). ^h (Bm °samkappan).

bhikkhave aviddasuno micchādītthi ¹pahoti micchādītthissa micchāsamkappo pahoti micchāsamkappassa micchāvācā pahoti micchāvācassa micchākammanto pahoti micchākammantassa micchāājivo pahoti micchāājivassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti micchāvāyāmassa micchāsati pahoti micchāsatisa micchāsa-⁵ mādhi pahoti" ti ²"vijāgatassa bhikkhave viddasuno sammādītthi pahoti sammādītthissa sammāsamkappo pahoti" ti vitthāro. Evaṃ katthaci vāccaliṅgabhūtānaṃ abhidheyyaliṅgānaṃ ca taddhitantaliṅgānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā sappayogā kathitā.

Idāni n' evābhidheyyaliṅgassa *bhavitabbasaddassa* ca abhi-¹⁰ dheyyaliṅgānaṃ *soṭṭhi-suvatthisaddānaṃ* ca vāccaliṅgābhidheyyaliṅgassa *abbhūtasaddassa* ca vāccaliṅgassa *abhūtasaddassa* cā ti imesaṃ kiñci viśesaṃ kathayāma nāmikapadamālānaṃ ca yathārahaṃ yojessāma. Etesu hi *bhavitabbasaddo* ekantabhāvavācako napuṃsakaliṅgo ekavacananto yeva hoti tatiyanta-¹⁵ padehi *evaṃsadda-nasaddādihi* ca yojetabbo ca hoti, nāssa nāmikapadamālā labbhati. Atr' ime ca^a payogā: ³"saddhammagarukena bhavitabbaṃ no āmisagarukena"; *iminā corena bhavitabbaṃ · imehi corehi bhavitabbaṃ · imāya coriyā bhavitabbaṃ · imāhi corihi bhavitabbaṃ, anena citteṇa bhavitabbaṃ ·*²⁰ *imehi cittehi bhavitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhavitabbaṃ · aññathā bhavitabban* ti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

*bhavitabba*padam niccam sabbaññuvarasāsane
paṭhamekavaco bhāvavācakaṃ ca napuṃsakaṃ ¹⁹
tatiyantapadeh' *evaṃsaddādihi* ca dhimatā ²⁵
yojetabbaṃ va sambhoti iti vidvā vibhāvaye. ²⁰

Ayaṃ *bhavitabban* ti padassa viśeso.

⁴"Soṭṭhi bhaddante^b hotu rañño; ⁵soṭṭhiṃ gacchatī nhāpito, "soṭṭhināmi samuṭṭhito". *Suvatthi suvatthiṃ, suvatthinā*. Ayaṃ *soṭṭhisaddādīnaṃ* viśeso. ³⁰

Ayaṃ pana *abbhutam*^c *abhūtan* ti dvinnam viśeso: *bhū-*

¹ ns: pahoti | apra² a³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ || vā | micchādītthi | sañ || ajjhottharītum | nñā || pahoti | evaṃ³ nuñ eñ¹ || vā | pavattitum | nñā || pahoti | lok eñ¹ || *et cit*. Spk: pahoti ti ... uppajjati. ² S V 1²²—2⁴. ³ ***. ⁴ D I 96¹³ sqq (*supra* 132¹²). ⁵ J II 112²². ⁶ J VI 93⁴.

^a ita CeBems; (Bm om.?). ^b ita h. l. CeBems. ^c (Ce bhūtam).

saddassa^a *bbhū*^b, saṃyogapare^c paṭisedhatthavati *a* iti nipāte upapade sati, ekantena rassattam upayāti, kv' atthe: 'abhūta-pubbaṃ bhūtan' ti ādisv atthesu; tathāvidhe asaṇṇogapare^d rassattam na upayāti, kv' atthe: 'asaccan' ti ādisv atthesu.
 5 Tathā hi *abbhutan* ti padassa 'abhūtapubbaṃ bhūtan' ti pi attho bhavati 'abbhutakaraṇan' ti pi attho bhavati; *abbhutan* ti padassa pana 'asaccan' ti pi attho bhavati 'ajātan' ti pi attho bhavati. Tatra ¹"acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho; ²"accheraṃ vata lokasmiṃ abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanam" icc
 10 evamādayo 'abhūtapubbaṃ bhūtan' ti atthe payogā; ³"tvam maṃ nāgena Ālamba ahaṃ maṇḍūkachāpiyā hotu no abbhutaṃ tattha ā sahassehi pañcahi" ti icc evamādayo abbhutakaraṇatthe payogā, — evaṃ rassavasena; dighavasena pana nissamyoge ⁴"abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ atathaṃ" icc evamādayo
 15 asaccatthe payogā, ⁵"abhūtaṃ ajātaṃ asaṇṇjātan" ti icc evamādayo ajātatthe payogā. Bhavanti c' atra:

'abhūtapubbaṃ bhūtan' ti atthasmiṃ *abbhutan* t' idam^e
 padaṃ viññūhi viññeyyaṃ rassabhāvena saṇṭhitam, 21
 abbhutakaraṇatthe pi *abbhutan* ti padaṃ tathā
 20 saṇṭhitam rassabhāvena iti vidvā vibhāvaye; 22
abhūtam iti dighattavasena kathitam pana
 padaṃ samadhigantabbam asaccājātavācakaṃ. 23
Abbhutam abbhutāni, abbhutaṃ^f cīttanayena; abbhuta abbhutā,
abbhutaṃ purisanayena; abbhutā · abbhutā abbhutāyo, abbu-
 25 *taṃ kaṇṇānayaṇaṃ ñeyyaṃ.* Evaṃ *bhūtasaddassa* pi nāmika-
 padamālā tidhā gahetabbā. Atra *abbhutam* iti padaṃ vācca-
 liṅgam pi bhavati abhidheyyaliṅgam pi, *abhūtam^h* iti padaṃ
 pana vāccaliṅgam^g abhidheyyaliṅgam pi^h vā, *saccasaddo* viya
 katthaci. Iti 'ssa yathārahaṃ ayam pi sappayogā nāmikapa-
 30 damālā kathitā.

Idāni āgamikānaṃ kosallajananattham padasamodhānavasena nāmikapadamālā vuccate: *Buddho bhagavā buddhā bha-*

¹ D II 107^f. ² J VI 513²⁸. ³ J VI 192¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ⁴ cf. D I 3¹² + 190⁹.

⁵ cf. Ud 80²⁸, Dhs § 1036.

^a *ita* B^m; C^eB^e bhūtasaddassa. ^b *ita* B^ens; C^e bhu, B^m bhū. ^c *ita* C^eB^m; B^ens °pade (ns; bhūtasaddassa | eñ¹ || rassattam nhuik cap || bbhūsamyogapade | bbhū hū so saṃyug pud nhuik ...). ^d B^ens °pade. ^e B^m ti taṃ. ^f Bem^{ns} om. ^g B^e om. ^h B^m om. abhūtam ... abhidheyyaliṅgam pi (258²⁷⁻²⁸).

jhānena, paṭhamassa jhānassa sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. *Catutthi disā*, ¹*catutthiṃ disaṃ, catutthiyā disāya . . . catutthiyaṃ disāyaṃ*; ²*dhammī kathā, dhammiṃ kathāṃ, dhammiyā kathāya . . . dhammiyaṃ kathāyaṃ*, evaṃ ³*anupubbī^a kathā, ⁴evārūpī kathā*.
 5 Iminā nayena aññesu pi tñānesu padasamodhānavasena līngato ca antato ca vacanato ca apekkhitabbaṃ, padato ca nānappa-kārā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni ekappakārānaṃ saddānaṃ līnga-antavasena nānat-taṃ veditabbaṃ, kathāṃ: *yādiso yādisi yādisaṃ, tādiso tādisi*
 10 *tādisaṃ, etādiso etādisi etādisaṃ, kidiso kidisi kidisaṃ, idiso idisi idisaṃ, ediso edisi edisaṃ, sadiso sadisi sadisaṃ* — kadāci pana *yādisā tādīsā* ti evamādinī itthilīngarūpāni bhavanti. Nāmika-padamālā nesaṃ *purisa-itthi-cittanayena* yojetabbā.

Idāni samāsa-taddhitapadabhūtānaṃ *amamasaddādānaṃ*
 15 *nāmikapadamālā* vuccate: *Amamo amamā, amamaṃ amame, amamena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *mayhako mayhakā, mayhakaṃ mayhake, mayhakena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; *āmā · āmā āmāyo, āmaṃ · āmā āmāyo* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. Tatra *amamo* ti
 20 *n'* atthi taṇhāmamattaṃ dīṭṭhimamattaṃ ca etassā ti *amamo*,
ko so: *arahā yevā* ti vattaṃ vaṭṭati; *api* ca *ye satanḥā* pi *sadiṭṭhi* pi 'mama idan' ti mamattaṃ na karonti, *te* pi *amamā yeva*; *ettha* ca ⁵"manussā tattha jāyanti amamā apariggahā" ti idam sāsanaṭo nidassanaṃ, ⁶"amamo nirahaṃkāro" ti idam
 25 *pana lokato* nidassanaṃ. Itthilīṅge vattabbe *amamā · amamā*
amamāyo ti *padamālā*, *napuṃsake* vattabbe *amamaṃ amamāni* ti *padamālā*. Tatra *mayhako* ti "idam pi mayhaṃ, idam pi mayhan" ti *vippalapati* ti *mayhako · eko* pakkhiviseso, *vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Jātake*: ⁷"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pakkaṃ pippalim^b āruyha mayhaṃ mayhan ti kandaṭi" ti. Itthilīṅge
 30 vattabbe *mayhakī · mayhakī mayhakiyo* ti *padamālā*. Tatra *āmā* ti ⁸"āma ahaṃ tumhākaṃ dāsi" ti evaṃ dāsibhāvaṃ

¹ (M I 38²¹). ² M I 161²¹, Sn 325^c, M I 176¹⁹. ³ cf. D I 110¹ (Sv).

⁴ M III 261²¹. ⁵ D III 199²¹. ⁶ (nirmamo nirahaṃkāraḥ, Gīṭā II 71^c). ⁷ J III 301²²⁻²⁴. ⁸ cf. Ja I 226⁸.

^a *ita* C^eB^mns. ^b (B^m pippam); ns: pippalim = Roñ krat pañ ["*ficus obtusifolia*"]; C^e pippalim, B^e pippalim.

paṭijānāti ti āmā^a gehadāsī, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Jātakesu^a: ¹"yattha dāso āmajāto ṭhito thullāni gajjati" ti ca ²"āmāya dāsā pi bhavanti loke"^b ti ca, — tasmā imān' ev' ettha nidassanapadāni.

Idāni *kati-katipaya-katimsaddānaṃ* viseso vuccate, yathā-
 rahaṃ nāmikapadamālā ca. Tatra *katimsaddassa* nāmikapa-
 damālā na labbhati. ³"ajja bhante katimi" ti evaṃ pucchā-
 vasena āgatamattato; *kati-katipayasaddānaṃ* pana labbhat' eva,
 sā ca bahuvacanikā. Visuddhimaggaṭikāyaṃ pana ⁴*katipaya-*
saddo ekavacaniko vutto. *Katī purisā tiṭṭhanti*. *katī purise*
passati, *katī itthiyo*, *katī kulāni*; ⁵"katī lokasmim chiddāni yattha
 cittaṃ na tiṭṭhati"; ⁶katī kusalā katī^c cākusalā^c; ⁷katī dhātuyo
 katī āyatanāni; ⁸katīhi khandhehi katīh' āyatanehi katīhi dhā-
 tūhi saṅgahitaṃ; ⁹katībhi rajam āneti^d katībhi parisujjhati; *katī-*
payā purisā, *katīpayā itthiyo*, *katīpayāni cittaṇi*. Imā pana nā-
 mikapadamālā: 15

Katī . . . katīhi katībhi, katīnaṃ, katīsu.

Katīpayā, (*katīpaye*), *katīpayehi katīpayebhi, katīpayānaṃ,*
katīpayesu; *katīpayā . . . katīpayāhi katīpayābhi, katīpayā-*
naṃ, katīpayāsu; *katīpayāni . . . katīpaye, katīpayehi katī-*
payebhi, katīpayānaṃ, katīpayesū ti. Sabbā p' etā sattan- 20
 naṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena ñeyyā. Samāsavidhimhi pi *kati-katī-*
payasaddā bahuvacanavasena' eva yojetabbā; ¹⁰"katisaṅgātigo
 bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo ti vuccati"; ¹¹katīpayajanakatan"^e ti ādisu
 hi 'katī kittakā saṅgā katisaṅgā' ti ādinā sabbadā bahuvaca-
 nasamāso daṭṭhabbo. 25

Idāni rūḥhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate; idha rū-
 ḥhisaddā nāma *yevāpanakasaddādayo*. *Yevāpanako yevāpanakā,*
yevāpanakaṃ; yevāpano yevāpanā, yevāpanaṃ; yaṃvāpanakaṃ
yaṃvāpanakāni, yaṃvāpanakaṃ¹ sesaṃ sabbattha vitthāretab-
 baṃ. Tatra *yevāpanako* ti ¹²"phasso hoti vedanā hoti" ti 30
 ādinā vuttā phassādayo viya sarūpato avatvā ¹²"ye vā pana
 tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ J I 226². ² J VI 285⁴. ³ cf. Vin I 117². ⁴ (cf. Sd § 571 Ce 622²).
⁵ S I 43². ⁶ Paṭis II 108²⁴. ⁷ cf. Vibh 401². ⁸ Dhātukathā 8²⁵. ⁹ S I 3²².
¹⁰ S I 3¹⁰. ¹¹ ***. ¹² Dhs § 1 (p. 9²⁰⁻²²).

^a ita CeBem. ^b J: h' eke; ns eke. ^c CeBc om.; Paṭis: katī ak².
^d S: ādeti. ^e (Bm katīyajanakan). ^f Bems om. (cf. 258 n. 1).

- dhammā" ti evaṃ *ye-vā-panā* ti padena vutto yevāpanako; evaṃ yevāpano ti etthā pi. Tathā "yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpan" ti evaṃ *yaṃ-vā-panā* ti padena vuttaṃ yaṃ-vāpanakam. Esa nayo yathārahaṃ *yassakam^a yatthakan^b* ti ādisu pi netabbo. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho *panasaddo* nipāto, nipātānañ ca avyayabhāvo siddho · tisu liṅgesu sabba-vibhatti-vacanesu ca vayābhāvato; so kasmā *yevāpano* ti *okā-ranto* jāto ti. | Saccam *panasaddo* nipāto, so ca kho "ye vā pana tasmim samaye" ti vā "yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi" ti vā
10 ³"brāhmaṇā panā" ti vā evamādisu nipāto; "yevāpanako" ti vā "yevāpano" ti vā evamādisu nipāto nāma na hoti, anukaraṇamattañ h' etaṃ, — tasmā idisesu (thānesu)^c *panasaddasa-hitā* payogā rūḥhisaddā ti gahetabbā. || Yajj' evaṃ, kasmā nibacanam udāhaṭan ti. | Atthassa pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ.
- 15 ⁴*Tayodhammājātakam^d ... tayodhammājātakena, tayodhammājātakassa, tayodhammājātakā, tayodhammājātakasmā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Tayosamkhārā, tayosamkhāre, tayosamkhārehi tayosamkhārebhi, tayosamkhārānaṃ* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Cattāripurisayugo saṃgho, cattāripurisayugaṃ saṃgham, cattāripurisayugena saṃghena, cattāripurisayugassa saṃghassa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Satokārī · satokārī satokārino, satokārī · satokārī satokārino, satokārīnā · satokārīhi satokārībhi, satokārissa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; ettha satokārī ti saratī ti sato, sato eva hutvā karaṇasilo satokārī.
- 25 Aparesam pi rūḥhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate sad-dhim atthavibhāvanāya: *Āṅgā, aṅge, aṅgehi aṅgebhi, aṅgānaṃ, aṅgehi aṅgebhi, aṅgānaṃ, aṅgesu, bhavanto^e aṅgā; Āṅgā janapado, aṅge janapadam, aṅgehi aṅgebhi janapadena, aṅgānaṃ janapadassa, aṅgehi aṅgebhi janapadasmā, aṅgānaṃ janapadassa, ⁵aṅgesu janapade, bhonto aṅgā janapada.* Evam ⁶*Magadha-⁷Kosalādinam* pi yojetabbā. Itthiliṅge ⁸*Kāsi kāsiyo ... kāsihi kāsiḥhi, kāsīnaṃ, kāsihi kāsiḥhi, kāsīnaṃ, kāsisu, bhotiyo (kāsi)^f kāsiyo.* Atrāyaṃ atthavibhāvanā: *Kāsi kāsiyo janapado,*
- 30

¹ Vibh 2³². ² (261³¹). ³ (Sv I 293¹³). ⁴ Ja I 283⁵. ⁵ Sv I 279⁷.
⁶ Sv I 294⁷. ⁷ Sv I 239⁷. ⁸ (205¹⁴).

^a Ce Be ns yattakam. ^b Bemns om. ^c Bmns om. ^d Be ns (ubique) tayodhammaj^o (= Ja). ^e Ce Be bhonto. ^f Bem om.

kāsi kāsiyo janapadam, kāsihi kāsihi janapadena, kāsinam janapadassa, kāsihi kāsihi janapadasmā, kāsinam janapadassa, kāsisu janapade, bhotiyo kāsi kāsiyo janapada. Evaṃ ¹*Avanti* ²*Ceti* ³*Vajji* icc etesam pi padānam yojetabbā. Tenāhu atthakathācariyā: ⁴"Kurusu janapade" ti. Evaṃ *Angādini* atthassa ⁵ekatte pi janapadanāmattā rūhivasena bahuvacanān' eva bhavanti; tathā hi tattha tattha ⁶"Aṅgesu viharati; ⁷Magadhesu cārikaṇ caramāno" ti ādinā ⁸"Aṅgānam Magadhānam; ⁹Kāsinam; ¹⁰Kosalānan" ti ādinā ca bahuvacanapāliyo dissanti. Evaṃ rūhīsaddānam nāmikapadamālā bhavanti. 10

Idāni aparā pi ito savisesatarā saddabhedhe sammohavid-dhamsanakārikā paramasukhumaññāṇāvahā nāmikapadamālāyo kathayāma · sotūnam atthavyaññanagahaṇe paramakosallasampādanattham, tā ca kho ¹⁰"sambuddho paṭijānāsi; ¹¹kassako paṭijānāsi; ¹²upāsako paṭijānāti"; ¹³sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ime dhammā anabhisambuddhā" ti ādayo pālinaye nis-sāy' eva. Tattha sambuddho paṭijānāsi ti tvam 'aham sammāsambuddho' ti paṭijānāsi ti *itisaddalopavasena* attho gahetabbo; esa nayo ¹¹"kassako paṭijānāsi" ti ādisu pi. ¹³"Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato" ti ettha pana 'aham sammā- ²⁰sambuddho' ti paṭijānantassa tavā ti evam ¹⁴*itisaddalopayo* janāvasena añño saddasanniveso ten' eva añño atthapaṭivedho ca bhavati; ¹⁵"khīṇāsavassa te paṭijānato" ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Atthakathāyam^b pana ¹⁶"sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ti 'aham sammāsambuddho, sabbe dhammā mayā ²⁵abhisambuddhā' ti evam paṭijānato tavā" ti yo attho vutto, so pi yathādassito attho yeva. Evampakāram ṇatvā paṇḍitajātiyena kulaputtēna amhehi vuccamānā 'aham sammāsambuddho ti tvam paṭijānāsi' ti etasmiṃ atthe sakiriyāpadā ayam pada-mālā vavatthāpetabbā: *sammāsambuddho tvam paṭijānam ti-* ³⁰*ṭhasi, sammāsambuddham tam paṭijānantam passati, sammā-*

¹ (205¹²). ² S V 436¹³ (D II 200⁶). ³ (Uda 182¹²⁻¹⁴). ⁴ Ps I 225⁶. ⁵ M I 271⁷. ⁶ D I 127³. ⁷ Th 484³. ⁸ M I 473¹⁸. ⁹ M I 285⁴. ¹⁰ Sn 555³. ¹¹ Sn 76³. ¹² ***. ¹³ A II 9³. ¹⁴ = kye so *itisaddā* kui yhañ khrañ³ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ A II 9³. ¹⁶ Mp ad A II 9³ [ns: "Sammāsambuddhas-sate" kui 'Sammāsambuddho assa te' phrat¹]!

a C^eB^e paṭijānāsi (ns comp. fecit). b B^e okathāya.

sambuddhena te paṭijānatā dhammo desīto, sammāsambuddhassa
 te paṭijānato dīyate, sammāsambuddhasmā tayā paṭijānatā apeti,
 sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato dhammo, sammāsambuddhas-
 miṃ tayi paṭijānante paṭiṭṭhitaṃ ti; tathā 'khīṇāsavo tvaṃ paṭi-
 5 jānāsī' ti ādinā pi vitthāretabbam. 'Iddhimā bhikkhu eko pi
 hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, iddhimanto
 bhikkhū eko pi hutvā bahudhā honti bahudhā pi hutvā eko
 ho(n)ti' ti imasmim pan' atthe ayam pi sakiriyāpadā padamālā
 vavatthāpetabbā: eko pi hutvā bahudhā honto bahudhā pi hutvā
 10 eko honto bhikkhu tiṭṭhati · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā ba-
 hūdā pi hutvā eko hontā bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā
 hontaṃ bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontaṃ bhikkhuṃ passati · eko pi
 hutvā bahudhā honte bahudhā pi hutvā eko honte bhikkhū passati,
 eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontena bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontena
 15 bhikkhunā dhammo desīto · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontehi ba-
 hūdā pi hutvā eko hontehi bhikkhūhi dhammo desīto, eko pi
 hutvā bahudhā hontassa bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontassa bhik-
 khuno dīyate sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, bho eko pi hutvā bahudhā
 honta bahudhā pi hutvā eko honta bhikkhu tvaṃ dhammaṃ de-
 20 sehi · bhonto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā bahudhā pi hutvā
 eko hontā tumhe dhammaṃ deselhā ti. Imasmim thāne Kevaṭ-
 ṭasuttaṃ sādhaṃ: "idha Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu anekavihiṭaṃ
 iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā
 pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvaṃ || pa || taṃ enaṃ aññataro saddho
 25 pasanno passati taṃ bhikkhuṃ anekavihiṭaṃ iddhividhaṃ pac-
 canubhontaṃ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontaṃ bahudhā pi hutvā
 eko hontaṃ" ti, idaṃ Kevaṭṭasuttaṃ. Eko ekāya mātugāmena
 saddhiṃ raho nisajjaṃ kappento bhikkhu evaṃ vadati · eko ekāya
 mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho nisajjaṃ kappentā bhikkhū evaṃ
 30 vadanti, eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho nisajjaṃ kap-
 pentaṃ bhikkhuṃ passati · eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho
 nisajjaṃ kappente bhikkhū passati sabbam vitthāretabbam. Ettha
 pana "na tv eva eko ekāya mātugāmena sallape" ti ādikaṃ
 pālīpadaṃ sādhaṃ; ettha hi eko-ekāya ti idaṃ avyayapada-
 35 sadisaṃ rūḥipadan ti gahetabbam, aññamaññan ti saddassa
 viya [ca] ekapadattūpagamanañ c' assa veditabbam: 'bhikkhu

¹ D I 212¹⁹⁻²¹. ² A III 69³.

vinā dutiyena sayaṃ 'eko hutvā ekāya itthiyā saddhin' ti imasmim atthe *eko-ekāyā* ti idaṃ padaṃ nirūlhan ti^a daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ sante pi na *eko* ti saddo *bhikkhū* ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, ²"nisajjaṃ kappentaṃ" ti ādi na vattaḃbaṃ siyā; *ekāyā* ti saddo pi na ajjhāharitab-⁵ bena 'itthiyā' ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, "mātugāmena" ti na vattaḃbaṃ siyā · viśesābhāvato dviruttabhāvāpajjanato ca; kiñca bhiyyo "mātugāmena" ti vuttattā 'ekenā' ti vattaḃbaṃ siyā, — ekantato pana *eko-ekāyā* ti idaṃ padaṃ pum-itthisaṃkhātāṃ atthaṃ apekkhati na samā-¹⁰ nādhikaraṇaṃ^b padaṃ, tasmā ³"dve jānipatayo aññamaññaṃ sallapenti"^c ti ādisu *aññamaññaṃ* ti padassa viya ca *eko-ekāyā* ti imassa ekapadattaṃ ca nisajjaṃ kappentassa bhikkhuno viśesanattaṃ ca veditaḃbaṃ; atha vā yassaṃ nisajjakiriyāyaṃ bhikkhu pi eko va hoti itthi pi ekā va, sā kiriyā rūl'hivasena ¹⁵ *eko-ekā*[yā] ti vuccati, tādisāya eko-ekāya nisajjakiriyāya bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhin ti pi attho gaḥetaḃbo. Iminā nayena aññesaṃ pi rūlhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā yathāppayogaṃ ekava-^cana-bahuvacanavasena yojetabbā. Icc evaṃ vāccābhi-
dheyya-^dliṅgaḍiṇaṃ nāmikapadamālā nānappakārato pakāsitā. ²⁰

Sumadhuratarasaddanītim^d imam

patutaramatitam susikkhe^c ⁴varam

viduvimatitamopahārim^f ravim

matikumuda(pa)bodhitārāpatim⁸.

⁵Katam^h viññūjanassâsasāsanassâbhivuddhiyā

dhivā nītim īmam sādhu sādhuḥkañ ñeva lakkhaye.

¹ ns *cit.* Ja V 454¹⁰. ² (264³⁰) *cf.* eko ekāya . . . nisinnam, Vin III 187²⁷, 191¹⁶. ³ *** *cf.* A II 59¹¹ (jānipatayo aññamaññam piyamvadā). ⁴ varam varanto | toñ¹ ta so sū sañ || ns. ⁵ ns: kataviññhajanassāsasāsanassa | pru ap pri³ so athu⁹ sa phrañ¹ si le¹ rhi so sū a³ sak sā rā kui ra ce tat so sāsana to² eñ¹ |.

^a *dedi*; B^m nirūli om. ti; C^eB^{ns} na rūhipadan ti. ^b B^e okaraṇa-
c *ita* C^eB^{ems}. ^d *ita et* B^{ns}, sed cf. n. g. ^e B^{ns} metri causa susikha
(vide n. g.). ^f *ita* C^e; B^m okārti; B^{ns} (cont.) oharim, vide n. g. ^g C^eB^m
matikumudabodhitāpātim; B^{ns} (cont.) matikumudapabodhinisāpātim; *metrum*
(C^eB^m): ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~; B^{ns}: ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~; ns: I gāthā
kā³ ujjalagāthā tañ³ || susikhe [265²³] chandānurakkhaṇa kroṇ¹ samyug kye
sañ || saññutto vyañjano visaññogo ... [Sd § 135] min¹ lattap¹ || ... nisāpati
kā³ candapariyāy | tāpāpati rhi kra sañ mhā chan³ ma sañ¹ || tapati rhi kra
sañ mhā chan³-sadda-anak ma sañ¹ ||. ^h *ita* C^e; B^{ems} kata-

Iti navaṅge sūttakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe vācābhi-dheyyalingādi-paridīpano nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo ekādasamo^a paricchedo.

- 5 Ettāvatā bhūdhātumayānaṃ pulliṅgānaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā yathārahaṃ liṅgantarahehi saddantarehi atthantarehi ca saddhiṃ nānappakārato das-sitā; sabbanāmāni hi ṭhapetvā nayato aññāni kānici nāmāni agahitāni nāma n' atthi.

XII.

- 10 Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sabbanāmānaṃ ca tassamaṃ nāmānaṃ ca yojitaṃ nānānāmeḥ' eva visesato. 1
Yāni honti tiliṅgāni, anukūlāni yāni ca tiliṅgānaṃ visesena, padānaṃ etāni nāmato 2
'sa bbasādhāraṇakāni nāmāni' ce eva atthato
15 sabbanāmāni vuccanti sattavīsati saṃkhato, 3
tesu kānici rūpehi sesāññehi ca yujjare kānici pana saḥ' eva, etesaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ idaṃ; 4
etasmā lakkhaṇā mutthaṃ na padaṃ sabbanāmikaṃ, 5
'tasmāttitādayo saddā guṇanāmāni vuccare.

- 20 ²Sabbanāmāni nāma

Sabba katara katama ubhaya itara añña, aññatara aññatama, pubba para apara dakkhiṇa uttara adhara, ya ta eta ima amu kiṃ, eka ubha dvi ti catu, tumha amha icc etāni sattavīsā^b. Etesu sabbasaddo sakalattho, so ca sabbā-
25 *sabbādivasena^c ñeyyo. ³Katara-katamasaddā pucchanatthā^d, ubhayasaddo dviavayasamudāyavacano, itarasaddo vuttapaṭiyo-*
givacano, aññasaddo adhigatāparavacano^e, aññatara-aññatama-
saddā aniyamatthā, pubbādayo uttarapariyantā disā-kālādiva-
vatthāvacanā, tathā hi ⁴pubba-parāpara-dakkhiṇ'-uttarasaddā

¹ (attā, vide 247¹²). ² cf. Rūp 200 sqq (C^e p. 64²³). ³ Rūp 207. ⁴ (cf. Rūp 208).

^a B^m dasamo. ^b C^e sattavīsati (266¹³). ^c ita B^m; C^eB^{em}ns sabba-sabbadi^o. ^d C^eB^m oṭtho. ^e ita C^eB^{em}ns (= si ap prī³ sañ mha ta pā³ so anak kui ho eñ¹); Rūp: adhikatāp^o; infra 271²³.

pullīngatte^a yathārahaṃ kālā-desādivacanā, itthilīngatte disādivacanā, napuṃsakalīngatte tñānādivacanā; *adharasaddo* pi heṭṭhimatthavācako^b vavattāvacano yeva, so ca tilīngo: *adharo patto, adharā araṇi, adharaṃ bhājanam* iti; ¹*yasaddo*^c aniyamattho, *tasaddo*^c parammukhavacano^d, *etasaddo* samīpavacano, ⁵*imasaddo* accantasamīpavacano, *amusaddo* ²*dūravacano*, *kiṃsaddo* pucchanattho, *ekasaddo* saṃkhādivacano, vuttaṃ hi: ³*"ekasaddo aññattha-seṭṭha"* asahāya-saṃkhādisu dissati, tathā h' esa ⁴*"sassato attā ca loko ca idam eva saccam mogham aññan ti itth' eke abhivadanti"* ti ādisu aññatthe dissati, ⁶*"ce-* 10 *taso ekodibhāvan"* ti ādisu seṭṭhe^f, ⁶*"eko vūpakattho"* ti ādisu asahāye, ⁷*"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmācariyavāsāyā"* ti ādisu saṃkhāyan" ti, — ⁸*"yatt' esa saṃkhāvacano, tatt' ekavacananto va;* ⁹*ubhasaddo dvisaddapariyāyo; dvi-ti-catusaddā saṃkhāvacanā sabbakālaṃ bahuvacanantā va;* 15 *tumhasaddo, yena katheti, tasmim vattabbavacanam*^g, *amhasaddo attani vattabbavacanam*^g.

Idāni tesam nāmikapadamālaṃ kathayāma:

Sabbo sabbe, sabbam sabbe, sabbena · sabbehi sabbehi, sabbassa · sabbesam sabbesānam, sabbasmā sabbamhā · 20 *sabbehi sabbehi, sabbassa · sabbesam sabbesānam, sabbasmim sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbe.* Tatra *sabbo bhūto sabbe bhūtā* ti ādinā *sabbo puriso sabbe purisā* ti ādinā ca nayena sabbāni pullīnganāmehi saddhim yojetabāni. Yāni pana Yamakamahātherena pun^b-napuṃsakavisaye ²⁵*sabba-katara-katamādinam* aññāni pi rūpāni vuttāni, tam yathā: *sabbā* icc ādikaṃ rūpaṃ nissakke, bhummake pana *sabbe* icc ādikaṃ rūpaṃ Yamakena pakāsitaṃⁱ, 6 *tañ ce upaparikkhitvā yuttaṃ, gaṇhantu yogino*;^j *sabbanāmikarūpaṃ hi vividham, dubbudham yato.* 7 30

¹ (Rūp 210). ² ns: *dussa me* ... [J III 54¹] *avidūre* ... [Ja III 54²] I alui so² *avidūrattha* nhuik phrac eñ¹. ³ Uda 18²¹⁻²². ⁴ cf. M II 228^{1a} + Paṭi I 157⁸ + D I 187²². ⁵ D I 37¹². ⁶ Sn² p. 16⁵. ⁷ A IV 227⁵. ⁸ (Rūp 226 Ce p. 72²⁸). ⁹ (Rūp 226 Ce p. 72²²).

^a (Bm pullīngavatttha). ^b *ita* C^e ns; B^m heṭṭhimakkav^o : heṭṭhimatthav^o ?) ns = ok nhuik phrac sañ kuī ho so; B^c heṭṭhimavāc^o. ^c B^e ns yamsaddo ... tamsaddo. ^d CeB^c parammukhāv^o. ^e Uda: samsatthā-. ^f Uda: samsatthē (*sed vide* Vm 156²²). ^g C^e vavacano. ^h Bm om. pun. ⁱ (Bm pakāsiga). ^j (Bm yojino).

- Sabbā · sabbā sabbāyo, sabbam · sabbā sabbāyo, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā^a · sabbāsaṃ, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāsaṃ, sabbāyaṃ^b sabbassā sabbassam^c · sabbāsu, bhoṭi*
 5 *sabbe · bhoṭiyo sabbā sabbāyo itthiliṅgatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha sabbā bhāvikā sabbā bhāvikāyo ti sabbā kaññā sabbā kaññāyo ti ca ādinā itthiliṅgasabbanāmāni sabbehi itthiliṅgehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni. Ettha ca sabbassā ti padam tatiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chatthi-sattamivasena pañcadhā*
 10 *vibhattam · ¹"tassā kumārikāya saddhin" ti karaṇapayogādīdassanato: sabbassā kaññāya kataṃ, sabbassā kaññāya deti, ayaṃ kaññā sabbassā kaññāya hinā virūpā · ayaṃ kaññā sabbassā kaññāya uttamā abhirūpā · sabbassā kaññāya apeli, sabbassā kaññāya dhanam, sabbassā kaññāya patilḥhitaṃ.*
 15 *Sabbam sabbāni, sabbam sabbāni, sabbena · sabbehi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesaṇaṃ, sabbasmā sabbamhā · sabbehi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesaṇaṃ, sabbasmiṃ sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbāni napuṃsakaliṅgatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha sabbam bhūtaṃ sabbāni bhūtāni,*
 20 *sabbam cittaṃ sabbāni cittāni ti ca ādinā napuṃsakaliṅgasabbanāmāni sabbehi napuṃsakaliṅgehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni.*

Evam sabbasaddassa liṅgattayavasena padamālā bhavati. Idāni 'ssa parapadena saddhiṃ samāso veditabbo: *sabbasādhāraṇo sabbaveri* ²ti. Tattha sabbesaṃ sādhāraṇo sabbasādhāraṇo, sabbesaṃ veri sabbe vā verino yassa so 'yaṃ sabbaveri ti samāsaviggaho.

- Yathā pana sabbasaddassa padamālā liṅgattayavasena yojitā, evaṃ katarasaddādinam pi adharasaddapariyantānaṃ yojetabbā. Tatrāyaṃ ubhayasaddavajjito pulliṅgapeyyālo:
 30 *kataro katāre, kataram || la || bho katara bhavanto katāre; katamo katame, itaro itare, añño aññe, aññatāro aññatare, aññatamo aññatame, pubbo pubbe, paro pare, aparo apare, dakkhiṇo dakkhiṇe, uttaro uttare; adharo adhare || la || bho adhara bhavanto adharā^d ti. Ayaṃ pana ubhayasaddasahito napuṃsaka-*

¹ (217¹⁰). ² = iti ādi || ī sui¹ ca sañ tañ³ || ī sui¹ itisaddā kui ādyattha kram rve¹ "sabbamitto . . . ānukampako" [Th 648^{ab}] ca sañ kui yū || ns, *supra* 158¹⁰⁻²⁴.

^a B^m sabbassāya. ^b B^m sabbāya. ^c B^e om. ^d ita B^mns; C^e adhare (268³⁰).

lingapeyyālo: *kataraṃ katarāṇi, kataraṃ || la || bho katara bhavanto katarāṇi; katamaṃ, ubhayaṃ, itaraṃ, aññaṃ, aññakaraṃ, aññatamaṃ, pubbaṃ, paraṃ, aparaṃ, dakkhiṇaṃ, uttaraṃ; adharaṃ adharāṇi, adharaṃ || la || bho adhara bhavanto adharāṇi* ti. Idāṇi napuṃsakalingānaṃ *parasaddādināṃ rūpantaraṇid-* 5
deso vuccati. Kaccāyanasmim hi purisā ti viya "parā" ti paṭhamābahuvaṇaṃ dissati; evarūpo nayo *apara-sabba-katarā-*
*disu aññatama*pariyosānesu navasu appasiddho^a, labbhamāno *pubba-dakkhiṇ'-uttarādha*resu catusu labbheyya. Tathā *purisē*
ti viya pālīdisu "pubbe" ti, Saccasaṃkhepe ¹"itare" ti, Kaccā- 10
yane ca ²"pare" ti sattamiekavacaṇaṃ dissati; evarūpo nayo *sabba-aññasadde*su appasiddho, labbhamāno^b *katara-katamā-*
*disu seses*u^b *adharapariyosā*nesu dvādasasu labbheyya. Tathā *purisā* ti viya *sabbā katarā* icc ādi pañcamiekavacaṇanayo
pālīdisu appasiddho. Evaṃ sante pi ayaṃ nayo punappu- 15
nam upaparikkhitvā yutto ce, gaṇetabbo.

Ayaṃ pana ubhayasaddasahito itthilīṅapeyyālo: katarā · katarā katarāyo, kataraṃ || la || bhoṭi katara · bhoṭiyo katarā katarāyo; katamā, ubhayā, itarā, (aññā), aññatarā, aññatamā, pubbā, parā, aparā, dakkhiṇā, uttarā; adharā · adharā^b adharāyo, adharāṃ || la || bhoṭi adhara · bhoṭiyo adharā adharāyo ti. Yasmā paṇ' etesu itara-aññā-aññatarā-aññatamānaṃ pāṭiyādisu ³"itarissā" ti ādīdassanato koci bhedo vattabbo, tasmā catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne itarissā itarāya, aññissā aññāya, aññatarissā aññatarāya, aññalamissā aññalamāya ti yojetabbam; tathā tatiyā-
pañcamīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne · ⁴"tassā kumārīkāya saddhim; ⁵kassāhaṃ kena hāyāmi" ti karaṇa-nissakkaṃ payogadassanato; sattamīyā paṇ' ekavacanaṭṭhāne itarissā itarissaṃ itarāya itarāyaṃ, aññissā aññissaṃ aññāya aññāyaṃ, aññatarissā aññatarissaṃ aññatarāya aññatarāyaṃ, aññalamissā aññalamissaṃ aññalamāya aññalamāyaṃ ti yojetabbam · ⁶"aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti" ti pāḍīdassanato.

Tatra ⁷*sabbasaddo sabbasabbam padesasabbam āyatana-*
sabbam sakkāyasabban ti catusu visayesu ditthappayogo. Tathā

¹ Sacc 142^b? ² Kev 17 . . . 20, 23 . . . 27. ³ *cf.* 219¹⁰. ⁴ (217¹⁹).
⁵ (217²⁴). ⁶ (217²⁹). ⁷ 269³²–270⁸, *cf.* Spk *ad* S IV 15¹².

a (B^m pasiddho). b B^m om.

h' esa ¹"sabbe dhammā sabbākārena buddhassa Bhagavato
 nānamukhe āpātham^a āgacchanti" ti ādisu sabbasabbasmim
 āgato, ²"sabbesaṃ vo Sāriputta^b subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena" ti
 ādisu padesasabbasmim, ³"sabbam vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṃ
 5 suṇātha sādhukam manasikarotha bhāsissāmi || pe || katamañ
 ca bhikkhave sabbam: cakkhuñ c' eva rūpā ca || pe || mano
 c' eva dhammā cā" ti ettha āyatanasabbasmim, ⁴"sabbam
 sabbato sañjānāti" ti ādisu sakkāyasabbasmim. Tattha sabba-
 sabbasmim āgato nippadeso, itaresu tisu sappadeso ti vedi-
 10 tabbo. Icc evaṃ

sabbasabba-padesesu atho āyatane pi ca

sakkāye cā ti catusu *sabbasaddo* pavattati.

8

Katara-katamasaddesu katarasaddo appesu ekaṃ vā dve vā
 tīni vā bhiyyo vā appam upādāya vattati, *katamasaddo* ba-
 15 husu ekaṃ vā dve^c vā^c tīni vā bahum [vā] upādāya vattati;
katarasaddo hi appavisayo, *katamasaddo* bahuvisayo. Tatr' ime
 payogā: ⁵"katarena... maggena... gantabbam", ⁶samuddo kataro
 ayam; ⁷katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti; ⁸katame dhammā
 kusalā; ⁹disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham adho dasa disatā
 20 imāyo katamam disam tiṭṭhati nāgarājā" icc evamādayo bha-
 vanti.

Ubhayo, ubhayam ubhayo, ubhayena sesaṃ pulliṅge sabba-
 saddasamaṃ. *Ubhayo janā tiṭṭhanti, ubhayo jane passati*, yathā
 [pana]^d *ubho puttā, ubho putte* ti. ¹⁰*Ubhayo* ti hi padam *ubho*
 25 ti padam iṃa bahuvacanantabhāvena pasiddham, na tv eka-
 vacanantabhāvena. Ettha hi ¹¹"ekarattena ubhayo tuvañ ca^e
 Dhanusekhavā^f; ¹²annam evābhinandanti ubhayo^g devamānusā;
¹³ubhayo te pitābhātaro" ti tadatthasādhakāni nidassanapadāni
 veditabbāni. Yadā pañāyasmanto "ubhayo" ti ekavacanantaṃ
 30 passeyyātha, tadā sādhukam manasikarotha; ko hi samattho
 anantanayapaṭimaṇḍite sātthakathe tepiṭake jinasāsane nirava-

¹ Paṭis II 194²⁶ (Spk cit. Paṭis I 133¹⁴⁻¹⁷). ² M I 219²⁶. ³ S IV 15¹²⁻¹⁵.

⁴ M I 3²⁸ (Spk cit. M I 1⁸). ⁵ Ja I 4¹⁷. ⁶ J IV 139⁹ ... 141²². ⁷ Dhs § 2.

⁸ Dhs § 1. ⁹ J V 42⁷⁻⁹. ¹⁰ (Sd § 312, 313). ¹¹ J VI 475⁵. ¹² S I 32¹⁶. ¹³ ***.

^a (Bm apādhm) B^{ens} apātam. ^b B^{ens} Sāriputtā (= Sāriputrā tui¹, ns), cf. 19⁹, M I 206⁹. ^c Bm om. ^d Bc om. ^e ns: Maho²-jat nhuik tvañ c'eva rhi eñ¹ || atū tū pañ || cf. 201 n. a, 270 n. g. ^f ita Ce (J); Bemns osekha ca. ^g ns: Devatāsaṃyut nhuik ubhaye lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= S cod. B).

sesato nayaṃ daṭṭhuṃ dassetuṃ ca aññatra āgamādhigama-sampannena pabhinnapaṭisambhidena.

Idaṃ c' etth' upalakkhitabbam:

aññasaddo pubbasaddo dakkhiṇo c' uttaro paro

sabbanāmesu gayhanti asabbanāmikesu^a pi.

9 5

Etesaṃ hi sabbanāmesu saṅgaho vibhāvito va, idāni asabbanāmesu saṅgaho vuccate. Tattha *aññasaddo* tāva yadā bālavācako, tadā sabbanāmaṃ na hoti, asabbanāmattā ca sabbathā pi *purisa-kaññā-cittanayen'* eva yojetabbo. Tathā hi na jānāti ti añño · bālo puriso, na jānāti ti aññā · bālā itthi, na jānāti 10 ti aññaṃ · bālaṃ kulaṃ ti vacanatto. Evaṃ viditvā puliṅgaṭṭhāne *añño aññā*, *aññaṃ aññe* ti ādinā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *'aññā · aññā aññāyo* ti ādinā *kaññānayan'* eva, napumsakaliṅgaṭṭhāne *aññaṃ aññāni* ti ādinā *cittanayen'* eva yojetabbā. Imasmim hi attha- 15 visese bālaṃ vattukāmena *'aññā janā'* ti avatvā *"aññe janā"* ti vutte tassa taṃ vacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti · aññathā atthassa gaheṭṭabbā; tathā *'aññānaṃ janānaṃ'* ti avatvā *"aññesaṃ janānaṃ, aññesānaṃ janānaṃ"* ti vā vutte tassa taṃ vacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti; tathā *'aññānaṃ itthinaṃ'* 20 ti avatvā *"aññāsaṃ itthinaṃ"* ti vutte pi, *'aññānaṃ kulānaṃ'* ti avatvā *"aññesaṃ kulānaṃ, aññesānaṃ kulānaṃ"* ti vā vutte pi; sabbanāmikavasena pana adhigatāparavacanicchāyaṃ^b *"aññe janā"* ti ādinā^c vattabbam, na *'aññā janā'* ti ādinā; tathā hi *"aññā janā"* ti ādinā vuttavacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sād- 25 dheti · aññathā atthassa gaheṭṭabbā. Iti, yattha *"aññā janā"* ti ādivacanaṃ upapajjati, *"aññe janā"* ti ādivacanaṃ nūpapajjati; yattha pana *"aññe janā"* ti ādivacanaṃ upapajjati, *"aññā janā"* ti ādivacanaṃ nūpapajjati. Yā etasmim atthaviseṣe saṭṭakkhaṇā paññā, ayaṃ nītiyā maggo · yuttāyuttavicāraṇe^c 30 hetuttā; lokasmim hi yuttāyuttavicāraṇā^c nīti ti vuttā, sā ca vinā paññāya na sījjhati. Evaṃ *aññasaddo* asabbanāmiko pi bhavati. *Pubba-dakkhiṇ-uttara-parasaddesu pubbasaddo*, yattha padhānavācako, yattha ca ²"semhaṃ pubbo" ti ādisu ³lohita-

¹ ns cit. et S II 51², Spk et t (aññā < aññā). ² Khp III. ³ (Vibha 244²⁸⁻³¹).

^a B^m om. sabbanāmesu gayhanti a-. ^b ita C^e B^{em}ns (vide 266²⁷); = ra ap si ap so pud anak mha ta pa³ kui chui lui sañ rhi so², ns. ^c C^eB^{em}ns yuttāyuttiv^o (= sañ¹ ma sañ¹ kui ci cac khrañ³).

kopajavācako, tattha asabbanāmiko; paṭhamatthe tiliṅgo, du-
tiyatthe ekaliṅgo. Uttamatthavācako pana *uttarasaddo* ca
parasaddo ca asabbanāmiko tiliṅgo yeva, tathā ¹"dakkhiṇassā
vahanti man" ti ettha viya susikkhitattha-caturatthavācako^a
5 *dakkhiṇasaddo*; ²"petānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā" ti ādisu pana
deyyadhammavācako *dakkhiṇasaddo* niyogā itthiliṅgo asabba-
nāmiko yeva. Evaṃ *añña-pubba-dakkhiṇ'uttara-parasaddā*
asabbanāmikā pi santi ti tesāṃ sabbanāmesu pi asabbanāmesu
pi saṅgaho veditabbo.

- 10 Idāni *katarasaddā*dināṃ parapadena saddhiṃ samāso nī-
yate: *kataragāmavāsī katamagāmavāsī ubhayagāmavāsino itara-*
gāmavāsī aññataragāmavāsī pubbadisā parajano dakkhiṇadisā
uttaradisā adharapatto ti. Tatra 'kataro gāmo kataragāmo,
katamo gāmo katamagāmo, ubhayo gāmo^b ubhayagāmo^b
15 ti ādinā yathārahaṃ ³samāsaviggaho. *Katarasaddassa* pana
katamasaddena saddhiṃ samāsam icchanti dvidhā ca rūpāni
garū: kataro ca katamo ca katarakatame katarakatamā
vā ti. Tasmā sabbanāmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *purisa-*
nayena ca *katarakatamasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā,
20 ten' assa sampadāna-sānivacanatṭhānesu *katarakatamesaṃ ka-*
tarakatamesānaṃ katarakalamānaṃ ti tiṇi rūpāni siyūṃ. 'Katarā
ca katamā ca katarakatamā' ti evaṃ itthiliṅgavasena katasa-
māse pana^c sabbanāmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *kaññānāyena*
ca yojetabbā. 'Katarāñ ca katamañ ca katarakatamāni' ti
25 evaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgavasena katasamāse sabbanāmikanayena^d
suddhanāmikesu *cittanayena* ca yojetabbā. Ayaṃ pan' ettha
viseṣo pi veditabbo: *pubbāparādisaddā*^e dvandasamāsādividhiṃ
patvā sehi rūpehi rūpavanto na honti, taṃ yathā: *pubbāparā*^f,
adharuttarā, *māsapubbā purisā*, *diṭṭhapubbā purisā*, *tathāgataṃ*
30 *diṭṭhapubbā sāvaka* idaṃ pulliṅgatte paṭhamābahuvacanarūpaṃ,
etth' *ekāro* ādesabhūto na dissati; ⁴*pubbāparānaṃ*, *adharuttarā-*
naṃ, ⁵*māsapubbānaṃ purisānaṃ* idaṃ pulliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭ-

¹ J VI 512¹⁹. ² Khp VII 10^c. ³ ns: "tanumajjhima ti kataravāḷam iva
atiūnūdarā" hū so Vessantarā [!] nhuik katara mañ so sā³ kui ho so rūḷhi-
nām lañ³ rhi eñ¹. ⁴ (Kev 166; Sd § 349). ⁵ (Rūp 209; Sd § 350).

^a (B^{ense}-catur^o). ^b C^eB^{ense} oṃā. ^c ita C^eB^{ns} (= prū ap so samās
rhi so pud nhuik kā³); B^m katasamāsena. ^d B^m onaye. ^e ns pubbāparādi^o.
^f B^m pubbāparā.

ṭhīnaṃ bahuvacanarūpaṃ, ettha *saṃ sānaṃ* icc ete ādesabhūtā na dissanti; *tathāgataṃ dīḥhapubbānaṃ sāvakānaṃ, tathāgataṃ dīḥhapubbānaṃ sāvikanānaṃ, kulānaṃ vā*, idam tiliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ bahuvacanarūpaṃ; etthā pi *saṃ sānaṃ* icc ete ādesabhūtā na dissanti; *māsapubbāyaṃ māsapubbāya, piyapub- 5 bāyaṃ piyapubbāya* idam itthiliṅgatte sattami-catutthi-chaṭṭhīnaṃ ekavacananarūpaṃ, etthādesabhūtā *saṃ sā* na dissanti; *māsapubbānaṃ itthīnaṃ, piyapubbānaṃ itthīnaṃ* idam itthiliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhībahuvacanarūpaṃ, ettha pañādesabhūto *saṃ* icc eso na dissati. Aññāni pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. *Pubbā- 10 parādīnaṃ samāsaviggahaṃ Samāsaparicchede pakāsessāma.*

Idāni *yaṃsaddassa*^a nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yo ye, yaṃ ye, yena yehi yebhi, yassa yesaṃ yesānaṃ yasmā yamhā yehi yebhi, yassa yesaṃ yesānaṃ, yasmim yamhi yesu idam pulliṅgaṃ. *Yaṃ yāni, yaṃ yāni, yena 15 sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, atha vā yaṃ yāni yā, yaṃ yāni ye, yena sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, katthaci hi nīkāralopo bhavati* atha vā pana *nīkāraṃsā ākāra-ekārādesā* pi gāthāvisaye. ¹"Yā pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallaṃkavaram-ābhuje nimittāni padissanti tāni aṭṭha padissare" ti ca ²"kiṃ mānavassa ratanāni" ³20 atthi ye taṃ jīnanto hare akkhadhutto" ti ca idam ettha pāḷinidassanaṃ. Idam napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Yā yā yāyo, yaṃ yā yāyo, yāya yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā yāsaṃ^b, yāya yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā yāyaṃ yassaṃ yāsu idam^c itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ *yaṃsaddassa* līnga- 25 ttayavasena padamālā bhavati. Etthālanapadāni na labbhanti, tathā *taṃsaddādinam* padamālādisu^d pi.

Ettha pana *yaṃ* ti saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ⁴*yaṃ* ti saddo ⁵"yaṃ me bhante devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sammukhā sutaṃ (sammukhā)^e paṭiggahitaṃ ārocemi taṃ^f bhante Bha- 30 gāvato" ti ādisu paccattavacane dissati, ⁶"yaṃ taṃ apucchimha akittayi no aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma tad imha brūhi" ti ādisu upayogavacane, ⁷"atthānaṃ etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ

¹ Bv 2: 83a-d (*supra* 227²¹). ² J VI 274⁹⁻¹⁰. ³ 273²⁸-274³ < Sv ad D II 2¹⁵. ⁴ D II 220¹⁰⁻¹². ⁵ Sn 875ab. ⁶ A I 27³⁸.

^a C^e yasaddassa. ^b (C^e ad. yāsānaṃ). ^c Bm om. ^d ita C^eBemns. ^e C^eBm om. ^f D: ārocem' etaṃ.

ekissā lokadhātuyā" ti ādisu karaṇavacane, ¹"yaṃ Vipassī bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho loka udapādi" ti ādisu bhumavacane dissati. Etth' etaṃ^a vuccati:

- paccatte upayoge ca bhumme ca karaṇe pi ca
 5 catusv etesu ṭhānesu *yan* ti saddo pavattatī ti. 10
 Parapadena saddhiṃ *yams*saddassa samāso pi veditabbo: *yam-khandhādi yamguṇā yagguṇā* ti. Tattha 'yo khandhādi yaṃkhandhādi, ye guṇā yaṃguṇā' ti samāsaviggaho. Tathā hi Visuddhimagge ²"yaṃguṇanemittakaṃ c' etaṃ nāmaṃ tesam
 10 guṇānaṃ pakāsanatthaṃ imaṃ gāthaṃ vadanti" ti etasmim pade 'ye guṇā yaṃguṇā, yaṃguṇā eva nimittaṃ yaṃguṇanimittam, tato jātaṃ "Bhagavā" ti idaṃ nāman ti yaṃguṇanemittakan' ti nibbacanam icchitabbam. Yagguṇā ti ettha pana
 15 'yassa guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacanam; tathā hi ³"api sabbañ-
 15 ñutā paññā yagguṇantaṃ na jāniyā, atha kā tassa^b vijaññā, taṃ buddhaṃ bhūguṇaṃ name" ti porāṇakaviracanaṃ yaṃ 'yassā guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacanam icchitabbam.

- Yas*saddassa^c samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadehi ve
 niggahitāgamo vātha dvibhāvo vā siyā dvidhā. • 11
 20 Evaṃ *yas*saddassa^c samāso sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *tas*saddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

- So te, naṃ taṃ · ne te, nena tena · nehi tehi nebhi tebhi,*
assa nassa tassa · (āsaṃ)^d nesaṃ lesaṃ, asmā nasmā tasmā
namhā tamhā · nehi tehi nebhi tebhi, assa nassa tassa ·
 25 *(āsaṃ)^d nesaṃ lesaṃ, asmiṃ nasmim tasmim amhi namhi*
tamhi (tyamhi)^e · nesu lesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Ettha ca
*āsaṃ*saddassa atthibhāve ⁴"n' ev' āsaṃ kesā dissanti hattha-
 pādā ca jālino" ti gāthā nidassanaṃ, so ca tiliṅgo^f datṭhabbo.
Tyamhi ti padassa atthibhāve ⁵"yadassa silaṃ paññaṃ ca
 30 soceyyaṇ cādhiḡacchati atha vissasate tyamhi guyhaṇ c' āssa
 na rakkhati" ti ayaṃ gāthā nidassanaṃ. Ayam ettha rūpa-
 viseso sallakkhitabbo: ⁶ariyavinaye ti vā sappurisavinaye ti vā^g

¹ D II 215. ² Vm 210¹³ Sp I 123⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ J VI 561⁸ (Sd § 368; ns cit. khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭanaṃ Thī 58^b [ānaṃ ti nesaṃ, Thīa, teste ns] et khandhāsam adh^o Thī 141^b = 234^b). ⁵ J VI 292¹⁰⁻²¹ (cf. carahi < ⁶tyarhi).
⁶ (As 4²¹⁻³², cf. infra 301⁴⁻¹⁴).

a Bcm etthēdaṃ. b (C^e yassa). c ita C^eBcm. d vide 274²¹. e vide 274²⁹. f Bm tiliṅge. g Bm ad. sappurisavinaye ti vā.

¹"ese se (eke)^a ekatthe" ti pālipadese paccattekavacanakānam *eta-tasaddānaṃ ekārantaniddeso* pi dissatī ti.

Ettha pana *tesaddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate: ²*tesaddo* ³"na te sukhaṃ pajānanti ye na passanti Nandanāna" ti ādisu *ta-saddassa*^b vasena paccattabahuvacane āgato, ⁴"te na passāmi ⁵*dārake*" ti ādisu upayogabahuvacane, ⁶"namo te purisājañña namo te purisuttama; ⁷"namo te buddhavīr' atthū" ti ca ādisu *tumhasaddassa* vasena sampadāne, "tuyhan ti attho" ti vadanti, ⁸"kin te diṭṭhaṃ kin ti te diṭṭhaṃ; ⁹upadhi te samatikkantā āsavā te padālita" ti ca ādisu karaṇe, ¹⁰"kin te vataṃ kiṃ ¹⁰pana brahmacariyaṃ" ti ādisu sāmiatthe, "tavā ti attho" ti vadanti. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye

sāmiṃhi cā ti *tesaddo* pañcasv atthesu dissatī ti. 12

Taṃ tāni, taṃ tāni, nena tena icc ādi, sesaṃ pulliṅga- ¹⁵sadisam, idaṃ napumsakaliṅgaṃ.

Sā · lā tāyo, naṃ taṃ · nā tā^c tāyo, nāya tāya · nāhi tāhi nābhi tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsaṃ tāsam sṇaṃ āsaṃ, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāhi tāhi nābhi tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsaṃ tāsam sānaṃ ²⁰*āsaṃ, nāya tāya assaṃ nassaṃ^d lassam assaṃ^e nāyaṃ tāyaṃ · nāsu tāsū tyāsu* idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Ettha pana

¹⁰"abhikkamo^f sānaṃ paññāyati; ¹¹nāsaṃ kujjhanti paṇḍitā; ¹²khiḍḍā pañihitā tyāsu rati tyāsu patiṭṭhitā bijāni tyāsu rūhanti" ti payogadassanato *sānaṃ āsaṃ tyāsu* ti imāni vuttāni ak- ²⁵kharacintakānaṃ nāpacakkhusammuyhanaṭṭhānabhūtāni. Evaṃ parammukhavacanassa *taṃsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha ca idaṃ vattabbaṃ:

¹³"taṃ tvaṃ gantvāna yācassu" icc ādisu padissare

· ādo *taṃ te* ti ādini, *nan* ti ādini no tathā; 13 30

naṃ ne nenā ti ādini *vo no* icc ādayo viya

¹⁴padato parabhāvamhi diṭṭhāni jīnasāsane 14

¹ Kv 26²⁰ (*infra* 284²⁴). ² 275³⁻¹² < Vva 9¹⁻¹⁸ (*cf. infra* 292⁷⁻¹⁰). ³ SI 5²⁰.

⁴ J VI 559¹⁷⁻²⁰. ⁵ Sn 544^{ab}. ⁶ SI 50²⁰. ⁷ *** (*cf. Vin* III 92⁹). ⁸ Sn 546^{ab}.

⁹ J IV 52²⁰, VI 316¹⁸. ¹⁰ S V 80² (Sd § 367). ¹¹ J I 302⁴. ¹² J V 368⁶⁻⁷.

¹³ J VI 523²³ (*cf. Sn* 993^c). ¹⁴ *vide* § 361 (: Kc 175); ns *cit. Mg* II 238 (*sq.*).

^a CeBm *om.* ^b Be *taṃsaddassa*. ^c B^cns *ad. nāyo*. ^d Be *ad. tissam*.

^e CeBe *om.* ^f B^cm *atikkamo*.

¹"atha naṃ, ²atha ne āha; ³na ca naṃ paṭinandati"

icc ādini payogāni dassetabbāni viññunā. 15

|| Koc' ettha vadeyya: ⁴"yathā nadi ca pantho ca pānāgāraṃ
sabbhā papā evaṃ lok' itthiyo nāma nāsaṃ kujjhanti paṇḍitā"

5 ti ettha

padato a-paratte pi *nāsaṃsaddassa* dassanā

ādo pi icchitabbā va *naṃ ne* icc ādayo iti. 16

| So pan' evan tu vattabbo: tava vāde na labbhati

nāsaṃsaddo, *nasaddo* ca *āsaṃsaddo* ca labbhare; 17

10 tasmā ^a'tāsaṃ na kujjhanti itthinaṃ paṇḍitā' iti

attho va bhavate, evaṃ suṭṭhu dhārehi paṇḍitā ti. 18

Atha vā, yasmā Niruttiṭṭake *naṃ purisaṃ passati*, *ne purise*

passati ti ādinā padato a-paratte pi *naṃ ne* icc ādini padāni

vuttāni, tasmā tenā pi nayena padato a-parāni pi tāni^b kadāci

15 siyuṃ; mayam pana pālinayānusārena tesam pavattiṃ vadāma.

Idaṃ ṭhānaṃ suṭṭhu vicāretabbam.

Ettha pana *tasaddassa* parapadehi saddhiṃ samāso pi
veditabbo: *taṃputto*, *taṃsadiṣo*, *taṃninno* *taṃpoṇo* *tappabbhāro*,

⁵*labbhūto* *tagguṇo* *tassadiṣo* ti

20 *tasaddassa* samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadehi ve

niggahitāgamo pubbapade, dvittan tu pacchime. 19

Evaṃ *tasaddassa* samāso sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *etasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Eso ete, *etaṃ ete*, *etena* · *etehi etebhi*, *etassa* · *etesam etesā-*

25 *naṃ*, *etasmā etamhā* · *etehi etebhi*, *etassa* · *etesam etesānaṃ*,

etasmim etamhi · *etesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ*. *Etaṃ etāni*, *etaṃ*

etāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Esā · *etā etāyo*, *etaṃ* · *etā etāyo*, *etāya* · *etāhi etābhi*, *etāya*

elissā elissāya · *etāsaṃ*, *etāya* · *etāhi etābhi*, *etāya elissā*

30 *elissāya* · *etāsaṃ*, *etāya elissaṃ* · *etāsu* idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ.

Evaṃ *etasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā bhavati.

Parapaden' ettha saddhiṃ samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo:

⁶"etadatthāya lokasmim nidhi nāma nidhiyyati; ⁷etaparamā^c
yeva devatā sannipatitā ahesun" ti ādisu,

¹ ThI 424^a. ² cf. ThI 465^a. ³ J II 131²². ⁴ J I 302³⁻⁴ (*supra* 275²²).

⁵ = thui sui¹ rok eñ¹, ns. ⁶ Khp VIII 2^{cf}. ⁷ D II 255¹⁰.

^a B^{ens} āsam. ^b (B^m kāni). ^c B^{ens} etapparamā.

samāse^a *etasaddassa saddhiṃ parapadehi ve*
niggahitāgamo pubbapade hoti na hoti ca. 20

Idāni *idaṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:*

Ayaṃ ime, imaṃ ime, anena iminā · ehi ebhi imehi ime-
bhi, assa imassa · esaṃ esānaṃ imesaṃ imesānaṃ, asmā 5
imasmā imamhā · ehi ebhi imehi imebhi, assa imassa · esaṃ
esānaṃ imesaṃ imesānaṃ, ¹asmiṃ imasmiṃ amhi imamhi ·
esu imesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Idaṃ imāni sesaṃ pulliṅga-

sadisam, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Ayaṃ · imā imāyo, imaṃ · imā imāyo, imāya · imāhi 10
imābhi, assā assāya imissā imissāya imāya · imāsam, assā
imissā imāya · imāhi imābhi, assā assāya imissā imissāya
imāya · imāsam, assaṃ imissaṃ imāya imāyaṃ · imāsu

idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ idaṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā bha-
vati. Kaccāyane tu ²"imass' idaṃ aṃ-sisu napuṃsake" ti 15
imasaddo yeva pakatibhāvena vutto, idha pana idaṃsaddo
yeva · ³"idappaccayatā" ti ettha idan ti pakatiyā^b dassanato.
Tathā hi ⁴"imesaṃ paccayā idappaccayā, idappaccayā eva
idappaccayatā, idappaccayānaṃ vā samūho idappaccayatā" ti
vuttaṃ, ettha ca idappaccayā eva idappaccayatā ti ⁵tā- 20
saddena padaṃ vaḍḍhitam na kiñci atthantaram, yathā ⁶"devo
eva devatā" ti; idappaccayānaṃ samūho idappaccayatā
ti samūhatthaṃ tāsaddam āha, yathā ⁷"janānaṃ samūho janatā"
ti. Cūḷaniruttiyaṃ Niruttiṭṭake ca idaṃsaddo yeva pakati-
bhāvena vutto. 25

Samāse *ida[m]*saddassa^c saddhiṃ parapadena ve

"idappaccayatā" t' eva^d rūpaṃ, dvittaṃ siy' uttare. 21

Idāni *amuṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:*

Asu amu · amū, amuṃ amū, amunā · amūhi amūbhi,
amussa dussa · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ, amusmā amumhā · 30
amūhi amūbhi, amussa dussa · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ, amu-
smiṃ amumhi · amūsu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ.

¹ ns: I nhuik *asmiṃ*puḍ rhi sañ¹ sañ kui "asmiṃ ti imasmiṃ assame"
 [cf. Ja IV 434¹⁰] hū so Sattigumbajāt phrañ¹ si ap eñ¹. ² Kc 129. ³ Vin I
 5¹ etc. ⁴ Vm 518²⁰⁻³¹ (Sd § 356), cf. Spk ad S I 136¹³, Sp ad Vin I 5¹.
⁵ (151⁴). ⁶ (§ 771; cf. Sp (II) 288²⁵).

^a ita ns; C^eB^{em} samāso. ^b C^e ad. va. ^c [metr. ∪ ∪ - - ∪]. ^d B^{em}s
 tv eva.

Aduṃ amūni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, idaṃ napuṃsaka-
liṅgaṃ.

- Asu (amu)^a · amū amuyo, amuṃ · amū amuyo, amuyā ·
amūhi amūbhi, amussā amuyā · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ, amuyā ·
5 amūhi amūbhi, amussā amuyā · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ.
amuyā amuyam amussaṃ · amūsu idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ
amusaddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Samāso pana appa-
siddho. Tatra ¹"dussa me khetapālassa rattiṃ^b bhattaṃ apā-
bhatan" ti payogadassanato *dussā* ti padam amhehi ṭhapitaṃ.
10 *Kakārāgamavasena aññāni* pi asabbanāmikarūpāni bhavanti,
tesaṃ vasena ayaṃ liṅgattayassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
asuko asukā, asukaṃ asuke ti ādinā *amuko amukā, amukaṃ*
amuke ti ādinā ca *purisanayo* pi labbhati, *asukā* · (*asukā*)
asukāyo ti ādinā *amukā · amukā amukāyo* ti ādinā ca *kaññā-*
15 *nayo* pi labbhati, *asukaṃ asukāni, asukaṃ asukāni* ti ādinā
amukaṃ amukāni, amukaṃ amukāni ti ādinā ca *cittanayo* pi
labbhati. Imān' ettha padāni asabbanāmikāni pi *kakārāgama-*
vasena nānattadassanatthaṃ vuttāni.

Idāni *kiṃsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

- 20 *Ko ke, kaṃ ke, kena · kehi kebhi, kassa kissa · kesaṃ,*
kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, kassa kissa · kesaṃ, kasmim^c
kismim kamhi kimhi^d · kesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Rūpaviseso
p' ettha veditabbo: ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge kim-
purise ca mānuse ke paṇḍite sabbakāma[da]de digharattaṃ me
25 bhattā bhavissati; ³ke ca chave Pāṭikaputte^e kā ca tathāga-
tānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ āsādanā" ti pāḷi-
dassanato. Yasmā pana ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge"
iti ādisu pāḷisu *ke* ti paccattavacanam ekārantam pi dissati,
tasmā *ke* ti rūpabhedo c' ettha ñeyyo. Tathā ⁴"kiss' assa^f
30 ekadhammassa vadhaṃ rocesi Gotama; ⁶kismim me Sivayo
kuddhā; ⁶kamhi kāle tayā vīra patthitā bodhi-m-uttamā" ti
ādinī ca nidassanapadāni ñeyyāni. Api ca
⁷"ko te balaṃ mahārāja" iti ādisu pāḷisu
kvasaddatthe vattati ti ñeyyā ko icc ayaṃ suti, 22

¹ J III 54¹. ² J VI 265²⁻³ (*supra* 127²⁶). ³ D III 24²³ (Sd § 277). ⁴ S I 41¹⁷.

⁵ J VI 492²³. ⁶ Bv 1: 75^{cd}. ⁷ J VI 515⁸ (*supra* 128¹⁰, *infra* 303³¹ § 694).

^a Bem^{ns} om. ^b ita C^eBem; ns: ratti | ñāñ¹ nhuik ||. ^c Bem om. ^d Be
om. ^e C^eBem Pādhika⁰; ns^e Pādhika⁰. ^f Be kissa.

¹"petan taṃ sāmam addakkhiṃ ko nu tvaṃ Sāma jīvasi"
 iti pāṭhe *kathaṃsaddaabbhidheyye*^a pavattati [ti]^b, 23
 etesu dvisu atthesu diṭṭho *ko* icc ayaṃ ravo
 nipāto ti gahetabbo sutisāmaññato ruto. 24

Napumsakaliṅge ²*kaṃ kāni, kaṃ kāni* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam 5
 yojetabbam. Atha vā ³"kiṃ cittaṃ; ⁴kiṃ rūpaṃ; ⁵kiṃ parā-
 bhavato mukhaṃ; ⁶kiṃ icchasi" ti ādipayogadassanato *kiṃ*
kāni, kiṃ kāni ti vatvā sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam yojetabbam;
 ayaṃ nayo yuttataro. Idam napumsakaliṅgam.

Kā · kā kāyo, kaṃ · kā kāyo, kāya · kāhi kābhi, kāya 10
kassā · kasaṃ kāsanaṃ, kāya kassā · kāhi kābhi, kāya
kassā · kasaṃ kāsanaṃ, kāya kassā kāyaṃ kassaṃ · kasu.

Ettha pana *kāyo* ti padassa atthibhāve ⁶"kāyo amoghā gac-
 chanti" ti nidassanaṃ daṭṭhabbam. Idam itthiliṅgam. Evaṃ
kiṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. 15

Etth' etassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ⁷*kiṃsaddo* ⁸"kiṃrājā
 yo lokaṃ na rakkhati; ⁹kiṃ nu kho nāma tumhe maṃ vattab-
 bam maññathā" ti ādisu garahane āgato, ¹⁰"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ
 atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ" ti ādisu aniyame, ¹¹"kin te Vakkali
 iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena, yo kho Vakkali dhammaṃ passati 20
 so^c maṃ^c passati"^c ti ādisu nippayojanatāyaṃ, ¹²"kin na kā-
 hāmi te vaco" ti ādisu sampañcchane, ¹³"kiṃ sūḍha vittaṃ
 purisassa seṭṭhan" ādisu pucchāyaṃ — pucchā ca nāma
 kāraṇapucchādivasena anekavidhā, ato kāraṇapucchādivasena
 pi *kiṃsaddassa* pavatti vitthārato ñeyyā, tathā hi ayaṃ ¹⁴"kin 25
 nu santaramāno va kasaṃ khaṇasi sārathi; ¹⁵kin nu jātiṃ na
 rocesi; ¹⁶kena te tādiso vaṇṇo" ti ādisu kāraṇapucchāyaṃ
 vattati, ¹⁷"kiṃ kāsuyā karissasi" ti ādisu kiccapucchāyaṃ, ¹⁸"kiṃ
 silaṃ; ¹⁹ko samādhī" ti ādisu sarūpapucchāyaṃ, *kiṃ khādasī*
kiṃ pivasi ti ādisu ²⁰vattapucchāyaṃ, *khādasī kiṃ pivasi kin* 30
 ti ādisu kiriyāpucchāyaṃ vattati; ²¹adiṭṭhajotanaṃ pucchā ti

¹ J VI 93¹² (Jn). ² (§ 458). ³ (*vide* § 458). ⁴ Sn 93^d. ⁵ J V 477².
⁶ J VI 26¹⁴. ⁷ 279¹⁶⁻²³ < Vva 16¹⁻⁸. ⁸ *cf.* Kās II 1: 64, V 4: 70. ⁹ ***.
¹⁰ Vibh 1⁹. ¹¹ *cf.* S III 120²⁷ (Sd § 592). ¹² ***. ¹³ Sn 181^a. ¹⁴ J VI 12¹⁹.
¹⁵ Thī 190^a (Sd § 649). ¹⁶ Vv 2^a. ¹⁷ J VI 12²⁰. ¹⁸ Paṭis I 44³², Vm 6²¹.
¹⁹ Vm 84¹¹. ²⁰ (*cf.* Sd Cc 786²⁸). ²¹ (Sv I 68¹⁷—69⁷, As 55¹⁷—56⁹).

^a C^cBemns *kathaṃsaddaabbhidheyye*. ^b B^{ens} vattati ti ca. ^c B^m om.

evamādikā pana pañcavidhā pucchā *kiṃsaddassa* atthuddhāre
anāharitabbattā anāgatā ti daṭṭhabbam^a. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

garabhāyaṃ aniyame nippayojanatāya ca

sampaṭicchana-pucchāsu *kiṃsaddo* sampavattati. 25

5 Parapadena saddhiṃ samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo: ¹*kiṃsamudayo*
²*kiṃvedano* ³*kiṃsaññojano* ti. Ettha ko ke, kū · kū kāyo, *kiṃ*
kāni ti evaṃ līngattayavasena vibhattāni *kiṃsaddamayāni*
padāni samāsapadatte pana^b *kim* iti pakatibhāven' eva tiṭ-
ṭhanti. *Nāmasaddena* pana samāse tesam dvidhā gati dissati:

10 *kinnāmo konāmo* ti. Sabbāni pan' etāni itthi-napumsakaliṅga-
vasena bahuvacanavasena ca yojetabbāni:

kiṃsaddassa samāsamhi saddhiṃ *nāmaravena* ve

kinnāmo iti *konāmo* iti c' evaṃ gati dvidhā, 26

⁴"*konāmo* te upajjhāyo" icc ād' ettha nidassanaṃ;

15 sah' aññena samāsamhi *kiṃ kiṃ* icc eva sūyate. 27

Tathā hi ⁵"*kiṃcitto* tvaṃ bhikkhu; ⁶*kiṃkārapaṭissāvini*" ti
ādisu *kiṃsaddo* sarūpam avijahanto tiṭṭhati, tattha hi '*kiṃ*
cittam yassa so *kiṃcitto*; *kiṃ* karomi sāmi ti evaṃ *kin* ti
kāro karaṇaṃ saddanicchāraṇaṃ^c *kiṃkāro*, tam paṭisāveti ti
20 *kiṃkārapaṭissāvini* ti ādi nibbacanam icchitabbam. *Kin-*
naro: ⁷"*kiṃpakkam* iva bhakkhitaṃ" ti ādisu pana nibbacanam
appasiddham, *kiṃsaddo* yeva padāvayavabhāvena suto; tathā
hi so katthaci padāvayavabhāvena katthaci *nu-su-nukho-kā-*
raṇādisaddehi saha-caribhāvena ca sūyati. Atr' ime payogā:
25 *esā te itthi kiṃ holi; ele manussā tumhākaṃ kiṃ honli*; ⁸"*kim-*
purisānuciṇṇo; ⁹*kiṃ* nu bhito va tiṭṭhasi; ¹⁰*kiṃ* su chetvā sukham
seti; ¹¹*kiṃ* nu kho karaṇaṃ; ¹²*kiṃ* karaṇā amma tvaṃ pa-
majjasi; ¹³*kiṃ* hi nāma cajanassa vācāya adad' appakan"^d ti
evamādayo. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

30 *viṣuṃ* padāvayavo vā hutvā *nvādihi* vā pana

yutto saddehi *kiṃsaddo* diṭṭho sugatasāsane; 28

¹ Nidd I 264¹⁸ (Sd § 694). ² As 68³. ³ (Sn 1108^a). ⁴ Vin I 93³² (*supra*
128⁷, *infra* § 459 694). ⁵ Vin III 57²². ⁶ D II 176¹. ⁷ J I 368²². ⁸ cf. J
VI 272⁶. ⁹ S I 50³². ¹⁰ S I 41¹⁶. ¹¹ Dhpa I 341¹². ¹² Dhpa II 268⁸, cf. Thā
111²⁵. ¹³ ***.

^a Ce daṭṭhabbā. ^b CeBems puna. ^c (Bense ^oniccharaṇaṃ). ^d ita Ce;
Bm adadabbatam; Bems adadam appakam (ns: vācāya | nhut phrañ¹ || cajan-
tassa | evan¹ lyak || appakam | anañ³ ṇay kuī || adadam | ma pe⁸ bhāi ||).

pālinayānusārena sesānaṃ sambhavo pi ca

ñeyyo viññūhi saddhammanayaññūhi pabhedato ti. 29

Idāni sabbanāmikabhāve t̥hitehi *ko-kāṃs*addehi samānasuti-kānaṃ aññesaṃ *ko-kāṃs*addānaṃ nāmikapadamālāviseso vat-tabbo siyā; so heṭṭhā ¹Līṅgattayamissakaparicchede vutto, ⁵asabbanāmikattā pana *purisa-cittanayen'* eva vibhatto; tathā hi, yadā *kos*saddo ²Brahma-vāta-kāyatthavācako *kāṃs*saddo pana ^a³siro-jala-sukhatthavācako, tadā tāni padāni asabbanāmikāni, kasmā: *akāṃs*saddamayattā sabbanāmikarūpasamkhātehi asādhāraṇarūpehi virahitattā, pucchatthato atthantaravācakattā ca. ¹⁰Ettha pana samānasutivasena atthantaraviññāpanattham *"ko-saddo kīṃsaddo"* ^bti ca vuttaṃ; ekantato pana sabbanāmikatte *"kīṃsaddo"* yeva, suddhanāmatte *"kasaddo"* yevā ti gahetabbaṃ. Icc evaṃ

kāye Brahmani vāte ca sise jala-sukhesu ca 15

kasaddo vattati; tisu pumā, tisu napumsako^c. 30

Evam sabbanāmāsabbanāmabhūtānaṃ^d *kīṃ-kas*addānaṃ^e pavatti veditabbā.

Idha vuttappakārānaṃ atthānaṃ dāni saṅgaho

paññāvepullakaraṇo ekadesena vuccate: 31 20

kīṃ kimpakkena sadisaṃ, kāyo kimpabhavo vada: —

kimpakkasadiśo ⁴kāmo, kāyo taṇhādisambhavo. 32

Uṇhakāle ⁵kam icchanti. ⁶Kam icchanti pipāsita.

Paccāmittā ⁷kam icchanti. ⁸Kam icchanti du[k]khaṭṭitā. 33

Kāyassa^f ⁹kassa ¹⁰ko āyo. ¹¹Ko nātho ¹¹kassa bhūtale. 25

¹²Kassa ⁹kam jhānaṃ sātāṃ. ⁹Kass' aṅgesu ca ¹³kam ¹⁴paran ti. 34

Yā pana tā heṭṭhā amhehi līṅgattayavasena *kīṃs*addassa sabbanāmikasaññitassa nāmikapadamālā vibhattā, etāsu pullīṅga-napumsakalīṅgaṭṭhāne *kebbi kissa kasmā kamhā [kismīṇi]*^g *kamhi* ti imāni padāni pahāya, itthilīṅgaṭṭhāne *kāyo kabbhi* ³⁰*kāsānaṃ kāyaṃ kassan* ti imāni ca padāni pahāya, tato tato

¹ (236^a, etc). ² (239^a). ³ (237²⁰). ⁴ Ja I 367²⁸ sqq. ⁵ (o: vātāṃ). ⁶ (o: uda-kam). ⁷ (o: sīsaṃ amittānaṃ). ⁸ (o: sukhaṃ). ⁹ (o: kāyassa). ¹⁰ (o: kile-sakāmo). ¹¹ (o: mi mi kuiy sañ *et* mi mi kuiy eñ¹; < Dhṛ 160^a). ¹² (o: Brah-muno). ¹³ (o: sīsaṃ). ¹⁴ ns: I nhac gāthā kuī [281²²⁻²⁶] Vajirattasāṅgaha nhuik pañhasamottara hū rve¹ ame³ nhañ¹ sutī tū so aphre rhi eñ¹ hū lui.

^a Bm om. ^b ns kamsaddo (< 281⁴). ^c (Bm napumsako). ^d ita Ce ns; (Bm sabbanāmāmabhūtānaṃ); Bc sabbanāmabhūtānaṃ. ^e Bm kīṃsaddānaṃ. ^f Bm āyassa (ns: kāyassa ku-āyassa). ^g Ce Be ns om.

sesapadato yathāsambhavaṃ *cī*saddaṃ *canas*saddaṃ *canam*sad-
dañ ca nipātetvā evarūpāni gahetabbāni, seyyathīdaṃ:

Koci * *keci* *kecana*, *kiñci* *kiñcanam* * *keci* *kecana*, *kenaci*
kehici, *kassaci* *kesañci*, pañcamiyā ekavacanamaṃ ūnaṃ * pā-
5 *ḷiyaṃ* anāgatattā * *kehici*, *kassaci* *kesañci*, *kismiñci*^a *kesuci* pul-
liṅga-napumsakaliṅgavasena dattḥabbāni. Atra *kismiñci* ti
anussāralopavasena vuttaṃ.

Itthiliṅgavasena pana *kāci* *itthi* *kāci* *itthiyo*:

Kāci *kāci*, *kiñci* *kāci*, *kāyaci* *kāhici*, *kāyaci* *kassāci* * *kā-*
10 *sañci*, *kāyaci* *kāhici*, *kāyaci* *kassāci* * *kāsañci*, *kāyaci* *kāsuci*
ti rūpāni. Ettha ¹"iti^b bhāsanti *kecana*; ²"na naṃ hiṃsāmi
kiñcanan" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Iti liṅgattayavasena
vuttāni *koci* *kāci* *kiñci* ti ādini appamattakānaṃ saṅgāhaka-
vacanāni ti veditabbāni.

15 Pun' etāni yeva yathārahaṃ^b *yam*saddena yojetvā das-
sessāmi:

Yo koci ye keci, *yam* *kiñci ye keci*, *yena kenaci yehi kehici*,
yassa kassaci yesam kesañci, *yasmā kasmāci yehi kehici*,
yassa kassaci yesam kesañci, *yasmim kasmimci yesu kesuci*.

20 Ettha ³"yo koc' imaṃ^c atṭhikatvā^d suṇeyya; ⁴ye kec' ime
atthi rasā paṭhavyā saccaṃ tesam sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ" ti ādayo
payogā veditabbā. Pulliṅgarūpāni.

Yam kiñci yāni kānici, *yam kiñci yāni kānici* sesaṃ pul-
liṅgasadisam. Ettha ⁵"yam kiñci ratanaṃ atthi Dhataratṭhani-
25 *vesane*^e; ⁶yam kiñci vittaṃ idha vā huram vā; ⁷yāni kānici
rūpāni" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Napumsakaliṅgarūpāni.

Yā kāci itthi yā kāci itthiyo^f, *yam kiñci yā kāci*, *yāya*
kāyaci yāhi kāhici, *yāya kāyaci yāsam kāsañci*, *yāya kāyaci*
yāhi kāhici, *yāya kāyaci yāsam kāsañci*, *yāya kāyaci yāsu*
30 *kāsuci*. Ettha ⁸"yā kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaṇṇā^g"
ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Iti liṅgattayava-

¹ ***. ² Th 879^d (ns: kiñcanam | ta cum ta yok so || naṃ | thui sū
kui ||). ³ J V 151¹²; Vm 523^a = Vibha 130²². ⁴ J V 491^{a-7}. ⁵ J VI 163²⁹.
⁶ Khp VI 3^a. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Vibh 3^a.

^a B^c *kismiñci*; ns *kismiñci* *kasmimci*. ^b B^m *om. iti ... yathārahaṃ*
(282¹¹⁻¹⁶). ^c J: *imā*. ^d B^{ns} *atthimkatvā*, B^m *atthiñkatvā* (= alui rhi sañ
kui *pru* rve¹). ^e J: *Dhataratṭhassa nivesane*. ^f *addendum* *yā kāci yā kāci?*
(282²⁸⁻⁹).

sena vuttāni *yo koci yā kāci yaṃ kiñci* ti ādini anavasesa-pariyādānavacanāni ti veditabbāni. Sabbāni c' etāni na nipātapadāni, nipātapatirūpakā saddagatiyo ti veditabbāni. Yadi^a nipātapadāni siyūṃ, tisu līngesu sattasu vibhattisu ekākārena tiṭṭheyyūṃ, na ca tiṭṭhanti; tasmā na nipātapadāni^b, nipāta- 5 tirūpakā saddagatiyo yeva.

Api ca *ya ta kiṃ eta* icc etehi sabbanāmehi līngānurūpato¹ *ttaka-ttikappaccaye* katvā vatticchāyaṃ yāni padāni sijjhanti, tāni paricchēdāvacanāni asabbanāmikāni yeva bhavanti. Tesam nāmikapadamālā *purisa-citta-kaññānaya*ena yojetabbā, taṃ yathā: 10

Yattako jano yattakaṃ cittaṃ yattikā itthi, tattako tattakaṃ tattikā, kittako kittakaṃ kittikā, ettako ettakaṃ ettikā ti. Imāni padāni asabbanāmikāni pi paccayavasena sambhūtatthantare viññūnaṃ kosallatthaṃ vuttāni.

Idāni saṃkhādivacanassa *ekasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā 15 vuccate. ²*Ekasaddo* hi saṃkhāvacano ca hoti asadisavacano ca asahāyavacano ca ekaccavacano ca missibhūtavacano ca. Yadā saṃkhāsadisāsahāyavacano^c, tadā ekavacanako bhavati.

Ēko, ekaṃ, ekena, ekassa, ekasmā ekamhā, ekassa, ekasmīṃ ekamhi ti evaṃ saṃkhādivacano *ekasaddo* ekavaca- 20 nako. Tathā hi "eko dve tayo" ti saṃkhāvisaye *ekasaddo* ekavacanako va. ³"Eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho; ⁴eko rāja nipajjāmi" ti asadisāsahāyakathane pi ekavacanako va. Ayaṃ ekavacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā. Yadā pana ⁵saṃkhatthā ca ⁶asahāyā ca bahū vattabbā siyūṃ, tadā *ekasaddato kakārā-* 25 *gamaṃ* katvā *ekakā, ekake, ekakehi ekakebhi purisanaye* bahuvacanavasena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi saṃkhatthā pi bahū honti, ⁷"cattāro ekakā siyūṃ" ti hi vuttaṃ; ⁸asahāyā pi bahū honti, tathā hi 'ayam pi gahapati eko va āgato, ayam pi eko va āgato' ti vattabbe "ime gahapatayo 30 ekakā āgatā" ti vattabbatā dissati. Ayaṃ nayo sabbanāmikapakkhaṃ na bhajati asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ pana vutto. Yadā ekaccavacano, tadā *eke, eke,*

¹ ns; pullin-napum³-lin nhuik *ttakapaccanā*³, itthilin nhuik *ttikapaccanā*³ hū lui. ² (*aliter* Uda 18²¹⁻²⁸, *supra* 267⁸⁻¹⁴; pī ad Sv I 31²²). ³ Vin I 8²⁴.

⁴ J VI 25². ⁵ = saṅkhyā anak tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁶ = asahāya anak tui¹ sañ, ns.

⁷ cf. Vin V 141⁵.

a (Bm yadā). b Bm om. c (Bm ad. ca).

ekehi ekebhī, ekesaṃ, ekehi ekebhī, ekesaṃ, ekesū ti vattabbam. Ayam pi bahuvacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā; ettha eke ti ekacce, esa nayo sesesu pi. Yadā pana missibhūtavacano, tadā *ekā, eke, ekehi ekebhī, ekānaṃ ti purisaṇaye bahuvacanavasena* 5 *vattabbam,* ¹"Pañcālo ca Videho ca^a ubho ekā bhavantu te" ti pālī dissati. Ayan nayo sabbanāmikapakkham na bhajati · asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaraviññāpanattham pana vutto. Tattha ekā bhavantū ti ekibhavantu missibhavantu ²Gaṅgo- dakena Yamunodakaṃ viya aññadatthu saṃsandantu samentū 10 ti vacanattho.

Ācariyā pana evaṃ vibhāgaṃ adassetvā *ekasaddassa sab-* *banāmattam eva gahetvā sabbasaddassa viya nāmikapadamā-* *lam yojeṇti, kathaṃ:*

Eke eke, ekaṃ eke, ekena · ekehi ekebhī, ekassa · ekesaṃ 15 *ekesaṇaṃ, ekasmā ekamhā · ekehi ekebhī, ekassa · ekesaṃ* *ekesaṇaṃ, ekasmiṃ ekamhi · ekesū ti.* Ayam sabbanāmi- kapadamālā^b veditabbā. ³Keci ⁴"ekasaddo saṃkhyā-tulyāsahāy'- aññavacano; yadā saṃkhyāvacano, tadā sabbatth' ekavaca- nanto va^c, aññattha bahuvacananto pi; *eko ekā ekaṃ i* c ādi 20 *sabbattha sabbasaddasamaṃ, saṃ-sāsv eva viseso*" ti līngattaye yojanānayaṃ vadanti; evaṃ vadantā ca te vibhāgaṃ adas- setvā^d vadanti. Mayaṃ pana sotūnaṃ payogesū kosalluppā- danattham vibhāgaṃ dassetvā vadāma.

Api c' ettha ayaṃ viseso pi sallakkhitabbo: ⁵"eke ekaṭ- 25 *the same samabhāge*" ti pālīppadese paccattekavacanassa *eka-* *saddassa ekārantaniddeso* pi dissati ti. Pullīṅgarūpāni.

Ekaṃ ekāni, ekaṃ ekāni sesaṃ pullīṅgasadisamaṃ. Tattha ekāni ti ekaccāni; esa nayo sesabahuvacanesu pi. Napuṃ- sakalīṅgarūpāni.

30 *Ekā · ekā ekāyo, ekaṃ · ekā ekāyo, ekāya · ekāhi ekābhī,* *ekāya ekissā · ekāsaṃ, ekāya · ekāhi ekābhī, ekāya ekissā ·* *ekāsaṃ, ekāya ekāyaṃ ekissaṃ · ekāsu.* Ettha bahuvacana- tatthāne ekā ti ekaccā, ekāhi ti ekaccāhi, ekāsaṃ ti ekac- cānaṃ, ekāsu ti ekaccāsu. Itthilīṅgarūpāni.

¹ J VI 412¹⁵. ² cf. Ja VI 412²⁰. ³ = akhyui¹ kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁴ Rūp 226 (C^e p. 72²⁰⁻²¹). ⁵ Kv 26²⁰ (Kev 22¹).

^a J: Pañcālā ca Videhā ca. ^b C^eB^e ns *ad.* ti. ^c (B^m om?). ^d C^e ns *ad.* va. ^e B^m *ad.* ekissā.

Sabbān' etāni sabbanāmāni ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vuttāni. Api ca *ekasadde* vicchāvasena^a vattabbe līngattaya-rūpāni ekavacanān' eva bhavanti, katham:

Ekeko, ekekaṃ, ekekena, ekekassa, ekekasmā ekekamhā, ekekassa, ekekasmīṃ ekekamhī ti pullīngarūpāni; *ekekaṃ, ekekaṃ* sesaṃ pullīngasadisam, napuṃsakalīngarūpāni; *ekekā, ekekaṃ, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāyaṃ ekekissam* itthilīngarūpāni. Sabbān' etāni vicchā-sabbanāmāni ti vattum vaṭṭati; bahuvacanāni pan' ettha na santi · payogābhāvato. Iti imesu vicchāvasena vuttesu līnga-¹⁰ ttayarūpesu samāsacintā na uppādetabbā · ¹anibbacaniyattā vicchāsaddānaṃ. Tathā hi ²"pabba-pabbam sandhi-sandhi odhi-odhi hutvā tattakapāle pakkhittatīlā viya taṭataṭāyanta samkhārā bhijjanti" ti ādisu *pabbapabbasaddādānaṃ* samāsaka-raṇavasena nibbacanaṃ pubbācariyehi na dassitaṃ, yasmā ca ¹⁵vicchāyaṃ vattamānānaṃ dvirutti lokato eva siddhā na ³lak-khaṇato, tasmā tattha samāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Idāni *ekacca-ekatiya-ekacciya*saddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante. Pullīnge tāva: *ekacco ekacce, ekaccaṃ ekacce* sesaṃ *purisasaddasamaṃ*. Ettha *ekacce* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva ²⁰sabbanāmikarūpasamaṃ · asādhāraṇarūpattā; ⁴"idh' ekacco kulaputto; ⁵idh' ekacce moghapurisā" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekatiyo ekatiye, ekatiyaṃ ekatiye* sesaṃ *purisasaddasamaṃ*. Idhā pi *ekatiye* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva sabbanāmikarūpasamaṃ · asādhāraṇarūpattā, ⁶"ekatiye manussā; ⁷na vissase ekatiyesu ²⁵eva^b agārisu pabbajitesu cā pi, sādhu pi hutvāna asādhu honti asādhu hutvā puna sādhu honti" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciya-saddassa* atthitāyaṃ^c, pana ⁸"saccaṃ kir' evam āhaṃsu narā ekacciya idha kaṭṭhaṃ niplavitaṃ^d seyyo na tv ev' ekacciyo nāro; ⁹ekacciyaṃ āhāran" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciyo* ¹⁰*ekac-* ³⁰*ciyā, ekacciyaṃ ekacciye* ti sabbathā pi *purisanayo*. Pullīnga-

¹ = vigruih ma pru ap sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ² Vm 622¹⁸⁻²⁰ (As 11²²). ³ ns cit. Mg I 54 (< Candra VI 3: 1: Paṇ VIII 1: 4) ubi ex.: paṭapaṭāyati. ⁴ cf. M I 460³. ⁵ M I 449¹⁰. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Th 1009a-d. ⁸ J I 326⁷⁻⁸ = IV 259¹⁸⁻¹⁹ [- - - vel - - -]. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ S I 199²⁰ [- - - vel - - -].

^a Bem^{ns} *ubique* vicchā^o. ^b Th: evaṃ. ^c C^e atthitāya. ^d ita B^{ens} (= mrac re nhuik myo so), B^m nibbhavitaṃ, cf. Ja I 326¹⁰; C^e viplā-vitaṃ (= J).

rūpāni. *Ekaccaṃ ekaccāni* ti^a *sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Ekatiyaṃ ekatiyāni, ekatiyaṃ ekatiyāni* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. *Ekacciyaṃ ekacciyaṃ, ekacciyaṃ ekacciyaṃ* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Napuṃsakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekaccā · ekaccā ekaccāyo* ti
 5 *kaññānayaena, tathā ekatiyā · ekatiyā ekatiyāyo, ekatiyan ti ca*
¹ekacciya · ekacciya ekacciyaṃ, ekacciyan ti ca kaññānayaena
²yojetabbaṃ. Itthiliṅgarūpāni.

Idāni *ekāki-ekākiyasaddavasena nāmikapadamālā*^b vuccante.
Ekāki · ekāki ekākino, ekākiṃ · ekāki ekākino daḍḍānayaena
 10 *ñeyya*^c; *ekākiyo ekākiyā, ekākiyaṃ ekākiye, ekākiyena purisa-*
nayaena ñeyyaṃ. Pulliṅgarūpāni. Ekāki kulam · ekāki ekā-
kinī, ekākiṃ · ekāki ekākini sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam; *ekākiyaṃ*
ekākiyāni, ekākiyaṃ ekākiyāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Napuṃ-

sakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekākinī · ekākinī ekākinīyo, ekākinim · ekā-*
 15 *kinī ekākinīyo, ekākinīyā ti itthi*sadisam; *ekākiyā · ekākiyā ekā-*
kiyāyo, ekākiyaṃ · ekākiyā ekākiyāyo, ekākiyāyā ti kaññāsa-
sam. ³Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Sabbāni pan' etāni asabbanāmikarūpāni
pi atthantaraviññāpanattham vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbāni.

Idāni *dvīsaddapariyāyassa* sadā bahuvacanantassa sab-
 20 *banāmikapadassa ubhasaddassa*^d *nāmikapadamālā* vuccate:

Ubho, ubho, ubhohi ubhobhi, ubhinnaṃ, ubhohi ubhobhi,
ubhinnaṃ, ubhosū ti ayam pālinayānurūpena vuttapadamālā.
 Atr' ime payogā: "ubho^e kumārā nikkitā" · *ubho itthiyo tiḥ-*
ḥanti · ubho cittāni tiḥḥanti; ⁵"ubho putte . . . adāsi" · *ubho*
 25 *kaññāyo passati* · ⁶"ubho pādāni bhinditvā saññamissāmi vo
aham; ⁷*ubhohi hatthehi* · *ubhohi bāhāhi · ubhohi cittehi, ubhin-*
naṃ janānaṃ · ubhinnaṃ itthinaṃ · ubhinnaṃ cittānaṃ, ubhosu
purisesu · ubhosu itthisu · ⁸"ubhosu passēsū" ti. Ayam asmā-

¹ S I 86¹² [- 0 0 -]. ² ns *cīt.* Mg II 138—139. ³ ns: *ekikā abhisāriyā* [J III 139¹], *ekikā sayane setu* [J III 139¹⁰] . . . hū so Ambajāt kui rhu rve¹ 'ekikā ekikā ekikāyo' ca so padamālā kui lañ² si ap eñ¹ || "ekikā sayane setu" iti pāḍidassanato | *ekikā ekikāyo* ti padamālā vijāniyā || rup athu³ mhat ran gāthā ||. ⁴ J VI 585¹⁰. ⁵ Cp I 9: 47^{cd}. ⁶ Vm 48²⁶ = Ps I 233²⁰. ⁷ Vin II 256¹ (*haplōl. ubho hatthehi* J V 365²⁰, Bv 18: 11^c, Ap 58⁸ 87²¹). ⁸ Vva 275¹⁷⁻²⁰ Bva ad Bv 1: 14^d (*haplōl. ubho kūlesu* Ap 15¹⁵, cf. n. 7; *hinc ubho-saṅgam et sim*). ⁹ Rūp 227.

^a Be om. ti. ^b Ce omālayo. ^c Ce ñeyyo. ^d (Bm ubhayasaddassa). ^e ita CeBem; ns: Vessantarā nhuik tato k. n. Jāli-Kaṇḍajina ubho [cf. J VI 547¹⁴] hu rhi eñ¹ (cf. 201 n. a) || tato | thui puppā² lak mha ||.

Kaccāyane pi hi ¹"ubhe tappurisā" ti vuttaṃ. Sabbāni p' etāni manasikātabbāni yeva. *Ubhasaddassa samāso appasiddho. Liṅgattayasādhāraṇarūpāni.*

Idāni saṃkhāvacanānaṃ *dvi-ti-catusaddānaṃ* sadā bahuva-
canantānaṃ sabbanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante: 5

Dve, dve, dvīhi dvībhi, dvinnaṃ duvinnaṃ, dvīhi dvībhi, dvinnaṃ duvinnaṃ, dvīsu. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana *dvinnannan*^a ti padamālā āgatā. Imāni *ahaṃsaddā*ḍini viya itthi-
liṅgādhāvavinimuttāni^b pi tisu liṅgesu yuijante: *dve purisā · dve ilthiyo · dve ciltāni* icc evamādinā. Imāni pi liṅgattaya- 10
sādhāraṇāni rūpāni.

Dve ti rūpaṃ *dvīsaddassa* yaṃ, samāsamhi taṃ bhave
²*dvi* ti ppakatikaṃ yeva, nānādesehi sā siyā: 35

dvībhāvo c' eva *dvebhāvo dvirattaṇ* ca *duvassako*

dohaṇi dupattaṇ ca, taddhitatte *dvayaṃ* ³*dayaṃ*^c. 36 15

Tayo, tayo, tīhi tībhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ, tīhi tībhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇan-
naṃ, tisu imāni pulliṅgarūpāni. *Tisso, tisso, tīhi tībhi, tissannaṃ,*
tīhi tībhi, tissannaṃ, tisu imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ
tissannannan ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ bahuvacanam āgataṃ. Ni-
ruttipiṭake pana *tiṇṇannan* ti. Tāni sātṭhakathe tepiṭake buddha- 20
vacane punappunaṃ upaparikkhitvā dissanti ce, gahetabbāni.

Tiṇi, tiṇi, tīhi tībhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ, tīhi tībhi, tiṇṇaṃ
tiṇṇannaṃ, tisu imāni napuṃsakaliṅgarūpāni. Katthaci
pana pāḷipadese *tiṇisaddassa* *nikāralopo* pi bhavati: ⁴"dve vā ti
vā udakaphusitāni" ti. ⁵"Tiṇṇannaṃ kho bhikkhave indriyānaṃ 25
bhāvitattā bahulikattattā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññā
vyākata" ti idaṃ *tiṇṇannan* ti padassa atthibhāve nidassanaṃ.

Yāni rūpāni vuttāni *tisso tiṇi tayo* iti,

• samāsavisaṃse tāni ⁶*ti* ti ppakatikā siyuma; 37

¹ Kc 328. ² ns: *dvi* ti ppakatikaṃ yeva | *dvi* hū so pakati rhi sañ phrac
rve¹ sā lhyāñ || nānādesehi | athū² thū³ so ādesa tui¹ phrañ¹ || sā pakati | thui
dvīlin sañ ||; cf. § 811. ³ Sp I 221¹⁰ (na sundaraṃ!); vide n. c. ⁴ S II
135³ (cf. Spk; ns cit. Spk-ṭ), Vin IV 119²³ (teste ns). ⁵ cf. Mp I 199¹². ⁶ = *ti*
hū so lin tui¹ sañ (cf. n. 2).

^a ita Ce (B^m dvinnanan); B^e ns dvinnan. ^b ita B^m; Ce vinimuttāni.
^c ita B^m; Ce B^e ns dvayaṃ (ns: dvayaṃdvayaṃ | nhac yok nhac yok so sū
tui¹ sañ kyañ¹ ap so amhu || dvayaṃdvayaṃsamāpattin ti pi pāṭho [Sp I 221¹⁰]
hū so Parāji-kaṇ-aṭṭhakathā kui rañ sañ ||.

- tasmā tīssa samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadena ve
tivedanaṃ ticittan ti tilokaṃ ti ca niddise. 38
 Ettha napuṃsakattam^a va pāsamsaṃ pāyavuttito,
 pumattam p' ettha icchanti: ¹"tibhavo khāyate" iti. 39
 5 *Cattāro caturo, cattāro caturo, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, ca-*
tunnaṃ, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, calusu imāni
pulliṅgarūpāni.
Calasso, calasso, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannaṃ ca-
tunnaṃ, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannaṃ catunnaṃ,
 10 *calusu imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne catunnaṃ* ti padaṃ
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ Niruttiṭṭake pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca dassanato
 vuttaṃ. Tathā hi Cūlaniruttiyaṃ itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *catunnaṃ* ti
 āgataṃ, Niruttiṭṭake *catunnaṃ kaññānaṃ* ti āgataṃ, pāliyaṃ
 pana Soṇadaṇḍasuttādisu^b ²"samaṇo Gotamo catunnaṃ pari-
 15 *sānaṃ piyo manāpo"* ti āgataṃ, aṭṭhakathāsu ca pana suttan-
 tatṭhakathāyaṃ ³"catuhi acchariyabbhutaḍḍhammehi samannā-
 gato catunnaṃ parisānaṃ piyo manāpo" ti āgataṃ, Sattilaṃ-
 ghajātakatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁴"ācariyo pan' assa catunnaṃ^c satti-
naṃ laṃghanasippaṃ jānāti" ti āgataṃ.
 20 *Cattāri, cattāri, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, catuhi*
catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, calusu imāni napuṃsakaliṅga-
rūpāni.
Cattāro ti calasso ti cattāri ti ca sadditaṃ
rūpaṃ samāsabhāvamhi catuppakatikaṃ bhavē; 40
 25 *nidassanapadān' ettha kamato kamakovidō*
catubbidhaṃ ⁵*catussālaṃ* ⁶*catusaccaṃ* ti niddise. 41
 Imāni *dve*ādikāni sabbanāmikāni bahuvacanāni yeva bhavanti,
 na ekavacanāni. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana tīsu liṅgesu *catassannaṃ*
 ti vuttaṃ; taṃ anijjhānakkhamam viya dissati.
 30 *Idāni tumha-amhasaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā^d vuccantē.*
Tesu, yena katheti, tassālapane tumhavacanāni bhavanti.
Tvaṃ tuvaṃ · tumhe, taṃ tuvaṃ tvaṃ tavaṃ · tumhe, tayā
tvaṃ · tumhehi tumhebbhi, tuyaṃ tava · tumhaṃ tumhā-
kam, tayā tvaṃ · tumhehi tumhebbhi, tuyaṃ tava · tum-

¹ Saccasaṃkhepa 338^b (Sd § 703). ² cf. D I 116¹¹. ³ ***. ⁴ Ja I 430¹⁹.

⁵ = mut thvak le² myak nhā rhi so jarap, ns. ⁶ (mṭ ad Vibha 1⁴).

^a Bm otte. ^b Bemns Soṇadanta^o. ^c Ce ad. ñeva (= Ja). ^d Ce oṃālayo.

ham tumhākaṃ, taḡi tvayi · tumhesu. Tatra tvaṃ puriso, tvaṃ itthi, tvaṃ cittaṃ ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Attayoge *amhavadanāni bhavanti:*

Ahaṃ ahakaṃ · mayaṃ amhe, maṃ mamaṃ · amhe, mayā · amhehi amhebbhi, mayhaṃ mama · amhaṃ amhākaṃ 5 *asmākaṃ, mayā · amhehi amhebbhi, mayhaṃ mama · amhaṃ amhākaṃ asmākaṃ, mayi · amhesu* ¹*asmesu. Ettha pana* ²*"kathaṃ amhe karomase"* ti pāḷidassanato *tumhe* ti paccattavacanassa viya *amhe* ti paccattavacanassa pi atthitā vedittabbā. *Ahakaṃ* ti rūpantaram pi icchitabbam; tassa atthibhāve 10 ³*"ahakaṃ ca cittavasānugā bhāsissan"* ^a ti eṣā pāḷi nidassanaṃ, ettha hi *ahakaṃ* ti *ahaṃ* icc ev' attho. Tatra *ahaṃ puriso, ahaṃ kaññā, ahaṃ cittaṃ* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; imāni pi liṅga-ttayasādhāraṇarūpāni. Kaccāyana-Cūḷanirutti-Niruttipiṭakesu pa-na ⁴*tumhākaṃ amhākaṃ* ti ca dutiyābahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ; Kac- 15 cāyane ⁴*tumhānaṃ amhānaṃ* ti ca paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanaṃ, *tumhaṃ amhaṃ* ti ca ^b catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanaṃ paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanaṃ ca vuttaṃ. Cūḷanirutti-Niruttipiṭakesu pana *tumhaṃ amhaṃ* ti ca dutiyekavacanaṃ vuttaṃ, *tumhe amhe* ti ca catutthi-chaṭṭhibahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ. Etāni upaparikkhitvā 20 sūttakathesu suttantesu dissanti ce, ⁵*gahetabbāni. Tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* pana parapadehi saddhiṃ samāse *maṃdipā* ti ādayo payogā tathāgatādimukhato sambhavanti; ⁶*ete* ^c *gāmaṇi maṃdipā maṃleṇā maṃsaraṇā* ti hi tathāgatamukhato, ⁷*tay-yogo mayyogo* ti niruttaññumukhato, Kāvyaḍāse ^d ca ⁸*"tvam-* 25 *mukhaṃ kamalen' eva tulyaṃ nāññena kenaci"* ti ca ⁹*"candena tvam mukhaṃ tulyaṃ"* ti ca kavimukhato. Tattha hi *ahaṃ* dipo etesan ti *maṃdipā*, *ahaṃ* leṇaṃ etesan ti *maṃleṇā*, evaṃ *maṃsaraṇā*; tumhena yogo tayyogo, *tumhasaddena* yogo icc

¹ ns: yān' asmāsu na vijjanti, yān' asmāsu ti yāni vajjanti amhesu [Ja V 379^a] Mahābhāṣasajāt || i kui rhu rve¹ asmāsu lañ² rhi sañ¹ eñ¹ ||, cf. J V 349¹¹ 352¹⁰, ¹¹ *et* (asmāsu) J V 343¹⁴ [asmā(b)hi, Ap 539¹⁰ = Thā 153²]. ² J VI 163²⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ Kc 162 (*et* Kcv). ⁵ ns: ... himsā amhaṃ na vijjati [J VI 542¹⁹] hu Vessantarā mañ³ kri³ phre so kroñ¹ amhaṃ hū so catutthīkavacurūp rhi sañ¹ kui si ap eñ¹. ⁶ S IV 315²². ⁷ (cf. *supra* 26² sqq). ⁸ Kāvyaḍarśa II 19^{ab}. ⁹ (Kāvyaḍarśa II 32^a).

^a *ita* C^eB^{em}ns (cittavasānugā | cit alui sui¹ acañ¹ luik sañ¹ phrac rve¹ || bhāsissam | chui mi eñ¹ ||); B^m cittavasānubhāsissam. ^b B^m om, ^c S *ad*, hi. ^d B^{em}ns Kāvyaḍāse.

ev' attho: amhena yogo mayyogo, *amhasaddena* yogo icc ev'
 attho; tava mukhaṃ tvaṃmukhaṃ, bahuvacanavasena pi nib-
 bacanīyaṃ: tumhākaṃ mukhaṃ tvaṃmukhaṃ ti. Ettha ca
 pāliyaṃ ¹"maṃdipā" icc ādidassanato *tvamḍipā* ti ādini, Kā-
 5 vyādāse² ca ²"tvaṃmukhaṃ" ti dassanato *tvamvaṇṇo tvaṃsaro*
maṃmukhaṃ maṃvaṇṇo maṃsaro (ti)³ ādini gahetabbāni. Tattha
 tvaṃ dīpo etesan ti tvaṃdipā, tumhe vā dipā^c etesan ti tvaṃ-
 dipā; tava vaṇṇo tvaṃvaṇṇo, mama mukhaṃ maṃmukhaṃ,
 amhākaṃ vā mukhaṃ maṃmukhaṃ ti nibbacaṇāni. Esa nayo
 10 aññesu pi idisesu tñānesu.

Samāse *tumha-amhākaṃ*^d honti parapadehi ve
tvaṃmukhaṃ ti ca, *maṃdipā*, *tayyogo mayyogo* ti ca. 42
 || Etthāha: kiṃ ettakam eva *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* rūpaṃ udāhu
 aññam pi atthi ti. | Atthi *te me* icc ādini. | Yadi evaṃ, kasmā
 15 padamālā viṣuṃ na vuttā ti. | Avacane kāraṇam atthi; atr'
 idaṃ kāraṇam:

te me vo no ti rūpāni parāni pādato^e yato,
 tato nāmikapantisu na tu vuttāni tāni me. 43
 Ettha ca *mayam-me-vo-nosaddānaṃ* atthuddhāro vuccate, *te*-
 20 *saddassa* pana³ vutto va. Yasmā atthakathācariyā⁴ "*mayam*-
saddatthāne pi *mayāsaddo*, *mayāsaddatthāne* pi ca *mayam*-
saddo" icc eva vadanti, tasmā mayam pi tath' eva vadāma:
⁵*mayamsaddo* "*anuññātapatiññātā* tevijjā mayam asm' ubho"¹
 ti ādisu asmadatthe āgato, ⁷"Mayam nissāya Hemāya jātā
 25 Maṇḍosisūpagā"⁸ ti ettha paññattiyaṃ, ⁸"manomayā pitibhakkhā
sayampabhā" ti ādisu nibbattiatthe, bāhirena ⁹paccayena vinā
 manasā va nibbattā ti manomayā, ¹⁰"yan nūnāhaṃ . . . sabba-
 mattikāmayam kuṭikaṃ kareyyan" ti ādisu vikāratthe, ¹¹"dāna-
 mayam, silamayan" ti ādisu padapūraṇamatte, ¹²"piṭhan te
 30 sovaṇṇamayam ulāran" ti ettha vikāratthe padapūraṇamatte

¹ (289²⁴). ² (289²⁵). ³ (275³⁻¹⁴). ⁴ ***. ⁵ 290²²—291⁵ < Vva 10²⁻²¹.
⁶ Sn 594^{ab}. ⁷ *** (*vide n. g.*). ⁸ D I 17²¹. ⁹ = utu āhāra ca so athok
 apam¹, ns. ¹⁰ Vin III 41²⁶. ¹¹ Nett 50¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹² Vv 1^a.

^a B^{ns} Kabyādāse. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m dīpo. ^d ita CeBemns (*cf.* eti-
 māsam, Kc 63 *et* Chap *ad loc.*). ^e (B^m yato). ^f CeBe asmato, B^{ms} asma
 bho (ns *cit.* Pj ubho ti dve janā *et addit*: asma ubho pud phrat | bho kā²
 alup ma hut). ^g ita CeBemns; ns *add.*: jātā maṇḍo pi supabhā laṇ² rhi eñ¹;
leg. Mando(da)ri subhā (*vide* Vva 10³, *cf.* Rāmāyaṇa VII 12: 19 *etc.*).

vā daṭṭhabbo — yadā hi ¹suvaṇṇam eva sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā suvaṇṇassa vikāro sovaṇṇamayo ti vikāratthe *maya-*saddo daṭṭhabbo, nibbatti-atthe^a ti pi vattum vaṭṭati; yadā pana suvaṇṇena nibbattaṃ sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā sovaṇṇam eva sovaṇṇamayan ti padapūraṇamatte *mayasaddo* ²daṭṭhabbo. ⁵
³Mesaddo ⁴"kicchena me adhigataṃ halan dāni pakāsitaṃ" ti ādisu karaṇe āgato, mayā ti attho, ⁵"tassa me bhante Bhagavā samkhittena dhammaṃ desetū" ti ādisu sampadāne, mayhan ti attho ti vadanti, ⁶"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato" ti ādisu sāmīatthe, ¹⁰mamā ti attho ti vadanti. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

karaṇe sampadāne ca sāmīatthe ⁷ca āgato

mesaddo iti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā.

44

Ettha pana ṭhatvā atṭhakathācariyehi kate *te-mesaddānam* atthavivaraṇe vinicchayaṃ brūma ⁸tesam adhippāyappakāsana- ¹⁵vasena sotūnaṃ saṃsayasamugghātanatthaṃ^b. Tathā hi atṭhakathācariyā *te-mesaddānaṃ* sampadānatthavasena ⁹"tuyhaṃ, mayhan" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇesum, sāmīatthavasena pana ¹⁰"tava, mamā" ti. Evaṃ, yv āyaṃ tehi asaṃkarato niyamo dassito, so sātṭhakathe tepitake buddhavacane kuto labbhā; tathā hi ²⁰*te-mesaddatthavācaka* *tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃsaddā tava-mamasaddā* ca sampadāna-sāmīatthesu aniyamato pavattanti. Atr' ime payogā: ¹¹"idaṃ tuyhaṃ dadāmi tuyhaṃ vikappemi; ¹²tuyhaṃ maṃsena medena matthakena ca brāhmaṇa āhutiṃ pagga-hissāmi^c; ¹³esa hi tuyha^d pitā narasiho; ¹⁴tuyhaṃ pana mātā ²⁵kahan ti; ¹⁵mayhaṃ eva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ mayhaṃ eva sāvakānaṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ; ¹⁶na mayhaṃ bhariyā esā; ¹⁷assamo sukato mayhaṃ; ¹⁸sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ; ¹⁹tāta mayhaṃ mātu mukhaṃ aññādisaṃ tumhākaṃ

¹ (Vva 10¹). ² ns *add.*: I *mayapud* eñ¹ atthuddhāra nhuik saṅgahagā-thamālā ra kñ² I sui¹ chui ap eñ¹ || asmadatthe paññattiyāṃ nibbatti-vikāre pi ca | padapūraṇamattambī mayapsaddo pavattati ||. ³ 291¹⁶⁻¹⁹ < Vva 25¹²⁻²⁵.
⁴ Vin I 5⁸. ⁵ cf. S III 35⁸. ⁶ A I 258²⁴. ⁷ ns: *casaddā phrañ¹ padapūraṇa* kui yū. ⁸ = thui atṭhakathā-charā tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁹ (292⁹); Pj I 101²⁰ (Ja II 145²²; 148¹). ¹⁰ (292¹⁰); Pj I 101²². ¹¹ cf. Vin IV 122¹⁰⁻¹². ¹² J VI 527²²⁻²⁴ (*infra* 292²⁹). ¹³ Vjb *ad* Vin I 82² ("Narasīhagāthā"; cf. Ja I 89²⁷). ¹⁴ Ja III 511². ¹⁵ A I 160²⁵. ¹⁶ Cp II 4: 6^c. ¹⁷ Bv 2: 29^c. ¹⁸ Cp I 3: 8^c. ¹⁹ Ja III 503¹⁸.

a Bm o'ttho. b *ita* CeBm; Bcns^c o'samugghātanatthaṃ (= yuṃ mha² khrañ³ kui phyok khrañ² akyui³ āhā). c Bcns paggaheṣṣāmi. d Bm tuyhaṃ.

aññādisan ti^a; ¹mayhaṃ sāmiko idāni marissati; ²tava diyate;
³tava silāghate mama silāghate; ⁴pabbajjā mama ruccati;
⁵tava putto; ⁶ubho mātā pitā mamā" ti evaṃ aniyamato pa-
vattanti ti^a. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ hi Yamakamahātherena catutthi-
5 chaṭṭhināṃ anaññārūpattaṃ vuttaṃ: "catutthi-chaṭṭhināṃ sab-
battha anaññāṃ, tatiyā-pañcamināṃ bahuvacanañ cā" ti. || Yadi
evaṃ, aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁷"namo te purisājañña; ⁸namo te bhū-
dhavir' atthū" ti ādisu *tuyhaṃsaddassa* vasena sampadāne,
⁹tuyhan ti hi attho; ¹⁰"kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ"
10 ti ādisu sāmiatthe, ¹¹"tavā ti hi attho" ti ādini vadantā 'ayut-
taṃ saṃvaṇṇanaṃ saṃvaṇṇesun' ti pi 'passitabbaṃ na pas-
siṃsū' ti pi ¹²āpajjanti ti. | Yuttaṃ yeva te saṃvaṇṇayimsu
passitabbañ ca passisṃsu; tathā hi te 'saddasattham pi ekade-
sato sāsanaṇukūlaṃ hoti' ti paresam anukampāya saddasatthato
15 nayaṃ gahetvā sampadānatthavasena *te-mesaddānaṃ* ¹³"tuy-
haṃ, mayhan" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇayimsu, sāmiatthavasena pana
¹⁴"tava, mamā" ti; saddasatthe hi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sab-
bathā visadisāni, sāsane pana sadisāni, tasmā sāsane sāmāñ-
ñena pavattāni catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni saddasatthe visesepa pa-
20 vattehi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpehi samānagatikāni katvā paresam
anukampāya sampadānatthe *tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃsaddānaṃ* pavat-
tiniyamo, sāmiatthe ca *tava-mamasaddānaṃ* pavattiniyamo
dassito — yasmā pana paresam anukampāya ayaṃ niyamo,
tasmā karuṇāy' evāyaṃ 'parādhō^b na aṭṭhakathācariyaṇaṃ,
25 ¹⁵tāya eva hi tehi evaṃ saṃvaṇṇanā katā ti. || Keci pan' ettha
evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho aṭṭhakathācariyehi saddanayaṃ
nissāya *te-mesaddānaṃ* sāmiatthe vattamānānaṃ "tava, mamā"
ti atthavacanena ¹⁶"tuyhaṃ maṃsena medena; ¹⁷na mayhaṃ
bhariyā esā" ti ādisu sāmivisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo das-
30 sito ti sakkā vattum, tathā saddanayañ ñeva nissāya *te-mie-*
saddānaṃ sampadānatthe vattamānānaṃ "tuyhaṃ, mayhan"
ti atthavacanena ¹⁸"bhattaṃ tava na ruccati; ⁴pabbajjā mama
ruccati" ti ādisu pi sampadānavisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo

¹ ***. ² (cf. § 346). ³ Kev 279. ⁴ J VI 18^o. ⁵ Dhpa III 181²². ⁶ Cp
III 5: 6^b (: III 4: 8^a). ⁷ Sn 544^a. ⁸ SI 50²⁹. ⁹ Vva 9¹¹. ¹⁰ J IV 52²⁸. ¹¹ Vva 9¹².
¹² ns: iti pi doso(1) | sañ lañ³-koñ³ || āpajjanti | kun eñ¹ ||. ¹³ (291¹⁷). ¹⁴ (291¹⁸).
¹⁵ ns: tāya eva | thui karuṇā kroñ¹ sā lhyañ ||. ¹⁶ (291²³). ¹⁷ (291²⁷). ¹⁸ ***.

^a B^c om. ti. ^b ita C^eBem (ns: ayaṃ aparādhō | I aprac tañ³).

dassito ti sakkā vattun ti. | Na sakkā · gāthāsu viya cuṇṇiya-
 padatṭhāne pi *tuyhaṃ-mayhaṃ-tava-mamasaddānaṃ* aniyamena
 dvisu atthesu pavattanato; na hi idise ṭhāne gāthāyaṃ vā
 cuṇṇiyapadatṭhāne vā vibhattivipallāso icchitabbo, ¹"tassa raj-
 jassāhaṃ^a bhūto; ²kim nu kho ahaṃ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi" ⁵
 ti ādisu yeva pana ṭhānesu icchitabbo; yadi saddanayaṃ nis-
 sāya ³"tuyhaṃ maṃsena medenā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso
 icchitabbo siyā, ⁴"brāhmaṇassa piyaputtadāraṃ^b adāsi; ⁵brāh-
 maṇassa pitā adā[sī]" ti ādisu pi saddanayaṃ nissāya 'brāhma-
 ṇāyā' ti ādinā vibhattivipallāsatto vacaniyo siyā · catutthi- ¹⁰
 chaṭṭhīrūpānaṃ satthe visuṃ vacanato. || Evañ ca sati ko doso
 ti ce, | atth' eva doso; ⁶yasmā dānayoge^c vā *namoyoge* vā
āyādesasahitāni catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sātṭhakathe tepitake bud-
 dhavacane nūpalabbhanti, tasmā 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti ādinā vibhat-
 tivipallāsattavacane ayaṃ ⁷doso yadidaṃ avijjamānaggaha- ¹⁵
 ṇaṃ; yasmā pana idisesu ṭhānesu vibhattivipallāsakaraṇaṃ
 sāvajjaṃ, tasmā ⁸"tuyhaṃ maṃsena medenā" ti ādisu pi vi-
 bhattivipallāso na icchitabbo, catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni hi anaññāni
 dissanti: ⁹*purisassa adāsi · purisassa dhaṇaṃ; brāhmaṇānaṃ*
adāsi · brāhmaṇānaṃ santakaṇ ti, tathā hi pāvācane *sa-ṇaṃ* ²⁰
 saddā sampadāna-sāmiatthesu sāmāññena pavattanti, tappa-
 vatti ¹⁰"aggassa dātā medhāvi" ti ādisu payogesu^d dīpetabbā.
 "Aggassa dātā medhāvi" ti ettha hi *aggassā* ti ayaṃ saddo
 yadā kiriyāpaṭiggahaṇaṃ paṭicca sampadānatthe pavattati, tadā
 aggassa ratanattayassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati; yadā pana ²⁵
 kiriyāṃ paṭicca kammabhūte sāmīatthe pavattati, tadā aggassa
 deyyadhammassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati. Evaṃ sab-
 bathā pi vibhattivipallāso^e tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti ti. Tathā
 saddanayaṃ nissāya 'sampadānavacanaṃ' ti tumhehi daḥhaṃ
 gāhitassa *mayhaṃsaddassa* sāmīatthavasena paṇṇattiyāṃ das- ³⁰
 sanato vibhattivipallāso tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ na hot' eva^f; tathā

¹ J VI 17¹. ² M I 246²⁷. ³ (291²³). ⁴ Ja VI 547¹², cf. Mil 281⁹ 281¹⁰
 281²⁷. ⁵ J VI 577¹, ⁶ (Mil 284¹⁷). ⁷ (132¹² sqq). ⁸ ns *add.*: sutahāni-asutapari-
 kappadosa rok eñ¹ hū lui. ⁹ Rūp 86 *et* 92. ¹⁰ It 89² = A II 35⁹.

^a *ita* CeBem (J *metr.*: rajjass' ahaṃ). ^b *ita* CeBm (cf. Mil); B^ens ⁰put-
 tadānaṃ (= Ja). ^c (Bm dānatogesu). ^d CeB^ens ādīhi payogehi. ^e B^ens
om. vibhatti-. ^f B^ens hotv eva.

- hi ¹"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pakkam pipphalim^a āruyha mayham^b mayhan ti kandati" ti ettha mayhako ti ekāya sakuṇajātiyā nāmaṃ, so hi loluppacāritāya "idaṃ pi mayham idaṃ pi^c mayhan" ti kāyati ravati ti mayha-ko ti
- 5 vuccati · *mayhasaddūpapadassa* ²"ke re ge sadde" ti dhātussa vasena. Atrāyaṃ padasodhanā: yadi *tuyham-mayhamsaddā* dhuvam sampadānatthe, *tava-mamasaddā* ca sāmīatthe bhavēyyum, evaṃ sante lokavohārakusalena sabbaññunā tassa sakuṇassa *mayhako* ti paṇṇatti na vattabbā siyā · anantogadha-
- 10 sampadānatthattā, antogadhasāmyatthattā pana 'mamako' icc eva paññatti vattabbā siyā. || Ettha pi^d *mayhako* ti idaṃ vibhattivipallāsavasena vuttan ti ce, | na · paṇṇattivisaye vibhattivipariṇāmassa atthānattā anavakāsattā; api c' ettha *mayham-saddo* sarūpato vibhatyantabhāve na tiṭṭhati · *kasaddena* eka-
- 15 padattūpagamanato — evaṃ sante pi *mayhako* ti ayaṃ sakuṇavisesavācako saddo paccattavacanabhāve^e tthito yeva isakam sāmīattham pi jotayati *Sujampati-rājapurisasaddā* viya; iminā pi kāraṇena vibhattivipallāso tumbhākam saraṇam na hoti. Iti *mayhako* ti paṇṇattiyam vattamānassa padāvayava-
- 20 bhūtassa *mayhasaddassa* avipallāsavacanalesena *tuyham-tava-mamasaddesu* pi vibhattivipallāso na icchitabbo ti siddham. Tasmā atthakathācariyehi sampadāna-sāmīatthesu sāmāññena pavattānam pi samānānam *tuyham-mayham-tava-mamasaddānam* saddanayaṃ nēva nissāya paresam anukampāya vuttappa-
- 25 kāro niyamo dassito ti avagantabbam. Icc evaṃ
tuyham^f mayhan t' ime sadde sampadāne garū vadum^g,
tava mamā ti sāmimhi nayam ādāya satthato^h; 45
 evaṃ sante pi etesaṃ niyamo n' atthi pāliyam,
 koci tesam viseso ca diṭṭho amhehi, tam suṇa: 46
 30 sāmīyattha-sampadānatthā sambhavanti yāhin duve

¹ J III 301²⁵⁻²⁶ (*supra* 260²⁸). ² (206²²); ns: nok anak nhuik ke-dhāt phrañ¹ pri² sañ¹ ce || re-dhāt phrañ¹ asui¹ pri² am¹ nañ² hū mū | kvi-paccañ² sak rve¹ || rādi no [Kc 541] hū so yogavibhāga phrañ¹ pri² ce || vā | kvi-paccañ² sak rve¹ | kaakkharā la rve¹ pri² ce || ge-dhāt nhuik kulūpako [Kev 20; Sd § 77] kai¹ sui¹ pri² ce ||.

^a ita Ce; B^m pipphalim. ^b B^m mayha (= J). ^c B^e om. ^d B^m hi. ^e (B^m obhāve na < 294¹⁴). ^f B^e om. *tuyham* . . . satthato 294²⁶⁻²⁷. ^g ns: avadum | chui kun eñ¹ || cf. 301²⁶.

tuyhaṃ mayhaṃ t' ime saddā, te payogā na dullabhā; 47
tava mamā t' ime saddā pāyā^a sāmimhi vattare,
 sampadāne yaḥiṃ honti, te payogā pan' appakā: 48
tavato mamato mayhaṃ-tuyhaṃsaddā va sāsane
 pāthe nekasahassamhi sāmīatthe pavattare ti. 49 5

Sabbā pi imā nītiyo paramasukhumā sududdasā virajātinā^b
 sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

¹*Vo-nosaddesu* pana *vosaddo* paccatta-upayoga-karaṇa-
 sampadāna-sāmivacana-padapūraṇesu dissati; ²"kacci ... vo A-
 nuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā" ti ādisu hi paccatte dissati, 10
³"gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo" ti ādisu upayoge, ⁴"na
 vo mama santike vatthabban" ti ādisu karaṇe, ⁵"Vanapattha-
 pariyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi" ti ādisu sampadāne,
⁶"sabbesaṃ vo Sāriputtā subhāsitan" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ⁷"ye
 hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyakammantā" ti ādisu padapūraṇa- 15
 matte. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
 sāmiṣṣa vacane c' eva tath' eva padapūraṇe

imesu chasu^c thānesu *vosaddo* sampavattati. 50

Nosaddo paccattōpayoga-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmivacanāvadhā- 20
 raṇa-*nusaddatthesu* paṭisedhe nipātamatte ca vattati; ayaṃ hi
⁸"gāmaṃ no gaccheyyāmā" ti ettha paccatte dissati, ⁹"mā
 no aṭṭha vikantimso rañño sūdā mahānase" ti ādisu upayoge,
¹⁰"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanan" ti ādisu karaṇe,
¹¹"saṃvibhajetha no rajjenā" ti ādisu sampadāne, ¹²"satthā no 25
 Bhagavā anupatto" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ¹³"na no samaṃ
 atthi tathāgatenā" ti ettha avadhāraṇe, ¹⁴"abhijānāsi no tvaṃ
 mahārājā" ti ettha ¹⁵*nusaddatthe*, pucchāyan ti pi vattum va-
 ṭṭati, ¹⁶"subhāsitañ ñeva bhāseyya no ca dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇe"
 ti ādisu paṭisedhe, ¹⁷"na no sabhāyaṃ na karonti kiñci" ti 30
 ādisu nipātamatte. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

¹ 295⁸⁻¹⁶ < Ps I 18¹⁴⁻²³; Ita ad It 1⁶. ² M I 206¹². ³ M I 457¹⁰. ⁴ M I 457¹¹. ⁵ M I 104²². ⁶ M I 219²⁰ (*supra* 270³). ⁷ M I 17¹¹. ⁸ (Kev 151, Sd § 330).
⁹ J V 368¹⁵. ¹⁰ J VI 163²⁵. ¹¹ D II 233¹⁴. ¹² M I 205²¹ = Vin I 351¹. ¹³ Khp VI 3^c. ¹⁴ D I 51²¹. ¹⁵ ns *cit.* ahoṣiṃ nu kho ahaṃ [M I 8⁴]. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ ***.

a *ita* C^cBemns (= myā³ so ā³ phrañ¹). b = sañ¹ so akroñ³ phrañ¹ phrac
 so sabho rhi so sū sañ, ns; B^m dhīrajatīna(?). c B^m om.

paccatte cūpayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
sāmy-āvadhāraṇe c' eva *nos*saddatthe nivāraṇe
tathā nipātamattamhi *nos*saddo sampavattati. 51

Idāni sabbanāmānaṃ yathārahaṃ saṃkhittena missakapa-
5 damālā vuccate:

Yo so · ye te, yaṃ taṃ · ye te, yena tena sesaṃ vitthāre-
tabbaṃ. Yā sā · yā tā, yaṃ taṃ · yā tā, yāya tāya sesaṃ
vitthāretabbaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ · yāni tāni sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.
Iminā nayena liṅgattayayojanā kātabbā.

10 Eso so · ele te; ayaṃ so · ime te; so ayaṃ · te ime ti ādinā
yathāpayogaṃ padamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi ¹"yo so Bha-
gavā sayambhū anācariyako; ²ete te^a bhikkhave ubho ante
anupagamma majjhima paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā;
³ayaṃ so sārathi eti" ti evamādayo vicittapayogā dissanti. Iti
15 sabbanāmikapadānaṃ missakapadamālā yojetabbā.

Mayā Sabbatthasiddhassa sāsane sabbadassino
sabbattha sāsane suṭṭhu kosallatthāya sotunaṃ 52

asabbanāmanāmehi sabbanāmapadehi ve
saha sabbāni vuttāni sabbanāmāni pantito; 53

20 etesu katayogānaṃ sukhumatthavijānaṃ
akicchapāṭivedhena bhavissati, na saṃsayo. 54

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbanāma-taṃ-
25 sadisaṇāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma dvādasamo^b
paricchedo.

XIII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi saṃkhyānāmikapantiyo
bhūdhātujehi rūpehi aññehi c' upayojitum. 1

Yā hi sā ⁴hetthā amhehi *eka dvī ti catu* icc etesaṃ saṃkhyā-
30 sabbanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālā kathitā, taṃ ṭhapetvā idha
asabbanāmānaṃ *pañca-cha-sattā* dinaṃ saṃkhyānāmānaṃ nā-
mikapadamālā *bhūdhātum* ayehehi aññehi ca rūpehi yojanattam
vuccate:

¹ Nidd I 457¹⁷. ² S V 421⁶, Vin I 10¹⁴. ³ J VI 19²². ⁴ (283¹⁵—288²⁰).

^a ita C^eB^m (= S); Vin: kho; B^e(ns) om te. ^b B^m ekādasamo.

Pañca, pañcahi pañcabhi, pañcannaṃ, pañcasu sattannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena ñeyyaṃ, pañca bhūtā · pañca abhibhavitāro · pañca purisā · pañca bhūmiyo · pañca kaññāyo · pañca bhūtāni · pañca cīlāni ti ādinā sabbattha yojetabbaṃ.

Cha, chahi chabhi, channaṃ, chasu, — chassū ti pi, ¹"chassu 5 loko samuppanno chassu^a kubbati^b santhavan" ti hi pālī.

Satta, sattahi sattabhi, sattannaṃ, sattaṃ; aṭṭha, aṭṭhahi aṭṭhabhi, aṭṭhannaṃ, aṭṭhasu; nava, navahi navabhi, navannaṃ, navasu; dasa, dasahi dasabhi, dasannaṃ, dasasu. Evaṃ *ekā-dasa · dvādasa bārasa · terasa tedasa telasa^c · catuddasa 10 cuddasa · pañcadasa pañnarasa^d · soḷasa sattarasa.*

Aṭṭhārasa, — aṭṭhārasahi aṭṭhārasabhi, aṭṭhārasannaṃ, aṭṭhārasasu. Sabbam etaṃ bahuvacanavasena gahetabbaṃ.

Ekūnavīsati — ekūnavīsaṃ icc api^e, *ekūnavīsāya, ekūnavīsāyaṃ; ekūnavīsati bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, ekūnavīsaṃ bhikkhū pas-* 15 *sati — evaṃ kaññāyo cīlāni* ti ca ādinā yojetabbaṃ^f, *ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūhi dhammo desilo · ekūnavīsāya kaññāhi kataṃ · ekūnavīsāya cīttehi kataṃ, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūnaṃ cīvaraṃ deti · ekūnavīsāya kaññānaṃ dhanam deti · ekūnavīsāya cīttānaṃ ruccati, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūhi apeti — evaṃ kaññāhi 20 cīttehi, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūnaṃ santakaṃ — evaṃ kaññānaṃ cīttānaṃ, ekūnavīsāyaṃ bhikkhusu patīṭṭhitaṃ — evaṃ kaññāsu cīttesū* ti yojetabbaṃ. *Ekūnavīsati, ekūnavīsatiṃ, ekūnavīsatiyā ekūnavīsatiyaṃ.*

Visati, visatiṃ, visatiyā, visatiyaṃ; vīsa^g, vīsaṃ, vīsāya, 25 *visāyaṃ.* Tathā *ekavīsa · dvāvīsa bāvīsa · tevīsa catuvīsa* icc ādisu pi.

Tiṃsa, tiṃsaṃ, tiṃsāya, tiṃsāyaṃ; cattālisa, cattālisaṃ, cattālīsāya, cattālīsāyaṃ, — cattārisa icc ādi pi; *paññāsa, paññāsaṃ, paññāsāya, paññāsāyaṃ, — pañṇāsa, pañṇāsaṃ,* 30 *pañṇāsāya, pañṇāsāyaṃ; saṭṭhi, saṭṭhiṃ, saṭṭhiyā, saṭṭhiyaṃ; sattati, sattatiṃ, sattatiyā, sattatiyaṃ, — saltari* icc ādi pi; *asīti, asītiṃ, asītiyā, asītiyaṃ; navutī, navutīṃ, navutiyā, navu-* *tiyaṃ.*

¹ Sn 169ab.

^a Ce Be chasu. ^b Bens krubbati. ^c Bemns telasa. ^d Ce pañnarasa. ^e (Be icc ādi pi). ^f Bm ad. ti. ^g Bm vīsati.

Itthañ ca aññathā pi saṃkhyārūpāni gahetabbāni · *ekūna-visēhi ekūnavīsānaṃ channavuttinaṃ* ti ca ādinā pi saṃkhyārūpānaṃ katthaci dassanato. Keci saddasatthavidū *ūnavīsati-saddaṃ sabbadā* pi ekavacanantam itthiliṅgam eva payuñjanti.
 5 Keci ¹*visatī*ādayo ā *navutī* ekavacanantā itthiliṅgā" ti vadanti. Keci panāhu:

²saddā^a saṃkhyeyya-saṃkhāsu ekatte^b *visatī*ādayo saṃkhatthe^c dvi-bahuttamhi, tā tu cā *navutī* tthiyo ti. 2
 Ettha dvivacanam chaḍḍetabbam · buddhavacane tadabhāvato.
 10 Sabbesam pi ca tesam yathāvuttavacanam kiñci pālippadesam patvā yujjati, kiñci pana patvā na yujjati · *visati visam* · *visa*^d icc ādinam [hi]^e saṃkhatthānaṃ^f saddānaṃ bahuvacanapayogavasena pi pāliyaṃ dassanato, ³Kaccāyane ca yovacanavasena^g sambhūtarūpavantatādassanato; tasmā yathāsambhavaṃ yathā-
 15 pāvacanañ ca itthiliṅgabhāve tesam ekavacanantatā veditabbā *atthi-natthi*saddānaṃ viya.

*Atthi-natthi*saddā hi nipātattā ekatthe^h piⁱ bavhattheⁱ pi pavattanti: ⁴"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthi; ⁵n' atthi attasamam pemaṃ; ⁶n' atthi . . . samaṇabrāhmaṇā"^k ti ādisu. Aliṅgatte
 20 pi pan' etesaṃ katthaci itthiliṅgabhāvo diṭṭho; Abhidhamme hi Dhammasenāpatinā anudhammacakkavattinā^m vohārakusalena vohārakusalasādhakenaⁿ ⁷"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti ekavacanantam itthiliṅgarūpaṃ dassitam. Tasmā *visati visatim* icc ādinam pi yathāsambhavaṃ yathāpāvacanañ ca itthi-
 25 liṅgabhāve ekavacanantatā veditabbā. || Tatth' eke ⁸*hetuyā adhipatīyā* ti ca idam liṅgavipallāsavasena gahetabbam maññanti. | Tammativasena 'hetumhi adhipatimhi' ti pulliṅgabhāvo paṭipādetabbo, hetupaccaye adhipatipaccaye icc ev' attho, atha vā *hetuyā adhipatīyā* ti dvayam idam itthiliṅgarūpapaṭibhā-
 30 gam pulliṅgarūpan ti gahetabbam · *hetuyo jantuyo* ti ādinam itthiliṅgarūpapaṭibhāgānaṃ pulliṅgarūpānam pi vijjamānattā; *atthiyā natthiyā* ti idam pana liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttan ti

¹ (cf. 216³⁷). ² (cf. 301²⁶⁻³¹). ³ Kc 391. ⁴ Dh p 62^a. ⁵ S I 6¹⁹. ⁶ D I 55¹⁹.

⁷ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84¹⁰. ⁸ Tikapaṭṭhāna 84⁷.

^a C^e(ns) sadā. ^b = ekavuc nhuik, ns. ^c = saṃkhyā anak nhuik, ns. ^d cf. 297²²; Bm *visam*, C^eB^ens *tiṃsa*. ^e Bm ti. ^f Bm *samatt(h)ānaṃ*. ^g B^ens *yovacana-* (om. -vasena). ^h ekatte? ⁱ Bm om.; B^ens *bahutt(h)e*. ^k Bm *brāhmaṇā samaṇā*. ^m B^ens om. ⁿ ita C^eB^{em}ns (o: o^okosalla^o *veī* o^okusalatā^o; = vohāra nhuik limmā sañ eñ¹ aphrac kui pri² ce sa phrañ¹, ns).

na gahetabbam · *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* alingabhedattā, na hi *atthi-natthisaddā* tisu līngesu ekassa^a pi antogadhā. Etesu hi *atthisaddo* ākhyāta-nipātavasena bhijjati · ¹"atthi santi^b sam-vijja(n)ti; ²atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi" ti ādisu, *natthisaddo* pana nipāto yeva. Icc evaṃ *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* nipātānaṃ ca līnga-⁵ vacanavasena kathanam na yujjati · itthilīngādivasena ekattādivasena ca appavattanato; vuttaṃ ca: ³"sadisam tisu līngesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu vacanesu ca sabbesu yaṃ na vyeti, tad avyayan" ti. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho ⁴"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā" ti vacanato *atthisaddo* paṭhamāyā vibhat-¹⁰ tiyā yutto; evaṃ sante kasmā "sadisam tisu līngesū" ti ādi vuttan ti. | Saccaṃ, *atthisaddo* paṭhamāyā vibhattiyā yutto, tathā *natthisaddo* · *atthisaddassa* vacanalesena gahetabbattā yugālapadattā ca; idaṃ pana "sadisam tisu līngesū" ti ādi vacanam · upasagga-nipātasamkhāte asaṃkhyāsadde sandhāya¹⁵ vuttam, na ekekaṃ asaṃkhyāsaddam sandhāya. Tathā hi "asaṃkhyā" ti ca "avyayā" ti ca laddhavohāresu upasagga-nipātesu upasaggā sabbe pi sabbavibhattivacanakā, nipātānaṃ pana ekacce paṭhamādisu yathārahaṃ vibhattiyuttā, ekacce avibhattiyuttā. Tattha, ye yadaggena vibhattiyuttā, te tad-²⁰ aggena tabbacanakā; upasagga-nipātesu hi paccekam 'idaṃ nāma vacanan' ti laddhum na sakkā. Sabbasaṅgāhakavasena pana "sadisam tisu līngesū" ti ādi pubbācariyehi vuttam. Kaccāyanācariyena pi imam ev' attham sandhāya ⁵"sabbāsam āvusopasagganipātādihi cā" ti vuttam; na hi āvusosaddato²⁵ sabbā pi vibhattiyo labbhanti, atha kho ālapanatthavācakattā ekavacanika-anekavacanikā paṭhamāvibhattiyo yeva labbhanti. Ayam asmākaṃ khanti. || Keci pana sabbehi^c nipātehi sabba-vibhattilopam vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbam · ⁴"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā; ⁶divā bhiyyo namo icc ete pa-³⁰ ṭhamāyā ca dutiyāyā cā" ti ādivacanato, padapūraṇamattānaṃ ca avibhattiyuttānaṃ ⁷"atha khalu vata vatha"^d icc ādinam nipātānaṃ vacanato. || Etthā pi siyā: nanu ca bho

¹ cf. Nidd I 100¹². ² Pān II 2: 24, vart. 21. ³ Mahābhāṣya ad Paṇ I 1: 38 vart. 6 (Sd C^e 790²⁴). ⁴ Rūp C^e p. 89⁹ (Sd C^e 784¹² cf. 782¹). ⁵ Kc 221.

⁶ Rūp C^e p. 89¹² (Sd C^e 784¹⁷). ⁷ Rūp C^e p. 88²⁴⁻³² (Sd C^e 782¹⁹).

^a B^ens ekasmim. ^b (B^m ad. na). ^c B^ens ad. pi. ^d B^mns catha (vatha M III 129³² teste Sd C^e 782²⁴).

avibhattiyuttānam pi nipātānam sambhavato *atthi-natthisaddā-*
 nam avibhattiko niddeso katabbo, atha kimattham ¹"atthiyā
 nava natthiyā navā" ti savibhattiko niddeso kato ti. | Sabbathā
 vibhattihi vinā atthassa niddisitum asakkuṇeyyattā ti. || Yadi^a
 5 evam, ²"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā" ti vacanato
atthi-natthisaddā luttāya paṭhamāyā vibhattiyā vasena paṭha-
 māvibhattikā yeva niddisitabbā; evam akatvā kasmā sattamy-
 antavasena "atthiyā, natthiyā" ti niddiṭṭhā ti. | Saccam *atthi-*
natthisaddā paṭhamāvibhattiyuttā yeva niddisitabbā, tathā pi
 10 'atthipaccaye nava natthipaccaye navā' ti etass' atthassa pari-
 dipane paṭhamāyā okāso n' atthi, sattamiyā yeva pana atthi,
 tasmā ¹"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti vuttam. Iti *atthiyā-*
natthiyāsaddānam sattamyantabhāve siddhe yeva tatiyā-catutthi-
 pañcamī-chaṭṭhiyantabhāvo pi siddho yeva hoti. Tasmā *atthi-*
 15 *bhāvo atthitā* ti ādisu pi 'atthiyā bhāvo atthibhāvo, natthiyā^b
 bhāvo^b natthibhāvo, atthiyā bhāvo atthitā' ti ādinā samāsa-
 taddhitaviggaho avassam icchitabbo. Yad idam amhehi vut-
 tam, tam 'pāliyā virujjhati' ti na vattabbam · pālinayānusārena
 vuttattā ti. || Evam hotu, kasmā bho "atthiyā, natthiyā" ti
 20 itthiliṅganiddeso kato, nanu nipātōpasaggā aliṅgabhedā ti.
 | Saccam, idam pana ṭhānam atīva sukhamaṃ; tathā pi pubbā-
 cariyānubhāvañ ñeva nissāya vinicchayaṃ brūma. Yathā^c hi
visati icc ādinam saṃkhyāsaddānam sarūpato adabbavācakatte
 pi dabbavācakānam *lutā-matī^d-ratti-itthi-yāgu-vadhūsaddānam*
 25 viya itthiliṅgabhāvo saddasatthavidūhi anumato, evam adabba-
 vācakatte pi *atthi-natthisaddānam* katthaci itthiliṅgabhāvo sad-
 dhammavidūhi anumato; tenāha āyasmā Dhammasenāpati ¹"at-
 thiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti. Atha vā *atthiyā natthiyā* ti
 imāni liṅgabhāvavinimmuttāni^e 'sattamiyantāni nipātapadāni
 30 ti pi gahetabbāni. Na ettha codetabbam 'evarūpāni nipātapā-
 dāni pubbācariyehi vuttāni na santi, tasmā chaḍḍetabbam idam
 vacanan' ti; pāvacanasmim hi garūhi aniddiṭṭhāni pi anekavi-
 hitāni nipātapadāni sandissanti. Nā pi *hetuyā adhipatiyā at-*
thiyā natthiyā ti evamādisu 'apasaddā ime' ti virodho uppāde-

¹ (298²³). ² (299²⁴).

^a B^m Yam. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m Tathā. ^d ita CeB^m; (ns -matī-). ^e B^e ns
 liṅgabhāvavimuttāni.

tabbo; na hi acinteyyānubhāvena pāramitāpuññena nipphan-
nena anāvaraṇaññena sabbam^a ñeyyamaṇḍalam hatthatale
¹āmalakam viya paccakkham katvā passato buddhassa vacane
aññesam †vācāvippalāpo^b avassam sambhavatī^c ti. || Nanu ca
bho *hetuyā adhipatiyā atthiyā natthiyā* ti ca idam Sāriputta- 5
ttheravacanam · tena nikkhattattā, tathāgatena hi Tāvatiṃsa-
bhavane desitakāle imāni padāni na santi; evam sante kasmā
"buddhavacanān" ti vadathā ti. | Buddhavacanam yeva nāma,
āyasmato hi Sāriputtassa tathāgatena ²nayo dinno, tenā pi
pabhinnaṇaṇḍasambhidena ³satthukappena aggasāvakena satthu 10
santikā nayaṃ labhivā vyaññanam suropitam katam, sabbe pi
hi paṭisambhidappattā ariyā dunniruttim na vadanti · niruttipa-
bhedasmiṃ sukusalattā; tasmā aññesam avisayo esa ariyānam
vohāro ti datṭhabbam^d.

Idāni *satādinam* nāmikapadamālā vuccate: 15

*Satam · satāni satā, satam · satāni sale^e, satena · salehi
salebhi, satassa satānam, satā satasmā satamhā · salehi
salebhi, satassa satānam, sale satasmiṃ satamhi · satesu.*

Evam *sahassam* *sahassāni* ti yojetabbam. *Dasasahassam sata-
sahassam dasasatasahassan* ti etthā pi es' eva nayo. Ayam 20
pan' ettha payogo: *satam bhikkhū · satam itthiyo · satam cit-
tāni*, ⁴"bhikkhūnam satam" · *itthinam satam · cittānam satam.*
Sahassādisu pi es' eva nayo. Itthañ ca aññathā pi saddarū-
pāni bhavanti: *koḷi · koḷi koḷiyo rattinayena* ñeyyam.

⁵*Ekappabhutito yāva dasakā yā pavattati* 25
saṃkhā, tāva sā^f saṃkheyyappadhānā ti ⁶*garū vadum*, 3
⁶*visatito yāva satā yā saṃkhā, tāva sā pana*
saṃkhappadhānā saṃkheyyappadhānā ti ca vaṇṇayum, 4

api ca

⁶*visato yāva koḷi yā saṃkhā, tāva hi sā khalu* 30
saṃkhappadhānā saṃkheyyappadhānā cā ti niddise. 5

¹ ns *cit.* M III 101¹⁻², et *add.*: atthi natthī t' ime saddā nipātesu yath' icchitā | tathā nāmikabhāve pi, Paṭṭhāne pana nāmiko ||. ² (As 1¹⁰ devānam desetvā, nayato puna therassa . . . cf. 274 n. 6). ³ (M I 150²⁷). ⁴ (307⁶). ⁵ *hinc* Mg-pp *ad* Mg I 34. ⁶ (cf. Uda 428²⁰, *infra* 302¹⁸).

^a Bm sabba(ñ?). ^b Bm vācāvippalāpo (o: oṇipallāso); = caka² yon yam² mrañ tam³ khrañ³, ns. ^c ns labbhati. ^d Ce datṭhabbo. ^e Bm satā. ^f Mg-pp: tā saṃkhyā tāva (*metr.*). ^g (cf. 294²⁶); Mg-pp: vidum.

Tathā hi ¹"asiti koṭiyo hitvā hiraññassābhipabbajin" ti ²"khiṇṇasavā vitamālā samimso satakoṭiyo" ti ca pāli dissati.

- Imasmim pana thāne sabbesam samkhāsaddarūpanam pakatikaraṇena viññūnam sukhumaññapaṭilābhattham sātthakatham 5 tham Udānapālippadesam aññāñ ca pālippadesam aṭṭhakathāvacanañ ca āharitvā dassayissāmi: ³"Yesam kho Visākhe satam piyāni satam tesam dukkhāni, yesam navuti piyāni navuti tesam dukkhāni, yesam asiti || la || yesam sattati, yesam saṭṭhi, yesam paññāsam, yesam cattārisam, yesam tiṃsam^a, yesam kho Visākhe 10 visam^a piyāni visati tesam dukkhāni, yesam^b dasa^b, yesam nava, yesam^c aṭṭha, yesam satta, yesam cha, yesam pañca, yesam cattāri^c, yesam tiṇi, yesam dve, yesam ekaṃ piyam tesam ekaṃ dukkhan" ti. ⁴"Tattha satam piyāni ti satam piyāyitabbavatthūni, satam piyan ti pi^b keci paṭhanti; ettha ca, 15 yasmā ekato paṭṭhāya yāva *dasa* tāva samkhā samkheyyappadhānā, tasmā "yesam dasa piyāni dasa tesam dukkhāni" ti ādinā pāli āgatā; keci pana "yesam dasa piyānam dasa tesam dukkhanan" ti ādinā paṭhanti, tam na sundaram; yasmā pana *visati* to paṭṭhāya yāva *satam* tāva samkheyyappadhānā samkhappad- 20 dhānā ca, tasmā tatthā pi samkheyyappadhānam yeva gahetvā "yesam kho Visākhe satam piyāni, satam tesam dukkhāni" ti ādinā pāli āgatā; sabbesam pi ca "yesam ekaṃ piyam, ekan tesam dukkhan" ti pāṭho, na pana 'dukkhassā' ti, ekasmim hi pa[da]kkame ekarasā va (ekajjhāsaya ca) Bhagavato desanā 25 hoti^d; tasmā yathāvuttanayā va pāli veditabbā". Ayam tāva sātthakatho Udānapālippadeso. Idāni añño pālippadeso aṭṭhakathāpāṭhappadeso ca niyyate: ⁵"satam hatthi satam assā satam assatarirathā satam kaññāsahassāni āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā ekassa padavitiḥārassa kalam n' agghanti soḷasin" ti pāli. 30 Ettha satam hatthi ti ādini visesitāni^e saḥassāni ti visesānam; tasmā *satamisaddam saḥassasaddena* yojetvā *hatthi* ti ādini^f pana upapadam katvā attho gahetabbo: hatthi satam saḥassāni, assā satam saḥassāni, assatarirathā satam saḥassāni, āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā kaññā satam saḥassāni, idam samkheyya-

¹ Ap 35^a. ² Bv 2: 199cd. ³ Ud 92^a-10. ⁴ Uda 428^a-21. ⁵ Vin II 156^a-2, cf. Vv 190a-f, 469a-f.

^a ita Ce Bem. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm om. yesam . . . cattāri. ^d Bm ad. ti. ^e = visesya pud tui¹, ns. ^f ns hatthiādinam.

ppadhānavasen' atthagahaṇaṃ. Saṃkhappadhānavasena pana
 ayam pi attho gahetabbo: hatthinaṃ satasahassaṃ, assānaṃ
 satasahassaṃ, assatarirathānaṃ satasahassaṃ, āmuttamaṇi-
 kuṇḍalānaṃ kañṇānaṃ satasahassaṃ ti. Ayan nayo aññesu pi
 idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹"Yojanānaṃ satān' ucco Himavā ⁵
 pañca pabbato" ti ayam aṭṭhakathāpāṭho. Ettha *pañcā* ti sad-
 daṃ *satasaddena* saddhiṃ yojetvā ²"sippikānaṃ satam n' atthi"
 ti ettha viya 'Himavā pabbato yojanānaṃ pañca satāni ucco'
 ti saṃkhāppadhānavasena attho gahetabbo, *pañca satāni* ti ca
 addhuno accantasamyogavasena upayogavacanāṃ; ayam nayo ¹⁰
 aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. *Satam* iti saddo ³"satam
 homi sahasaṃ homi" ti ādisu ekavacano, ⁴"ath' etth' eka-
 satam khatyā anuyantā yasassino" ti ādisu bahuvacano. Evaṃ
 sahasādinam pi ekavacana-bahuvacanatā labbhati. Tathā hi
⁵"bhiyyo, naṃ satasahassaṃ yakkhānaṃ payirupāsati" ti ettha ¹⁵
satahassaṃ ti ekavacanāṃ, ⁶"parosaṃsaṃ kho pan' assa puttā
 bhavissanti" ti ettha *saṃsaṃ* ti bahuvacanan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.
⁷"Kappe ca satasahassee caturo ca asaṃkhiye Amaraṃ nāma
 nagaraṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoraman" ti pāḷi. Ettha kappe ca
 satasahassee caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti sāmīatthe upayoga- ²⁰
 bahuvacanāṃ^a; tasmā mahākappānaṃ satasahassānaṃ catun-
 naṃ asaṃkhiyānaṃ^b matthake ti attho gahetabbo, 'matthake'
 ti c' ettha vacanaseso, kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ
 asaṃkhiyānaṃ^b matthake icc ev' attho. Ayam nayo aññesu
 pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁸"Kappe ca satasahassee caturo ²⁵
 ca asaṃkhiye etth' antare yaṃ caritaṃ sabban taṃ bodhipā-
 canan" ti pāḷi. Ettha kappe ti accantasamyogavasena upayoga-
 bahuvacanāṃ^a; satasahassee^c kappe ti *kappasaddasamban-*
dhenā cāyaṃ pulliṅganiddeso upayoganiddeso ca, samānādhikā-
raṇaṃ hi idaṃ kappasaddena; caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti ³⁰
accantasamyogavasena upayogabahuvacanāni, kassa pana asaṃ-
khiye ti: aññassa avuttattā kappassa ca vuttattā pakaraṇato
'kappānaṃ' ti ayam attho viññāyat' eva, na hi vuttaṃ vajjetvā
avuttassa kassaci gahaṇaṃ yuttan ti; kasaddo sampiṇḍanattho:

¹ Vm 206¹² (Pj II 443⁸) As 298²¹ Sp I 119¹⁸. ² J I 426⁹. ³ Vm 387². ⁴
 (Paṭis II 207¹⁹⁻²⁹). ⁵ J VI 397¹. ⁶ D II 257⁵. ⁷ D III 75³⁰. ⁸ Bv 2: 1a-d.
^a Cp I 1: 1a-d.

^a *ila* CeBemns. ^b Ce asaṃkheyyānaṃ. ^c Bm satam sahassee.

mahākappānaṃ caturo asaṃkheyye sataśahassee ca mahākappe
ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹"Ghaṭṭā
nekassahassāni kumbhinaṃ ca satā bahū" ti pāḷi. Ettha ghaṭṭā
ti ghaṭṭānaṃ, sāmiatthe hi idaṃ paccattavacanāṃ, ghaṭṭānaṃ
5 anekasahassāni icc ev' attho; kumbhinaṃ ca satā bahū ti
anekāni ca kumbhinaṃ satāni, ettha *nikāralopo* daṭṭhabbo.
Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ²"Dasavisa-
sahassānaṃ" dhammābhisamayo ahu ekadvinnāṃ abhisamayo
gaṇanāto asaṃkhiyo" ti pāḷi. Ettha dasavīsasahassānaṃ
10 ti dasasahassānaṃ viśasahassānaṃ ca, dhammābhisamayo ti
catusaccapaṭivedho, ekadvinnā ti sīsamattakathanāṃ, tena
ekassa c' eva dvinnāṃ ca, tiṇṇāṃ, catunnaṃ || la || dasannaṃ
ti ādinā nayeṇa asaṃkheyyo ti attho. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu
pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ³"Cattāri sataśahasāni chaḷa-
15 bhiññā mahiddhikā Dipaṃkaraṃ lokaviduṃ parivārenti sab-
badā" ti pāḷi. Ettha cattāri sataśahasāni ti idaṃ līṅga-
bhedavasena chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā ti imehi padehi sa-
mānādhikaraṇaṃ, idisesu hi ṭhānesu saṃkheyyavācako pi saddo
napuṃsako va hoti, tasmā cattāri sataśahasāni *zi* ca
20 chaḷabhiññā ti ca mahiddhikā ti ca etaṃ padattayaṃ samā-
nādhikaraṇaṃ; atha vā chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā ti 'chaḷa-
bhiññānaṃ mahiddhikānaṃ' ti sāmiatthe paccattavacanāṃ daṭ-
ṭhabbaṃ, imasmiṃ pan' atthe cattāri sataśahasāni ti
ayaṃ^b saṃkhyāvācāno bhavati. ⁴"Tiṇi sataśahasāni nāriyo
25 samalaṃkatā" ti ādisu pi ayaṃ nayo netabbo. ⁵"Tā ca satta-
satā bhariyā dāsyo satta satāni cā" ti pāḷi. Ettha satā ti
'satāni' ti napuṃsakavasena gaḥetabbaṃ na itthilīṅgavasena,
satā ti hi ⁶"pañca cittā vipākā" ti ādini viya napuṃsakarūpaṃ,
itthilīṅgabhūto hi *satasaddo* n' atthi tathā pullīṅgabhūto; yadi
30 ca dvilīṅgo *satasaddo* siyā, evañ ca satī *puriso kaññā* ti cā^c
okārantapullīṅga-ākārantitthilīṅgarūpehi pi bhavitabbaṃ, rūpa-
dvayam pi *satasaddassa* n' atthi, tena ñāyati: *satasaddo* ekan-
tanapuṃsako ti. || Nanu ca bho ⁷"tā devatā satta satā ulārā"
ti ettha *satasaddo* itthilīṅgo hutvā dissatī ti. | Na, napuṃsako

¹ Bv 2: 170ab (Bva). ² Bv 26: 8a-d. ³ Bv 2: 204a-d. ⁴ Bv 2: 209ab
(3: 27ab). ⁵ (202¹⁴). ⁶ Vibh 433²². ⁷ Tha (C^e 541⁹) ad Th 620-631.

^a CeBm dasavīsasah^o. ^b sic CeBemns. (= i pud sañ). ^c ita CeBemns.

yevā ti. || Nanu ca bho *devatāsaddena samānādhikaraṇo* ti. | Saccam samānādhikaraṇo, tathā pi napuṃsako yeva, idisesu hi saṃkhāvisayesu samānādhikaraṇabhāvo appamāṇo^a, tathā hi ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmim Isigilismim pabbate ciranivāsino^b ahesun" ti napuṃsakaliṅgena pulliṅgassa samānā-
dhikaraṇatā dissati; tasmā ²"tā devatā satta satā uḷārā" ti etthā pi 'satta satāni' ti napuṃsakabhāvo yevā ti^c avagantabbo. ³"Satta hatthisate datvā" ti ādisu pi *satasaddo* napuṃsako yeva. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁴"Navutikoṭṭisahassehi pavāresi^d mahāmuni" ti pāḷi. Ettha ¹⁰'navutikoṭṭisahassehi bhikkhūhi' ti vā 'bhikkhūnaṃ navutikoṭṭisahassehi' ti vā saṃkheyya-saṃkhāppadhānavasena^e attho gahetabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁵"Satasahassavassāni āyu tassa mahesino" ti pāḷi. Ettha *satasahassavassāni* ti kālassa accantasamyogavasena upayogava-
canam. Tathā ⁶"dasa vassasahassāni agāram ajiha so vasi" ti pāḷiyam pi. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁷"Ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako" ti pāḷi, ⁸"ekana-vute ito kappe" ti pāḷi ca. Ettha *satasahassamhi*^f kappe ti 'satasahassānaṃ kappānaṃ matthake', ekanavute kappe ²⁰ti 'ekavutiyā kappānaṃ matthake' ti bhumavacanassa sāmi-bhumavacanavasena attho gahetabbo; tathā hi ⁹"Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati" ti ettha bhumavacanassa 'Bhagavato santike' ti sāmi-bhumavacanavasena attho gahito. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹⁰"Yadi tattha sa-
hassāni satāni nahutāni ca n' ev' amhākaṃ bhayaṃ koci vane vāḷesu vijjati" ti pāḷi. Ayaṃ etassā^g attho: tattha vane vāḷānaṃ sa-
hassāni ca satāni ca nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, atha vā, sa-
hassāni satāni ti *satasahassāni*, vāḷānaṃ *satasahassāni* cā^h nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, evaṃ vijjantesu pi vāḷesu; koci ³⁰ti kvaci, ¹¹*kocisaddo* hi, ¹²"ko te balaṃ mahārājā" ti ettha *ko-saddo viya*, *kvasaddatthe* vattati, *nimittatthe* cāyaṃ niddeso,

¹ M III 68²⁰ (*supra* 97⁴). ² (304²³). ³ J VI 503¹. ⁴ Bv 2: 200^{ed}.
⁵ Bv 2: 217^{ab}. ⁶ Bv 2: 208^{ab}. ⁷ Ap 569²⁰ (Thīa 91²⁰). ⁸ Ap 603²¹ (Thīa 58^e). ⁹ M I 147¹⁸ (Sd § 630). ¹⁰ J VI 89²²⁻²³. ¹¹ (Ap 274^{1a}). ¹² (278²³).

^a *ita* CeBemns; = pāmāṇa mā hut, ns. ^b (B^c ciravāsino). ^c *ita* CeBemns.
^d *ita* ns; B^c parivāresi, CeBm parivārehi. ^e CeBm saṃkheyya-saṃkhānappa^o.
^f Bm *satasahassamhi*. ^g *ita* CeBemns (= thui pāḷi eā^h). ^h Bm *om*.

tena koci ti kvaci kismiñci vāle ekassa pi vālamigassa kāraṇā
 n' ev' ambhākaṃ bhayaṃ vijjati ti attho gahetabbo; atha vā
 koci ti kiñci appamattakam pi, ettha pana vālesu ti nimit-
 tatthe bhummaṃ: vāḷanaṃ^a kāraṇā appamattakam pi ambhākaṃ
 5 bhayaṃ na vijjati ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu
 netabbo. ¹"Sabbam sataśahassāni chaṭṭimsa parimaṇḍalaṃ
 dasa[ñ]^b c' eva saśahassāni aḍḍhuḍḍhāni satāni cā" ti aṭṭhakathā-
 pāṭho. Ettha yasmā saddato samānavibhatti-līṅga-vacanānaṃ
 padānaṃ, asamānavibhatti-līṅga-vacanānaṃ vā atthato pana
 10 samānānaṃ, dūre ṭhitānaṃ pi ekasambandho hoti, itaresaṃ
 samīpe ṭhitānaṃ pi na hoti, tasmā *sabban* t' idaṃ *parimaṇḍa-*
lan t' iminā sambandhitabbaṃ, *chaṭṭimsā* ti idaṃ pana *satasa-*
hassāni t' iminā sambandhitabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi
 idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ²"Dve sataśahassāni cattāri na-
 15 hutāni ca ettakaṃ bahalattena saṃkhātāyaṃ vasundharā" ti
 aṭṭhakathāpāṭho. Ettha *dve* ti viśesanaṃ · *sataśahassāni* ti
 viśesitabbaṃ, tathā *cattāri* ti viśesanaṃ · *nahutāni* ti viśesi-
 tabbaṃ, tathā hi "sataśahassāni · nahutāni cā" ti imāni "dve ·
 cattāri" ti imehi viśesitabbattā 'dviśataśahassaṃ catunakutan'
 20 ti atthappakāśanāni bhavanti. Evaṃ sante pi *dve* icc ādīnaṃ
 saṃkhāsaddānaṃ *sataśahassāni* ti ādihi saṃkhāsaddehi samā-
 nādhikaraṇatā pubbācariyehi na vuttā; yasmā pana, yathā
³"dve puthujjanā vuttā; ⁴sataśahassaṃ bhikkhū" ti ādisu sa-
 mānādhikaraṇatā labbhati · dabbavācakattā viśesitabbapadānaṃ,
 25 na tathā ²"dve sataśahassāni" ti ādisu · adabbavācakattā
 viśesitabbapadānaṃ, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu samānādhikara-
 ṇatā na icchitabbā · yuttiyā abhāvato^c. || Yadi evaṃ, "kusalā
 rūpaṃ cakkhumā" ti ādīnaṃ viya imesaṃ aññamaññasamban-
 dharahitatā siyā ti. | Na · viśesana-viśesitabbabhāvena gahitattā.
 30 || Yajj evaṃ, samānādhikaraṇabhāvo laddhabbo. | Na · niyā-
 mābhāvato; ekantena hi guṇa-guṇīnaṃ yeva viśesana^d-viśesi-
 tabbānaṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvo, na itaresaṃ viśesana-viśesi-
 tabbatte pi. Tattha *ettakan* ti pamānavacanāṃ, *bahalattena*
 ti viśesane tatiyā; ubhayena imam atthaṃ dasseti: ayaṃ va-

¹ Vm 205²³⁻²⁴, As 298¹⁻², Sp I 119⁴⁻⁵. ² Vm 205²⁰⁻²⁷ (Pj II 442²²) As 298⁴⁻⁵, Sp I 119⁶⁻⁷. ³ Sv I 59¹ Mp I 62²³. ⁴ cf. Ja I 34¹⁸.

^a (Bm *ad. vā*). ^b cf. 308¹. ^c B^c ns yuttiabhāvato. ^d (B^c *om*).

sundharā bahalattena yojanānaṃ duve sataśaḥassāni cattāri nahutāni ca ettakaṃ saṃkhātā ti. *Ettakan* ti padassa ca *duve sataśaḥassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imehi vā *vasundharā* ti iminā vā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā; *ettakan* ti hi ¹bhāvanapūṃsakam, yaṃ saddasatthe "kiriyāvisesanan" ti vadanti, 5 tassa 'ettakena pamāṇena' icc ev' attho. Api ca *duve sataśaḥassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imesaṃ pi *vasundharā* ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā · ²"bhikkhūnaṃ satan" ti ettha *satasaddassa* viya saṃkhāvacanamattattā, tathā hi "ettakan" ti vuttaṃ; *saṃkhātā* ti pana *ayan* ti ca imesaṃ *vasundharā* 10 ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā labbhati. Sabbo p' āyaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ³"Das' ettha rājiyo setā dassaniyā^a manoramā, cha piṅgalā pannarasa^b, haliddābhā^c catuddasā" ti pāḷi. Ettha cha piṅgalā pannarasā ti cha ca pannarasa cā ti ekaviṣati piṅgalā rājiyo ti attho gahetabbo. 15 Tathā ⁴"puttā pi tassa bahavo ekanāmā ti me sutam asiti dasa eko ca Indanāmā mahabbalā" ti pāḷi. Ettha pana 'ekana-vutī' ti vattabbe "asiti dasa eko cā" ti vuttaṃ, vicitrasaddaracanaṃ hi pāvacanam. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁵"Timsa me purisanāvutyō sabbe 'v' ekekaniccitā^d 20 yesam samam na passāmi kevalam mah' imam caran" ti pāḷi. Ettha purisaṇam timsa saḥassāni navuti ca satāni timsa nāvutyō ti vuccanti; imasmim pana ṭhāne *'timsasaddato saḥassa-saddassa navutisaddato* ca *satasaddassa* lopam katvā "timsa nāvutyō" ti vuttan' ti na gahetabbam, evañ hi gahaṇe sati 25 yattha katthaci pi edisī saddaracanā kātābbā siyā, katāya ca edisāya saddaracanāya atthāvagamo vinā upadesena suṇantānaṃ na siyā; tasmā n' evam gahetabbam, evam pana gahetabbam: *timsa nāvutyō* ti idaṃ lokasaṃketarūlham vacanam, saṃketarūlhasa pana vacanass' attho yasmā gahitapubbasam- 30 ketehi sutvā ñāyate na upadesato, tasmā Brahmā dattena raññā vuttakāle pi satthārā tam katham āharitvā vuttakāle pi sabbe manussā vinā pi upadesena vacanattham jānantī ti gahetabbam.

¹ ns *cīt. et Spk-ṭ* [ad S I 1¹²; cf. Pj I 116²⁴]: bhāvanapūṃsakan ti bhāvajotakam napūṃsakavacanam, et Maṇidīpa: bhāvam anugatam napūṃsakam bhāvanapūṃsakam. ² ***. ³ J VI 279¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (Ja). ⁴ D III 197⁹⁻¹² (Sv). ⁵ J VI 449⁴⁻⁵ (Ja).

^a J: dasa nīlā. ^b Bm pannarasā (= J). ^c Bm haliddā (J: haliddā ca cat^o = J). ^d (-niccitā = rve³ kok, ns); J: ^onicchitā.

- 5 Tiṃsa[ñ]^a c'eva sahaṣṣāni navuti ca satāni tu
 "tiṃsa nāvutiyo" nāma vuttā Ummaggajātake. 6
 Yasmā pāvacaṇe santi nayā c'eva acintiyā
 7 vohārā ca sugūḥatthā dayāpanna desitā,
 8 tasmā sātthakathe dhiro gambhīre jīnabhāsīte
 upadesaṃ sadā gaṇhe gaṇaṃ sammā upatthahaṃ. 8
 Garūpadesahino hi atthasāraṃ na vindati,
 9 atthasāravihīno so saddhammā parihāyati;
 garūpadesalābhi ca atthasārasamāyuto
 10 saddhammaṃ paripāleno saddhammasmā na hāyati. 10
 Saddhammatthāya me tasmā Saṃkhāmālā^b pi bhāsita
 sappayogā yathāyogaṃ saḥ'-ev'-atthavinicchayā. 11

Iti navaṇṇe sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
 15 saṃkhānāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma terasamo^c
 paricchedo.

XIV.

- 1¹ Bhūdhātu tāya nipphannarūpaṃ cā ti idaṃ dvayaṃ
 katvā patthānaṃ amhehi sabbam etaṃ papañcitam. 1
 20 Bhavaṭṭissa vasā dāni vakkhāma' atthattikaṃ varaṃ:
 atthuddhāro tumantaṃ ca tvādiyaṃ tikaṃ idha. 2
 Tasmā tāva bhūdhātuto pavattassa bhūtasaddassa atthud-
 dhāro niyate:
 25 khandha-sattāmanussesu vijjamāne ca dhātuyaṃ
 khīṇāsava rukkhādimhi bhūtasaddo pavattati; 3
 uppāde cā pi viññeyyo bhūtasaddo vibhavinā,
 vipule sopasaggo 'yaṃ hīṇaṇe vidhame pi ca
 parājaye vediyane nāme pākāṭatāya ca. 4
 Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: 2² bhūtasaddo pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-
 30 vijjamāna-khīṇāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, 3³ bhūtam idan ti
 bhikkhave samanupassathā^d ti ādisu hi ayaṃ pañcakkhandhesu
 dissati, 4⁴ yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni ti ettha amanusse,

¹ (I²⁸, 3²⁸). ² 308²⁹—309² < Ps I 31²⁵—32², cf. Pj I 165²³—166² (*supra* 65⁵).

³ cf. M I 260⁷ (*vide et* Paṇis I 159¹⁹). ⁴ Khp VI 1^a.

^a cf. 306⁷. ^b CeBemns saṃkhyāmālā. ^c Bm dvādasamo. ^d M: pas-
satha (: Pj I 166¹, cf. S II 48²; Ja IV 267¹).

¹"cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetū" ti ettha dhātusu,
²"bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ" ti ādisu vijjamāne, ³"yo ca kālaghaso
 bhūto" ti ettha khīṇāsava, ⁴"sabbe va nikkhipissanti bhūtā
 loke samussayan" ti ettha satte, ⁵"bhūtagāmapātavyatāyā"
 ti ettha rukkhādisū" ti. 5

"Mūlapariyāyasuttaṭṭhakathāya vacanaṃ idaṃ,
 tīkāyaṃ ādisaddena uppādāni gayhare. 5

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ⁷"jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṃkhataṃ" ti ādisu bhūta-
 saddo uppāde dissati. Saupasaggo pana ⁸"pabhūtaṃ^a ariyo
 pakaroti puññaṃ" ti ādisu vipule, ⁹"yebhuyyena bhikkhūnaṃ¹⁰
 paribhūtarūpo" ti ādisu hīlane, ¹⁰"Sambhūto sānavāsi" ti ādisu
 paññattiyaṃ, ¹¹"abhibhūto Māro vijito saṅgāmo" ti ādisu vidha-
 mane, ¹²"parābhūtarūpo kho ayaṃ acelo Pāṭikaputto"^b ti ādisu
 parājaye, ¹³"anubhūtaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ" ti ādisu vediyaṃ,
¹⁴"vibhūtaṃ paññāyā" ti pākāṭikaraṇe dissati. Te sabbe ¹⁵"ruk- 15
 khādisū" ti ādisaddena saṅgahitā ti daṭṭhabbā ti.

Idāni tumantapadāni vuccante:

*Bhavituṃ ubbhavituṃ samubbhavituṃ^c pabhavituṃ parā-
 bhavituṃ atibhavituṃ sambhavituṃ^d vibhavituṃ, bhotuṃ
 sambhotuṃ vibhotuṃ, pātubhavituṃ pātubbhavituṃ vā^e 20
 pātubhotuṃ imāni akammakāni tumantapadāni.*

*Paribhotuṃ paribhavituṃ · abhibhotuṃ abhibhavituṃ · adhi-
 bhotuṃ adhibhavituṃ · atibhotuṃ atibhavituṃ · anubhotuṃ
 anubhavituṃ · samanubhotuṃ samanubhavituṃ abhisam-
 bhotuṃ abhisambhavituṃ imāni sakammakāni tumantapa- 25
 dāni. Sabbāni^f etāni suddhakattari bhavanti.*

*Bhāvetuṃ pabhāvetuṃ sambhāvetuṃ vibhāvetuṃ paribhā-
 vetuṃ icc evamādāni hetukattari tumantapadāni. Sabbāni
 pi hetukattari tumantapadāni sakammakāni yeva bhavanti.*

Uddeso 'yaṃ. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādipa- 30
 daṃ gahetvā niddeso kātabbo. Bhavituṃ ti hotuṃ vijjituṃ
 paññāyituṃ sarūpaṃ labhituṃ; ettha vuttanāyānusārena sesā-
 nam pi tumantānaṃ niddeso vitthāretabbo. Sabbāni tumanta-

¹ S III 101³². ² Vin IV 25²³. ³ J II 260³¹. ⁴ D II 157³. ⁵ Vin IV
 34³³ (ns cit. Kkh). ⁶ vide 308 n. 2. ⁷ D II 118²⁰. ⁸ It 21³¹ = A IV 151².
⁹ cf. Ud 76¹⁵. ¹⁰ Vin II 298³⁰. ¹¹ Ud 33³¹. ¹² cf. D III 23¹² (et ib. 19¹⁵ 26¹⁷).
¹³ ***. ¹⁴ cf. Nidd I 50³⁰. ¹⁵ (308³⁰).

^a B^m bahutaṃ. ^b B^m Padhika^o, B^ens Pāthika^o. ^c B^m om. ^d ns om.

padāni catutthiyatthe vattanti, ¹"tvam mama cittam aññāya nettam yācitum āgato" ti ettha viya; yācitun ti yācanatthāyā ti attho. Tasmā bhavitun ti ādinam pi bhavanatthāyā ti vā bhavanatthan ti vā bhavanāyā ti vā ādinā attho gahe-
 5 tabbo. Api ca ²"nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu^a khemato" ti ettha daṭṭhun ti padassa disvā ti atthadassanato yathārahaṃ tum-
 antāni tvāsaddantapadatthavasena pi gahetabbāni, etāni^b ca nipātapadesu saṅgahaṃ gacchanti. Vuttaṃ hi Niruttipiṭake Nipātapadaparicchede ³"tuṃ iti catutthiyā" ti; atrāyam attho:
 10 tuṃ iti etadanto nipāto catutthiyā atthe vattati ti. Tumanta-kathā samattā.

Idāni tvādiyantapadāni vuccante:

Bhavitvā bhavitvāna bhavitūna bhaviya bhaviyāna · ubbhav-
 vitvā ubbhavitvāna ubbhavitūna ubbhaviya^c ⁴ubbhaviyāna,
 15 esa nayo samubbhavitvā parābhavitvā sambhavitvā vibhavitvā
 (pātubhavitvā) pātubbhavitvā ti etthā pi. Imāni akammakāni
⁵ussukkanatthāni tvādiyantapadāni.

Bhūtvā bhūtvāna · paribhavitvā paribhavitvāna paribhavi-
 tūna paribhaviya^c paribhaviyāna paribhuyya · abhībhavitvā
 20 abhībhavitvāna abhībhavitūna abhībhaviya abhībhaviyāna
 abhībhuyya, esa nayo adhibhavitvā atibhavitvā anubha-
 vitvā ti etthā pi. Idam c' ettha nidassanaṃ: ⁶"tam avoca
 rājā anubhaviyāna tam pi eyyāsi khippam aham api pūjaṃ
 ka[r]iṣṣan"^d ti — anubhūtvā anubhūtvāna · adhibhotvā adhibho-
 25 tvāna. ⁷"Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni devaloke ramissati aññe deve
 adhibhotvā issaraṃ^e kārayissati" ti idam ettha pālinidassanaṃ.
 Imāni sakammakāni ussukkanatthāni tvādiyantapadāni. Imāni
 cattāri suddhakattari yeva bhavanti.

Bhāvetvā bhāvetvāna · pabhāvetvā^c pabhāvetvāna^c · sam-
 30 bhāvetvā sambhāvetvāna · vibhāvetvā vibhāvetvāna · parī-
 bhāvetvā paribhāvetvāna icc evamādinī sakammakāni
 ussukkanatthāni tvādiyantapadāni hetukattari yeva bhavanti.

¹ Cp I 8: 11cd. ² Sn 424b. ³ cf. Rūp Ce 89¹⁶ (Sd Ce 784³⁷). ⁴ (ns cit. Sd § 1202). ⁵ = nok kriyā kui ñai¹ khrā² anak rhi, ns, cit.: ussukkanam uttarakriyāpekkhanam | Rūpasiddhiṭṭka || (Sd Ce 792²²⁻²⁵). ⁶ Pv 242ab. ⁷ Ap 324¹³⁻¹⁴.

^a Bm daṭṭhum (ns: daṭṭhum nhuik chan³ kroñ³ niggahit kye). ^b Bm etāni > tāni. ^c Bm om. ^d CeBem karissan; ns kassan (metr.: ~ ~ ~ ~ ~, ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ -); ns cit. Sd § 1037. ^e ita CeBemns (= Ap cod. G); Ap: issaraṃ.

Uddeso 'yaṃ. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādi-
padam gahevā niddeso katabbo. Bhavitvā ti hutvā pañ-
ñāyitvā sarūpaṃ labhivā; evaṃ 'vuttanayānusāreṇa sesānam
pi tvādiyantapadānam niddeso vitthāretabbo. Ayaṃ pana vi-
seso: bhutvā ti 'sampattiṃ anubhutvā' ti sakammakavasena 5
attho gahebbabbo, *bhutvā anubhutvā* ti imesaṃ hi samānatthataṃ
saddhammavidū icchanti. Atr' idam vuccati:

bhutvā bhutvāna icc ete "anubhutvā" t' imassa hi
attham sūcenti, "hutvā" ti padassa pana n' eva te. 6
|| Keci *bhutvā* ti dighattam tassa icchanti sāsane. 10
|| Dighatā rassatā c' eva dvayam p' etaṃ padissati; 7
saddasatthe ca *bhutvā* ti dighattasahitam padam
"bhavitvā" ti padass' attham dipeti, na tu sāsane; 8
hutvā iti padam yeva dipeti jīnasāsane
"bhavitvā" ti padass' attham, n' atthi aññattha taṃ padam^a. 9 15
Icc evaṃ^b savisesan tu vacanam sāraddassinā^c
sāsane saddasatthe ca viññunā pekkhitabbakam^d. 10

Evaṃ ussukkanatthe pavattāni tvādiyantapadāni pi niddiṭṭhāni.
Sabbān' etāni avibhattikāni ti gahebbāni. Niruttipiṭake hi
Nipātaparicchede^e avibhattikāni katvā tvādiyantapadāni vut- 20
tāni. Saddasatthavidūnam^f pana mate paṭhamādivibhattivasena
savibhattikāni bhavanti.

Imasmiñ ca pana tvādiyantādhikāre idaṃ c' upalakkhitab-
bam. ²*Bhutvā gacchati, bhutvā gato, bhutvā gamissati, kasitvā*
vapati; ³"ummaggā nikkhamitvāna Vedehe nāvam āruhi; ⁴bhu- 25
tvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu" icc ādi samānakattukānam dhātūnam
⁵pubbakāle tvādisaddappayogā^g. *Bhutvā gacchati* ti ettha
hi *bhutvā* ti idam pubbakālakiriyādīpakam padam, *gacchati* ti
idam pana uttarakālakiriyādīpakam, samānakattukāni c' etāni
padāni ekakattukānam kiriyānam vācakattā; tathā h' ettha 30
yo gamanakiriyāya kattā, so eva bhuñjanakiriyāya kattubhūto
daṭṭhabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo.
⁶"Andhakāraṃ nihantvāna^h udito 'yaṃ divākaro ⁷vaṇṇam

¹ (cf. 309³⁰). ² 311²⁴—313¹⁰, cf. Vm-mhṭ B^e 641¹—642¹. ³ J VI 445¹⁹.
⁴ S I 8²⁶. ⁵ vide 312¹⁶ (313⁶ sqq). ⁶ *** (Sd § 1151). ⁷ = ahañ³ kye³ ju³ kui, ns.

^a B^m aññatthakam. ^b C^eB^m enam. ^c (B^m vacanassāraddassino). ^d (B^m
capakkhitabbam). ^e ita C^eB^mns; cf. 310⁹. ^f (B^e saddatthavidūnam). ^g B^m
oppayogo (312², 10, 22). ^h B^m nihantāna (312 n. a).

paññāvabhāsehi obhāsetvā samuggato" icc ādini pana samā-
 nakattukānaṃ samānakāle tvādisaddappayogā. Ettha hi *nī-*
hantvānā^a ti padaṃ samānakālakiriyādīpakam padaṃ, *udito* ti
 idam pana 'uttarakālakiriyādīpakam padan' ti na vattabbam.
 5 samānakālakiriyāya idhādhippetattā; tasmā yeva samānakāla-
 kiriyādīpakam padan ti gahetabbam. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi
 idisesu thānesu netabbo. || Keci pana ¹*mukhaṃ vyā[pā]dāya*
passati, akkhini^b parivattelvā^c passati ti udāharanti; apare *nisajja*
adhite, thātvā katheti ti. | Tattha vyādāna-parivattanuttarakālo^d
 10 vyādānūpasamalakkhaṇaṃ^e passanakiriyāya lakkhīyati; "nisajja
 adhite, thātvā katheti" ti ca samānakālatāya pi 'ajjhena-katha-
 nehi pubbe pi nisajja-thānāni honti' ti sakkā pubbuttarakālatā
 sambhāvetum, — tasmā purimāni yeva udāharaṇāni yuttāni,
 udayasamakālam eva hi tannivattaniyanivattanan ti. ²*Dvāram*
 15 *āvaritvā pavisati* icc ādi samānakattukānaṃ aparakāle tvā-
 disaddappayogo. Yasmā pan' ettha pavisanakiriyā purimā,
 āvaraṇakiriyā pana pacchimā, tasmā *āvaritvā* ti idam aparā-
 kālakiriyādīpakam padan ti veditabbam, *pavisati* ti idam pana
 pubbakālakiriyādīpakam padan ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi
 20 idisesu thānesu netabbo. || Apare ³*dhan ti kacca¹ palito danḍo*
ti udāharanti. | Abhighāta-bhūtasamāyoge pana abhighāta-
 saddassa samānakālatā ettha labbhati ti idhā pi purimāni yeva
 udāharaṇāni yuttāni ti.

⁴"Pisācam disvā c' assa bhayaṃ hoti; ⁵paññāya c' assa
 25 disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā" icc ādi asamāne kattari payogo. Ettha
 hi pisācam disvā purisassa bhayaṃ hoti, paññāya disvā assa
 puggalassa āsavā parikkhīṇā, evaṃ samānakattukatā dhātūnaṃ
 na labbhati · dassanakiriyāya purisesu pavattanato bhavanā-
 dikiriyāya ca bhayādisu pavattanato ti daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ
 30 nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. Idam pi pan' ettha
 upalakkhitabbam. ⁶*Appatvā nadiṃ pabbato, alikkamma pabba-*

¹ ns *cit*: mukhaṃ vyā[pā]dāya sayati | Visuddhimaggaṭīkā || (Vm-mhṭ
 B^c 641⁷); Paṇ III 4: 21 vart. 5. ² (§ 1152). ³ (§ 1155). ⁴ ***. ⁵ MI 477²⁷ (Sd
 § 1153). ⁶ Rūp 624 (Sd § 1154).

^a B^m nīhantānā. ^b C^eB^ens akkhim. ^c B^emns parivattitvā. ^d B^m
 tattha nuttarakālo; C^eB^ens tattha vyāpādanaparivattanuttarakālo. ^e C^eB^emns
 vyāpādūpasamalakkhaṇaṃ. ^f *īta* C^eB^emns (= dhuī³ hū rve¹); cf. Vibha 476¹⁸.

taṃ naḍi icc ādi parāparayogo; ¹*sihaṃ disvā bhayaṃ hoti, ghalam pīvitvā balaṃ jāyate, dhan^a ti katvā daṇḍo patito* icc ādi lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo; ²*nhavā gamanaṃ, bhutvā sayanaṃ*, ³"upādāya rūpaṃ" icc ādi vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti.

Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ pubbakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānaṃ samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānaṃ parakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, asamānakattukānaṃ *tvādisaddappayogo*, parāparayogo, lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo, vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti ¹⁰ sattadhā *tvādiyantānaṃ padānaṃ payogo* veditabbo.

|| Yadi evaṃ, kasmā Kaccāyane^b ⁴"pubbakālekakattukānaṃ tūna tvāna tvā vā" ti pubbakāle yeva ekakattukaggahaṇaṃ katan ti. | Yebhuyyena *tvādiyantānaṃ padānaṃ purimakāla-kiriyaḍipānato*; Kaccāyane hi yebhuyyena pavattiṃ sandhāya ¹⁵ ⁴"pubbakālekakattukānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ. Yasmā pana ⁵"iti katvā" ti ādinaṃ padānaṃ hetuatthavasena pi pubbācariyehi attho samvaṇṇito, tasmā *bhavitvā* ādinaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ tvādisaddantānaṃ padānaṃ aññesaṃ ca pacitvā* ti ādinaṃ yathāpayogaṃ 'bhavanahetu, pacanahetū' ti ādinā hetuattho pi ²⁰ gahetabbo. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

hetutthe pi yato honti saddā ussukkanatthakā,
tasmā hetuvasenā pi vadeyy' atthaṃ vicakkhaṇo. 11

Iti-katvā ti saddassa atthasamvaṇṇanāsu hi
⁶"iti karaṇahetū"^c ti attho dhīrehi gayhati. 12 25

⁶"Gacchāmi^d dāni nibbānaṃ yattha gantvā na socati"
iti pāṭhe pi hetuttho gayhate pubbaviññuhi, 13

⁶"asmim^e nibbāne gamanahetū" ti hi kathiyate
hetutth', evaṃ yathāyogam aññatrā pi ayan nayo. 14

Evaṃ *bhūtasaddassa atthuddhāro ca tumantapadaṃ ca tvā- 30*
diyantapadaṃ cā ti atthattikaṃ vibhattaṃ.

Yo imam atthattikaṃ suvibhattaṃ
kaṇṇarasāyanam^f āgamikānaṃ

¹ (§ 1155). ² (§ 1156). ³ Dhs § 584 (As 300³⁰). ⁴ Kc 566. ⁵ ***. ⁶ Th 138^{cd} et Tha (C^e 257²⁴; yasmim nibbāne gamanahetu sabbaso sokahetūnaṃ abhāvato na socati).

^a ita C^eB^mns (312 n. f). ^b B^m Kaccāyana. ^c (C^e kāraṇa-). ^d Th: gacchāmi. ^e leg. yasmim (cf. n. 6). ^f (B^ems kaṇṇarasāyanam).

dhārayate, sa^a bhavē gatakamkho
pāvacanamhi gate sukhumatthe.

15

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe atthattikavibhāgo
5 nāma cuddasamo^b paricchedo.

Evam nānappakārato bhūdhātūrūpāni^c dassitāni.

^a Bm pha [ɔ: (i) dha?]. ^b Bm terasamo. ^c ns: bhūdhātūrūpāni | tui¹
kui | dassitāni | kun pri | || Ratanāpūrapurassa (nsP: ^opūrasa metr.) esanne
sīhasīsaye | Soṇṇacetiyaṃuddhamhi Mahāvīhāraramake || || Catutthaparakā-
rissa deviy' aggamahesiya || Mahājeyyabhūnubhave mahiṭṭhakālaye kate ||
Kelāsakūṭasāṅkāse Maṇigubā (nsP ^ogūhā metr.) va gabbhare || nānāratana-
pajote nekapāsādavārite || || vasatā mahātherena katāyaṃ Saddanītiyā || nissayo
Padamālaya bahum bahūhi yāciya || || Mahāṇavama yathānando | khobhento
va [cf. Sās 74^{a-4}] vijambhanam | tath' eva sātthakatham pi kāmam katāya
nissayo || || Vacchāno Jāpusopissa tādiso vā ti sakkue | tathā pi nayam ādāya
saṅkhepena mayā ruto || || saḥassasatanavuticatutthe Māg(h)asīriye | kālāpak-
khamhi dasame n' atthag' enamhi candahe || || Yathā ca niṭṭhito eso nibbhayo
nirupaddavo | evam sabbe (!) pajā khemaṃ pappontam nirupaddavan ti ||
Ratanāpūrapūrasa | Ratanāpūra-Ān³va ne prañ to² kri³ eñ¹ | esanne | arhe¹
mrok thoñ¹ arap nhuik [ɔ: aiśāne] || sīha-sī-saye | kesarā khra señ¹ mañ³ eñ¹
ā³ khoñ³ pru rā phrac so [ɔ: siṃha-sī-say(an)e] || Soṇṇa^o | ... | Maha^o | Ma-
hāvīhāra-Abhayagiri arām (nsP: arap) nhuik | Catuttha^o | Ratanāpūra-Ān³va
prañ kri³ kui le³ krim mrok tañ thoñ pru prañ bhan (nsP: cam ci pro bhan)
rañ to² mū so sāsanadāyaka mahādharmmarāja tarā³ mañ³ mrat eñ¹ | agga^o |
... | deviyā | Siripavaratilokamahārājindā Ratanādevī mi bhurā³ sañ | kate |
pru ap so | Kelāsa^o | | Mahājeyya^o | Mahā-on-mre-bhum-cam (bhū-(a)nu-
bhava ɔ: bhū-bhuja) amañ rhi so || mahiṭṭhakālaye | ... | vasatā | ... | ma-
hātherena | Cakkindabhisirisaddhammadhaja-mahādharmmarājadhīra-jaguru ma-
hāther sañ | bahūhi | ... | ayam nissayo | ... | kato | pru ap pri || || Ānando | yūjanā
ta thoñ rhi so [Ja V 462¹⁷] Ānandā ān³ mañ³ sañ | mahāṇavama | ... | kho-
bhento | ... | vijambhanam | ... | karoti iva | ... | tath' eva | ... | sātthaka-
tham pi | ... | khobhento | ... | vijambhanam vijambhanena | ... | Agga-
vamsācariyena | ... | katāya (nsP: katā) | pru ap so Saddanīti kyaṃ³ eñ¹ |
nhuik | nissayo | nisya kui | tādiso va nhuik cap || || Vacchāno | ... | Jāpuso-
pissa | ... | Bhagavato | ... | paññāveyyattiyam | ... | tādiso va | ... | jāni-
tum | ... | sakkue | ... | iti sui¹ | vyākaroṭi yathā | ... | tath' eva | ... |
tādiso tādisen' eva | ... | Aggavamsa-charā kai¹ sui¹ paññā rhi so sū sañ sū
lhyāñ | katum | ... | kāmam | cañ cac | sakkue | ... | tathā pi | ... | ... |
ruto | chui ap so nisya sañ | saḥassasatanavuticatutthe | ... | Māghasīriye (nsP:
Maga^o) | nat to² la | kālāpakkkhamhi dasame | ... | candahe | ta nañ³ lā ne¹ |
enamhi | ne mañ³ sañ | n' atthage | attha toñ sui¹ ma rok mhi (ns^c: mī) |
niṭṭhito | ... | candassa | ... [Sd § 532] min¹ lattaṃ¹ so sut kui 'candassa
candaro gāthāyam' hu vebhan rve¹ 'candare' lañ³ hū ra eñ¹ || || Eso nissayo |
.. | ... | || iti parisaṃpanam | ... | dātṭhabbam | mhat ap eñ¹ ||.

2²⁰ *lire: bhū*
 5¹ > niddissāma.
 91¹⁶ > datṭhabbam,
 91¹⁷ > āman-
 91¹⁸ > bho
 113²² > mano-
 113²³ > āpa-
 128⁵ > dissati, 'ko
 150 n. 4* > saddādhiko atthā-
 dhiko
 152¹² > Ānando
 158 n. d > C^e om. (158¹⁵).
 158 n. f > C^e bandhānubandham
 170⁹ > evamādiipayoga...
 208 n. 2 *supprimer: 215²⁴;*

224 n. a *lire: ns nāṇam*
 236⁸ > ādi ca
 248 n. a > cf. 9³⁰ 19³³ ...
 250¹ > vaḷaṇṇam
 257²⁸ > nhāpito;
 257²⁹ > *Suvatthi, suvat-*
thiṃ,
 271²⁴ > ādinā vattabbam
 273¹³ > *yesānam,*
 276 n. a > āsam

Les points manquent:

122⁶: *purīsanayena*; 184⁴: *adhi-*
pati; 200 n. a: *sic*; 228¹² *lut-*
tanākārena; 250²⁴ *cittavo-*
hāro, etc.





"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
